This is a digital copy of a book that was preserved for generations on library shelves before it was carefully scanned by Google as part of a project to make the world's books discoverable online.

It has survived long enough for the copyright to expire and the book to enter the public domain. A public domain book is one that was never subject to copyright or whose legal copyright term has expired. Whether a book is in the public domain may vary country to country. Public domain books are our gateways to the past, representing a wealth of history, culture and knowledge that's often difficult to discover.

Marks, notations and other marginalia present in the original volume will appear in this file - a reminder of this book's long journey from the publisher to a library and finally to you.

Usage guidelines

Google is proud to partner with libraries to digitize public domain materials and make them widely accessible. Public domain books belong to the public and we are merely their custodians. Nevertheless, this work is expensive, so in order to keep providing this resource, we have taken steps to prevent abuse by commercial parties, including placing technical restrictions on automated querying.

We also ask that you:

+ *Make non-commercial use of the files* We designed Google Book Search for use by individuals, and we request that you use these files for personal, non-commercial purposes.

+ *Refrain from automated querying* Do not send automated queries of any sort to Google's system: If you are conducting research on machine translation, optical character recognition or other areas where access to a large amount of text is helpful, please contact us. We encourage the use of public domain materials for these purposes and may be able to help.

+ *Maintain attribution* The Google "watermark" you see on each file is essential for informing people about this project and helping them find additional materials through Google Book Search. Please do not remove it.

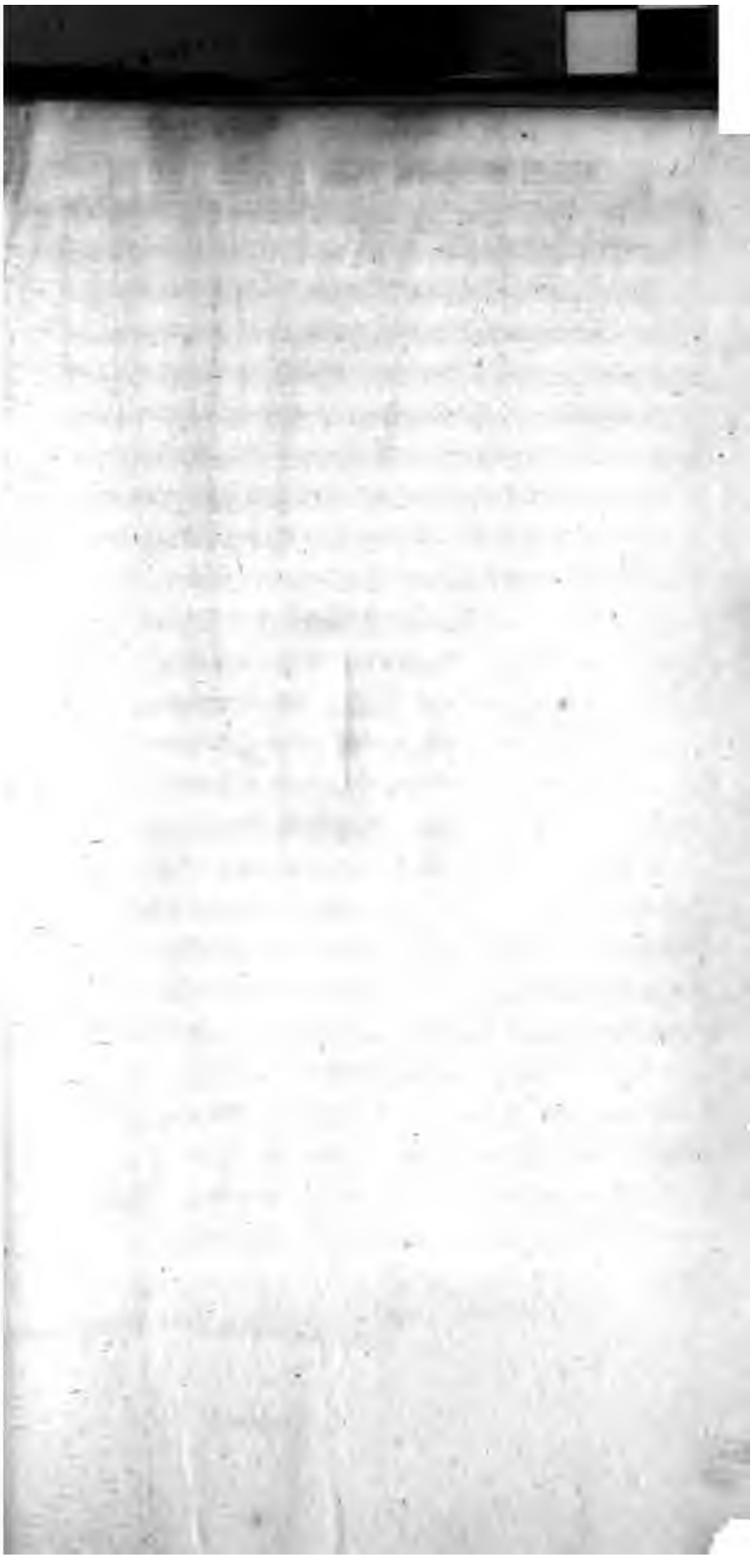
+ *Keep it legal* Whatever your use, remember that you are responsible for ensuring that what you are doing is legal. Do not assume that just because we believe a book is in the public domain for users in the United States, that the work is also in the public domain for users in other countries. Whether a book is still in copyright varies from country to country, and we can't offer guidance on whether any specific use of any specific book is allowed. Please do not assume that a book's appearance in Google Book Search means it can be used in any manner anywhere in the world. Copyright infringement liability can be quite severe.

About Google Book Search

Google's mission is to organize the world's information and to make it universally accessible and useful. Google Book Search helps readers discover the world's books while helping authors and publishers reach new audiences. You can search through the full text of this book on the web at `http://books.google.com/`

PRESENTED TO THE UNIVERSITY
BY THE RHODES TRUSTEES

300.211 r.103
4



TRAVELS

THROUGH

THE UNITED STATES

OF

NORTH AMERICA,

THE

COUNTRY OF THE IROQUOIS,

AND

UPPER CANADA,

IN THE YEARS 1795, 1796, AND 1797;

BY THE

DUKE DE LA ROCHEFOUCAULT
LIANCOURT.

WITH AN AUTHENTIC ACCOUNT OF LOWER CANADA.

THREE MAPS, SEVERAL TABLES, &c.

SECOND EDITION.

VOL. IV.

London:
Printed by T. Gillet, Salisbury-Square,
FOR R. PHILLIPS, No. 71, ST. PAUL'S CHURCH-YARD; SOLD BY
T. HURST AND J. WALLIS, PATERNOSTER-ROW; AND
BY CARPENTER AND CO. OLD BOND-STREET.

1800.

RHODES HOUSE
20 JUL 1939
LIBRARY

TRAVELS

THROUGH THE

UNITED STATES OF NORTH AMERICA, CANADA, &c.

IN THE YEARS 1795, 1796, AND 1797.

RESIDENCE AT PHILADELPHIA.

ACCOUNT OF THE STATE OF PHILADELPHIA.

AS I am now on the eve of my departure from Philadelphia, and as it is not probable that I ſhall be here again before my departure for Europe, I ſhall ſet down whatever information I have been able to collect, reſpecting the city of Philadelphia and the ſtate of Pennſylvania, in the ſeveral viſits I have paid to this part of the United States.

ORIGIN OF THE STATE OF PENNSYLVANIA.

This colony was founded 1681, by the celebrated WILLIAM PENN, from whom it derives its name; and to the genius with which that great man conceived the plan of its government, and the wiſdom and juſtice of his adminiſtration,

due to him from the public. I
before any thing was done in th
petition presented by William
death, to claim the execution
was long opposed by the agent
TIMORE, proprietor of Maryland
towards the conclusion of the
Charles the Second signed Will
ter.

At this time several spots on
Delaware were inhabited. Th
part of the province of New Yo
Dutch settlers, and afterwards
session of the Swedes; till, in
finally united to the crown of E

The motives mentioned in the
patent granted to William Penn
of Admiral Penn, and the lauda

The limits of the lands ceded by Charles Second to William Penn, were, on the eaſt, the Delaware, from a ſpot twelve miles to the north of Newcaſtle, to the fortieth degree of latitude, *in caſe*, the words of the patent are, *the river ſhall extend thus far to the north*; from this point a ſtraight line drawn to the weſt, at right angles with the Delaware; and from that point, another line drawn to the ſouth; and finally, a line drawn parallel to that of the north, and making the boundary on the ſouth.

The patent gave William Penn, and his heirs, the entire property of the province, ſubject to the ſupreme authority of the crown of England; it ceded alſo the power of making laws, eſtabliſhing a government, granting lands, and raiſing taxes.

The commerce of the new province was to be ſubject to the regulations of the Britiſh legiſlature, and was to be carried on only with England. William Penn was obliged to appoint an agent in London, to anſwer to the crown for any violations of the laws regulating Britiſh commerce; but it was provided, that in all diſputes between William Penn, or his heirs, or the merchants of the colony, and the crown, the conſtruction of the laws ſhould be favourable to the

former, and the King's miniſters were enjoined to give them all poſſible aid and protection.

William Penn arrived at the banks of the Delaware in 1682, having with him a great many families of the people called Quakers. As he did not ſuppoſe, with the greater part of the founders of European colonies, that the place of his birth and the grant of his king were authorities for taking poſſeſſion of the territories of ſavage people, without their conſent, he treated with the natives for the lands with ſuch equity, that he not only concluded his negociations without obſtacles, and acquired the friendſhip and confidence of the Indians, but alſo conciliated the minds of the Dutch and Swedes already eſtabliſhed in the country. The conduct of the Quakers, who accompanied Penn, was of the ſame equitable character; ſo that the new ſettlers, far from being diſturbed by the Indians, received every aid thoſe poor people could give them. And ſo deeply rooted was the veneration of the Indian tribes for William Penn, that to this day, when thoſe unhappy victims of European policy are daily driven from their habitations farther back into the wilds of the country, and have too often to complain of other acts of injuſtice, they are accuſtomed to quote the tradition

tradition handed down to them of William Penn's humane and equitable conduct. Nor do they ever place an entire confidence in any treaties with Pennsylvania, or any other state, or even the Union, unless some Quakers are present at the conference;—"The descendants of William Penn," they say, "will never permit us to be deceived."

In 1683, William Penn began to lay the foundations of Philadelphia, at which time he formed a plan for the building of that city, which has since been followed with great exactness.

The country lying along the Delaware to the south of Newcastle, was a little time afterwards granted by the crown to Willian Penn; and the county of Newcastle was ceded to him by the Duke of York.

The inhabitants of this new colony amounted, in 1684, to no more than four thousand. In 1685, ninety vessels arriving from Europe, with emigrants from France, Holland, Germany, Switzerland, Finland, Denmark, Scotland, Ireland, and England, the population was encreased to sixty-six thousand, of which nearly the half were English.

The wisdom of the administration, but still more entire liberty in civil and religious matters, brought a great influx of inhabitants, even

concurrence of whom he frar
that veſted the legiſlation of t
vernor, aſſiſted with a provi
general aſſembly. The counci
ſeventy members, choſen by
governor or his deputy preſide
and had three voices. A thir
was re-elected annually. The
was at firſt compoſed of all th
was ſoon reduced to two hun
provided that it ſhould never
dred.

In the diſcourſe pronounced
on this occaſion, he laid down
truth ought to be inceſſantly i
tion of every free people;—"
ſaid, "be the form of a govern
always are free when they ſhare
power, and are governed only l
theſe two [illegible]

government are, the people's reſpect for the laws, and their ſecurity againſt the abuſe of power. On theſe principles it is, that the people are free, even in obedience, and the magiſtrates honoured and reſpectable, for the impartiality of their adminiſtration and their own ſubmiſſion to the laws."

In 1683, William Penn offered a new conſtitution to the inhabitants of Pennſylvania, of which they accepted. The number of repreſentatives was now diminiſhed; and the prerogative of putting a negative upon laws paſſed by the aſſembly, given to the governor.

Some diſputes between Lord Baltimore and William Penn, concerning their reſpective property, obliged the latter to go to England. In his abſence, the adminiſtration of the government was committed to a council, who abuſed their power, and excited diſcontents, that Penn, while he remained in Europe, could neither prevent nor allay. The crown therefore reſumed the government of the province, which was committed to the care of the governor of New York.

About this period a new conſtitution was eſtabliſhed in Pennſylvania, differing from the former chiefly in this—that the general aſſembly were now annually elected.

In 1699, William Penn arrived from England, and again took the reins of government; and it was in 1701, when he was about to embark once more for England, that the conſtitution of this province was eſtabliſhed on the footing on which it reſted till the revolution of America.

The three counties of Newcaſtle, Kent, and Suſſex, (which at that time were known by the name of the *three lower counties*), refuſing to accept this new conſtitution, William Penn granted his right in them to EDMUND SHIPPEN, and five others, and theſe counties were erected into a ſeparate government. They had an aſſembly diſtinct from that of Pennſylvania, in which, however, the governor of Pennſylvania preſided: and theſe three counties at preſent form the State of Delaware.

William Penn purchaſed from the Indians, by ſucceſſive treaties, the country as far as the Suſquehanna, and even beyond, and all that tract of land extending from Duck Creek to the mountains. He died in 1718, eſteemed, beloved, and regretted, by every one who had occaſion at any time to have dealings with him. After his death his heirs, the proprietors and governors of the province, endeavoured to extend their power, and ſoon began to claim exemptions from taxes for the

the lands the family of Penn had reſerved for itſelf. The houſe of repreſentatives oppoſed theſe pretenſions with unremitting ſteadineſs; and the hiſtory of Pennſylvania, from that period to the late revolution in America, is nothing more than a record of diſputes between the governors and the houſe of repreſentatives. Every queſtion that came before the aſſembly was the occaſion of a diſpute; and the mutual jealouſy of theſe authorities prevented the eſtabliſhment of neceſſary regulations, which the repreſentatives of the people had not leiſure to propoſe, or were unwilling to ſubject to the governor's negative.

CONSTITUTION OF THE STATE OF PENNSYLVANIA AFTER THE REVOLUTION.

At the time of the revolution in America, the conſtitution of Pennſylvania was changed. The proprietors were then abſent; and the people, by their repreſentatives, eſtabliſhed a conſtitution, in the following manner.

The legiſlative authority was delegated to a houſe of repreſentatives, choſen annually by the ſeveral counties. To become an elector, it was neceſſary to be an inhabitant, a deſcendant of Europeans, and free—to have arrived at the age of twenty-one, and to have reſided a year in Pennſylvania.

The

The number of the repreſentatives was to be proportioned to the population of each county; the only qualification to be a candidate for repreſentative was, a reſidence for the two laſt years in the ſame county, but no repreſentative was eligible to be re-elected till after an interval of four years. Every repreſentative, before he took his ſeat, was obliged to read and ſign the following declaration—*That he believed in one God, who created the univerſe, and governs it by his providence, and who rewards the good and puniſhes the wicked; and that he acknowledged the Old and New Teſtaments to have been written by divine inſpiration.*

The houſe of repreſentatives had the power of making laws conſiſtent with the ſpirit of the conſtitution. All acts were to be paſſed by a majority of at leaſt two-thirds of the members preſent; and laws were not to be in force till the expiration of one year from the time of their paſſing. During that interval they were to be publiſhed in the gazettes, that the people might have opportunity to know their nature, and that the public opinion might be made known reſpecting neceſſary amendments.

The number of repreſentatives in 1789 were ſeventy-two.

The executive power was placed in the ſupreme

preme council of Pennſylvania, compoſed of a preſident, vice-preſident, and fifteen members choſen by the people, one in each county. This council was choſen for three years, and a third was renewed annually by an election. The preſident and vice-preſident were annually choſen, by an aſſembly compoſed of the houſe of repreſentatives and the ſupreme council; but they were choſen among the members of the ſupreme council.

Another council compleated the political body of this ſtate; it was called the *council of cenſors*, and was compoſed of two members from each county, choſen annually by the people. The members could not be re-elected till after an interval of ſeven years. Their functions were, to guard the rights of the conſtitution; to enquire into uſurpations of the legiſlature, or the ſupreme council; to enquire whether the taxes were equitably impoſed, faithfully levied, and expended with economy; in a word, to ſee the laws juſtly adminiſtered. They had the power to ſummon any individual before them; to ſuſpend the deliberations of the legiſlature; to examine its acts, and to recommend the annulling of ſuch as appeared to them inconſiſtent with the conſtitution. They had, beſide, the power of

of calling a convention to change the conſtitution, to which they had authority to propoſe ſuch reforms as they ſhould deem neceſſary. In the caſe of their calling a convention, they were enjoined to give notice of it in the gazettes, during ſix months previous to its meeting.

As democratic as this conſtitution was, there were many who ſtill wiſhed for further innovation; and while it was in exiſtence, the State of Pennſylvania was divided by two factions, one of which was called the *conſtitutionaliſts*, and the other *republicans*. The latter demanded two houſes, on the plan of the majority of the United States. The conteſt for power was eager; and the public intereſt, as is too often the caſe, was ſacrificed to the intereſts of parties. Finally the republicans prevailed; and in 1790, the conſtitution at preſent in force was framed by a convention.

THE PRESENT CONSTITUTION OF PENNSYLVANIA.

The conſtitution of Pennſylvania, like thoſe of all the other United States, ſeparates the executive from the legiſlative power.

The legiſlature is compoſed of a houſe of repreſentatives and a ſenate.

The members of the houſe of repreſentatives are

are choſen in each county by the electors, with the exception of thoſe who are returned by the citizens of Philadelphia.

The number of repreſentatives for a county is in proportion to the population, but each county returns at leaſt one. To keep the number in each county correſpondent with the population, an account of the inhabitants is taken every ſeven years, according to which the legiſlature declares the number that each county ſhall return.

The number of repreſentatives is never to exceed a hundred. The houſe of repreſentatives is elected annually. The qualifications for members are,—the arrival at the age of twenty-one; the right of citizenſhip acquired three years previous to the election; and a previous reſidence of three years in the county.

The ſenate is elected for four years; but a fourth of the ſenators is renovated annually.

The ſenators are elected by diſtricts, formed by ſeveral counties, according to their population; but no diſtrict is permitted to return more than four ſenators.

The number of the ſenators is never to be leſs than the fourth part of the houſe of repreſentatives, nor ever exceed the third.

The qualifications for a ſenator are,—the arrival at the age of twenty-one; the right of citizenſhip;

citizenſhip; reſidence for four years in the ſtate; and a reſidence of the year preceding the election in the diſtrict.

The governor is elected for three years, and is not eligible to continue in office more than nine years in twelve. The qualifications for the candidate for the office of governor, are—the arrival at the age of thirty; and the right of citizenſhip of ſeven years ſtanding, and ſeven years reſidence in the ſtate.

The qualification of reſidence in the ſtate is not neceſſary to a candidate for the office of governor, or member of either of the houſes of legiſlature, when he has been abſent on the ſervice of the Union or the State.

The ſame electors chuſe the governor and the two houſes of the legiſlature. The qualifications of an elector are,—the arrival at the age of twenty-one; two years reſidence in the ſtate previous to the election; and the payment of taxes for the laſt ſix months. The ſons of inhabitants paying taxes are exempt from the laſt qualification.

Laws for the impoſition of taxes muſt originate in the houſe of repreſentatives; but the ſenate may make amendments in them.

The treaſurer of the ſtate is annually appointed by the legiſlature,

All

All other places under the government, civil and military, are filled by the governor; who appoints alſo the ſheriffs and coroner in each county, from two candidates preſented to him by the electors.

The governor has the prerogative of granting pardon to convicts, or of mitigating their ſentence.

The acts of the legiſlature muſt receive his ſignature, to have the force of a law, which ſignature is to be affixed to the act within ten days of its being preſented to him; except in the caſe of his refuſing his aſſent, when his refuſal is to be accompanied with a declaration of his motives. The motives of refuſal are to be taken into conſideration by the two houſes; and if two-thirds of each perſiſt in paſſing the act, the governor is to place his ſignature to it, notwithſtanding his objections. It thenceforth becomes law, and he is to provide for its execution.

The judicature is divided into five tribunals; 1. the Supreme Court, compoſed of a chief-juſtice and four other judges. This court holds its ſittings at Philadelphia, in January, April, and September; in the firſt of which months, the ſittings laſt for three weeks, and in the two others for fifteen days.

2. The Courts of Oyer and Terminer, company

poſed of one of the judges of the ſupreme court, and judges of the diſtrict, the county being divided into five diſtricts for the purpoſes of this juriſdiction. The judges make the circuit of the diſtrict, and take cognizance of both civil and criminal cauſes.

3. The Court of Common Pleas, compoſed of a preſident who is one of the judges of the diſtrict, and juſtices of the peace in the county. This court is held in the county, and takes cognizance only of civil cauſes.

4. The Court of Quarter Seſſions, compoſed only of juſtices of the peace, and held every three months in the county.

5. The Court of Errors and Appeal, compoſed of a preſident who has no other function, and the judges, who are preſidents of the ſeveral courts of common pleas. This court is held every year at Philadelphia, beginning its ſittings on the firſt of July.

The Supreme Court, and the Courts of Circuit, have the powers of the Court of Chancery veſted in them.

The reſpective judges are appointed by the governor, and cannot be diſplaced but by a ſentence of the ſenate, upon an accuſation from the houſe of repreſentatives; or, where the accuſation is not of a criminal nature, by the gover-

nor,

nor, on the requiſition of two-thirds of each of the two houſes of the legiſlature.

The concluding chapter of the conſtitution of Pennſylvania contains a declaration of rights, eſtabliſhed on the pureſt principles of civil and religious liberty.

No teſt is required from perſons holding public offices, except a declaration to uphold and defend the conſtitution. No profeſſion relative to religion is demanded of them. The declaration is made upon oath, or ſimple affirmation, according to the pleaſure of the perſon making it; and this ſeems a neceſſary proviſion in a ſtate in which Quakers are as numerous as in that of Pennſylvania.

Votes at an election are given in writing; and the judges who preſide, before they receive a vote, are to make an entry of the name and qualification of the voter, that the ſame perſon may not vote twice, or vote without the right of ſuffrage.

The tranquillity of Pennſylvania has been undiſturbed ſince the eſtabliſhment of this conſtitution, except in the inſtance of a partial inſurrection in 1794, of which I ſhall have occaſion to ſpeak hereafter.

This ſtate is bleſſed with a high degree of proſperity. Population increaſes in an aſtoniſhing

progreſſion. Commerce is more flouriſhing than in any of the other ſtates; and every corner of it is peopling with emigrations from Europe, or from the other ſtates of the Union.

THE LAWS IN GENERAL.

By the grant of Charles Second to William Penn, it was provided, that the laws of England relative to property, and alſo the laws relative to crimes, ſhould be in force in Pennſylvania, till others ſhould be formally ſubſtituted by himſelf, and the freemen of the new province, or their deputies.

In the eſtabliſhment of this colony, the common law of England, and ſeveral of its ſtatute laws, were naturally adopted; but many of theſe not being found in any written code of Pennſylvania, they are to be regarded indiſcriminately as the common law of Pennſylvania.

When the revolution took place, theſe laws ceaſed to be obligatory, by the connection with England being deſtroyed. But they were confirmed in the firſt independent legiſlature by an expreſs law, till they ſhould be repealed by ſucceeding acts of the legiſlature. This wiſe meaſure was neceſſary in the agitation of a revolution, that ſcarcely affords the coolneſs and leiſure required for the formation of a new code of laws,

or

or even the careful reviſion of an ancient ſyſtem. Many of the laws ſince that period have been repealed, or amended; thoſe which are at preſent in force have been lately collected and publiſhed by Mr. DALLAS, ſecretary of the ſtate of Pennſylvania, a lawyer of great eminence, and who is allowed, even by men of oppoſite ſentiments in politics, to poſſeſs a clear judgment, and a profound knowledge in the laws.

THE CODE OF CIVIL LAWS IN PARTICULAR.

I ſhall ſpeak only of the moſt intereſting of the code of civil laws; and in the firſt place, of that which regulates the property of perſons dying inteſtate. This law, which was paſſed in 1794, revokes all preceding laws on the ſame ſubject, the laſt of which was paſſed in 1764.

By the exiſting law, the widow of a perſon dying inteſtate takes a third of all his perſonal property and an intereſt for life in the real eſtate. The other two-thirds are divided equally among the legitimate children, already born or poſthumous; and after the death of the widow, the third of the real eſtate in which ſhe had a life-intereſt, is equally divided among the children.

When the perſon dying inteſtate leaves no widow, the whole of the property is equally divided among the children.

When a perſon dying inteſtate leaves a wid without children, the widow takes half the p ſonal property, and a life-intereſt in half the r eſtate; the remainder is divided among the near relations of the deceaſed; to whom alſo deſcen at the death of the widow, the half of the r eſtate enjoyed by her during her life.

This law determines the preference to be giv to the degrees of relationſhip; and regulates t manner of valuing, ſelling, and dividing the p perty among the co-heirs.

The aboliſhed law of 1764, had given to t eldeſt of the ſons of the perſon dying inteſta a ſhare of the property equal to two of the otl children.

The common-law of England is followed Pennſylvania, in the diſpoſition of the prope of a woman dying inteſtate; the whole of perſonal property belongs to the huſband, a alſo the enjoyment of the real eſtate during life.

If there are children of the marriage, or th repreſentatives, they divide the property of mother after the death of the father.

The liberty of diſpoſing of property by w without leaving any part to children, is entire Pennſylvania, and is conſidered as a ſecurity the good behaviour of children. It is very comm

common to find a parent making a bad uſe of this liberty; which appears, however, to be greater than a juſt man would deſire. It is not unuſual for a parent to leave his eldeſt ſon a double portion of his property, but public opinion condemns every diſpoſition in which the eldeſt ſon is favoured beyond that proportion.

By a law paſſed in 1786, no divorce can be adjudged but in the following caſes;—1. For inability in the huſband, or incapacity of the wife to bear children.

2. For a preceding marriage of one of the parties, the former wife or huſband being ſtill alive, when the ſecond marriage took place.

3. For adultery, proved by one of the parties.

4. For the voluntary abſence of either of the parties, without reaſonable cauſe, from the houſe of the married parties during four ſucceeding years.

In each of theſe caſes the ſupreme court has the power of pronouncing a ſentence of divorce. The forms of proceeding are preſcribed by the law; and it is provided, that they cannot be reſorted to, by any huſband or wife, except where the parties have reſided one year at leaſt in the ſtate.

When a married perſon, on the report of the death of the huſband or wife, after an abſence of

two years, marries again, ſuch perſon is not t
be judged guilty of adultery; but the huſban
or wife who has been thus reported dead, ma
on his or her return, claim the diſſolution of th
marriage made during his or her abſence, an
the reſtitution of the wife or huſband, provide
the claim is made within a year after the retur
of ſuch perſon.

A huſband who conſents to his wife's adulter
is not intitled to a divorce; and where a divorc
is obtained for adultery, the party convicted o
the crime is not at liberty to marry with the per
ſon who was his or her partner in the guilt.

The law grants a ſeparation, when the wife
proves that ſhe has been ill-treated by her huſ-
band; and compels the huſband to afford a main-
tenance to the wife after the ſeparation, not ex-
ceeding the third of his revenue; but every ſen-
tence of ſeparation is to be reviſed by the high
court of errors and appeals, if either of the parties
chuſes to appeal.

By a law paſſed in 1780, the children of ſlaves
born after that period are declared free; but they
are liable to ſerve the maſters of their parents till
the age of twenty-eight. The ſame law ordained
the regiſtering, in the public books of certain of-
ficers, the names of the ſlaves then reſiding in the
ſtate; and ſuch ſlaves as were not ſo regiſtered
were

were declared to be free. It provided that all ſlaves ſhould be tried by the ſame tribunals, and with the ſame forms, as other citizens of the ſtate; but it prohibited the teſtimony of a ſlave againſt a freeman. The proprietors of ſlaves were compelled by this law to provide for their ſubſiſtence, even in the caſe of their not being regiſtered; and the manner was preſcribed for the recovery of a ſlave who had eſcaped from his maſter. It was forbidden to engage any negro or mulatto above the age of twenty-one to be bound for any longer term than ſeven years.

A law that was paſſed in May 1788 explained and amended the law of 1780. Every ſlave brought into the State of Pennſylvania, either by an inhabitant of the ſtate or any perſon coming to reſide there, was declared free as ſoon as he entered on the territories of the ſtate. No perſon could take with him, or ſend away to another ſtate, a ſlave engaged only for a term, without the conſent of the ſlave officially declared before a juſtice of the peace. A fine of one hundred and ſixty dollars is to be paid for every offence againſt this proviſion of the law. The children of ſlaves born after the firſt of March 1780, who were ſubject to ſervitude till the age of twenty-eight, were to be enregiſtered in the

books of the proper officers, in default of which they were declared free.

The trading in negroes was prohibited, under the penalty of the confiſcation of the veſſel employed in or deſtined to that traffic, and a fine of two thouſand two hundred and fifty dollars. Every maſter of a ſlave, whether during his life or for a term of years, was prohibited, under the penalty of one hundred and twelve dollars, to remove huſband and wife, or parents and their children, to the diſtance of more than twelve miles from each other, without their previous conſent. Where violence is uſed by the maſter, or perſecution or falſe pretences to effect the ſeparation contrary to this law, the fine is doubled, and the offender to be impriſoned for ſix or twelve months. The granting liberty to a ſlave, whether he is ſo for life or a term of years, requires no other formality than the ſignature of the maſter declaring him to be free.

The common law of England is ſtill in force in Pennſylvania, relative to the hiring of domeſtics, and the taking of apprentices. Parents may therefore engage their children as apprentices and domeſtics up to the age of twenty-one; and after that age young people may make agreements for themſelves till they are twenty-eight. Proviſions

are

are made by the law merely to prevent abuſes in theſe engagements. Among the reſt are—the declaration before juſtices of the peace of the perſon engaged to be a ſervant or apprentice, that he engages himſelf voluntarily; a prohibition to every maſter to ſend ſervants or apprentices out of the ſtate; and a fine impoſed upon all perſons offending againſt that clauſe, or retaining the perſons ſo engaged beyond the term of the contract.

The law alſo authoriſes the engagement, for a limited period, of perſons arriving from Europe, who cannot otherwiſe diſcharge the debts they have contracted with the maſters of veſſels for their paſſage.

The overſeers of the poor may make engagements for the children of the poor as apprentices, but not for any term exceeding their arrival at the age of twenty-one; and proviſions are made for the proper treatment of ſuch apprentices and domeſtics by their maſters.

It is under the ſanction of the forms of this law that emigrants, arriving here from the French colonies ſince the French Revolution, have been able to retain their ſlaves. Having conducted them before magiſtrates, they engage them till the time when they ſhall attain the age of twenty-one, or twenty-eight; but the conſent of the negroe

negro to this effect is neceſſary, without which they are declared free.

There is no law in Pennſylvania, directly enacted by the legiſlature of the ſtate, relative to bankrupteies; on this ſubject the law of England is followed. That which relates to the inſolvent debtors is encumbered with the inconveniences which ſuch laws ſeldom avoid. It provides that inſolvent perſons, impriſoned for debt, ſhall be diſcharged and freed from further purſuit, on a declaration made by them of the amount of their property and the relinquiſhment of it to their creditors. But if the debtor afterwards acquires other property, he may be again ſued. It will be felt, that the debtor, being once enlarged, may ſecrete his new acquiſitions from his creditor, or that he may be diſhoneſt in his declaration concerning his property; but it will alſo be felt, that it is leſs difficult to raiſe objections to this mild proviſion of the law, than to ſubſtitute one that would protect the honeſt and unfortunate debtor, while it ſecured the creditor from frauds. The decay of morals in Pennſylvania renders a proviſion for this laſt-mentioned object neceſſary; and the legiſlature is engaged in framing a law for that purpoſe.

It was propoſed in the laſt ſeſſion to aboliſh

* A certificate granted after legal arreſts ſeems a more equitable mode, preſuppoſing a full diſcovery.

arreſts for debt, and to leave to the money-lender and the merchant the taſk of enquiring into the ſolidity of the funds for their repayment. The propoſition was ſupported by a great number of the members; but was oppoſed by a majority, and thrown out.

Chicane will find means to prolong the term of nine months, which is the term conſumed by the regular forms in the recovery of a debt; and it is not unuſual to ſee it thus employed in Penn-ſylvania.

By a law of Pennſylvania, cognizance is given to juſtices of the peace of all actions for debt not exceeding fifty-three dollars. The object of the legiſlature in this law was, to ſave expence in the moſt frequent actions for debt, and in which the parties were the leaſt capable of defraying it; but an appeal to the ſuperior tribunals is given to the defendant. This law met with much oppoſition before it paſſed, and chiefly from lawyers who imagined it would affect their practice; but experience has ſhewn the wiſdom of the proviſion. There is ſcarcely an inſtance of an appeal from the deciſions of the juſtices of the peace; and the expences of recovering debts before them are twenty times leſs than before the ſuperior tribunals with the aid of advocates.

THE

THE CRIMINAL LAWS.—PRISONS.

It is on the ſubject of criminal laws that philoſophy has had the moſt noble and uſeful influence in Pennſylvania; and in this reſpect the government may juſtly ſerve for a model to the reſt of the world.

I cannot proceed with this ſubject without repeating part of what I have ſaid in another work, publiſhed with this title—*On the Priſons of Philadelphia*; to which I will refer ſuch of my readers as require a more particular detail on this intereſting ſubject.

Since the year 1793, no crime but wilful murder is puniſhed with death. Other crimes are puniſhed with impriſonment, for more or leſs time, and with circumſtances of greater or leſs ſeverity, according to the nature of the offence; the Governor in all caſes having the prerogative to mitigate the puniſhment; for although it has appeared to the wiſe legiſlators of this ſtate, that the certainty with which puniſhment follows crimes will greatly diminiſh them, the hope of obtaining pardon by ſubſequent good conduct has no leſs appeared to them a motive of ſubſtantial reform in criminals. They very properly thought that all puniſhment ſhould have the amendment of the offender for its object, and ought even to furniſh

furniſh him with the means of reform; and this valuable maxim is the baſis of the policy of the priſons in Philadelphia.

The adminiſtrators of the priſons have added this truly wiſe principle; that the impriſonment of a criminal being a reparation to ſociety, it ought as little as poſſible to be a burden on its finances.

They have propoſed, therefore, the following objects in their regulations:

1ſt. That the economy of the priſons ſhould, as much as poſſible, tend to detach the priſoners from their former habits, and lead them to reflections on their condition, and conſequently to amendment.

2d. That all arbitrary proceedings, and cruelty, and injuſtice in the jailors, ſhould be carefully excluded, ſince they diſpoſe the mind of the priſoner to malice and revenge, inſtead of begetting ſentiments of contrition.

3d. That the priſoner ſhould be conſtantly employed in ſome profitable labour, to wean him from habits of idleneſs, to defray the expences of the priſon, and to provide ſome reſource for the time when he returns again to ſociety.

The convicts in the priſons are divided into two claſſes; the firſt are ſuch as are convicted of crimes formerly puniſhed with death, and their

ſentence

ſentence always includes *ſolitary confinement* for part of the time of their impriſonment. The quantity of ſolitary confinement is at the diſcretion of the judge, within theſe bounds—that it ſhall not exceed half of the time of the impriſonment, nor be leſs than the twelfth part. The other claſs of convicts are ſuch as are ſentenced for inferior offences; and who are not conſequently condemned to *ſolitary confinement*.

The cells for ſolitary confinement are eight feet by ſix, and nine in height. They are always on the firſt or ſecond floor of the priſon, are vaulted, and detached from the reſt of the building. They are warmed by a ſtove which ſtands in the corridor facing the cells. The convict, ſhut in by two doors of iron and grated, receives the benefit of the fire without being able to convert it to miſchievous purpoſes. The cell is lighted by the doors leading to the corridor, and more immediately by a window. It has a water-cloſet, through which freſh water can be always turned at the pleaſure of the priſoner. No precaution for cleanlineſs or health is forgotten. The cells, as well as every part of the priſon, are white-waſhed twice a year. The priſoner ſleeps on a mattraſs, and is well furniſhed with covering.

Thus delivered over to ſolitude, and the bitterneſs of reflection and remorſe, the convict has no

no communication with human beings; except that once a day the turnkey brings him a coarſe pudding made of Indian wheat.

It is not till after the convict has paſſed ſome time in this ſecluſion from ſociety that he obtains permiſſion to read, or to be furniſhed with ſuch employment as his ſtrict confinement will admit of.

The convict never quits his cell during the term for which he is condemned to ſolitary confinement, not even to walk in the corridor, except in the caſe of ſickneſs.

It is left to the inſpectors of the priſons to ſay in what part of the whole term of the impriſonment the time of the ſolitary confinement ſhall take place; provided the priſoner actually ſuffers the quantity of ſolitary confinement named in the ſentence. It is uſually inflicted when the convict enters the priſon; becauſe the ſeverer part of the ſentence ought in juſtice, as quickly as poſſible, to follow the crime; becauſe the rigour of this ſecluſion would be unjuſtly increaſed if the priſoner had already enjoyed the common liberty of the priſon; becauſe the ſecluſion from ſociety is deſigned to lead the priſoner to reflection on the crimes whoſe puniſhment falls ſo heavily on him; and, becauſe the ſudden and abſolute change of food affects the temperament

of

of the priſoner and inclines him to the diſpoſition that precedes repentance.

The inſpectors of the priſons place great confidence in the abſtinence they impoſe on the convict condemned to ſolitary confinement; regarding it as the ſureſt means of his amendment, by the change it effects in his ideas and temper. This notion ſeems to have influenced the founders of ſuch religions as enjoin faſts and abſtinence; and he who reflects on the power of our organs over the qualities of our mind will not fail to applaud the inſpectors of the priſons in Philadelphia for the ſagacity of their ſyſtem.

A convict who is not ſentenced to ſolitary confinement is, on his entrance into the priſon, put into a common room with others. His clothes are taken off, and in ſome caſes burnt; and a dreſs common to all the priſoners given to him. He is inſtructed in the regulations of the priſon, and examined reſpecting the ſpecies of labour he is capable of purſuing.

The civil officer who conducts the convict to priſon, delivers to the inſpectors a paper containing an account of his offence; the circumſtances by which it is heightened or extenuated; the facts that appeared on his trial; the crimes of which he has in any former time been accuſed; in a word, the entire character and hiſtory of the man

in as far as it can be gathered. The document tranſmitted by the court that pronounced the ıtence; and enables the inſpectors to form opinion of the priſoner, and to conduct themves toward him as the caſe requires.

The labour allotted to priſoners is proportioned their ſtrength, and proficiency in the employ-ent. In the priſons there are looms; carpen-s' benches; and ſhops fitted up for ſhoe-akers and taylors. Convicts that cannot avail emſelves of any of theſe, are employed in ſaw-g, or poliſhing marble; preparing the cedar for neils; grinding plaiſter of Paris; combing wool; beating hemp. The inſpectors have lately ded a manufacture of nails, which employs a eat many hands, and produces a large profit the priſon. Convicts that are unable to endure rd labour, and are little expert at any thing, are ıployed in ſorting wool, horſe-hair, and flax.

The bargain for the labour of the priſoners is ıde between the jailor and the tradeſmen of e city, in the preſence of the convict. Out of ı earnings, the convict pays for his board, his rtion of the common expences of the houſe, d the uſe and wear of his tools; the rate of yment for theſe things, being neceſſarily go-med by circumſtances, is fixed by the inſpec-s four times in every year; it is at preſent

fifteen pence per day, and an old man, who can do nothing but pick hemp, is able to gain one and twenty or two and twenty pence per day. There are convicts who earn more than a dollar per day.

Beſides the money which the convict pays to the priſon from his earnings, the law compells him to reimburſe the ſtate the expences of his trial, and to pay a fine which is always part of the ſentence. The fine includes a ſum to be paid into the treaſury of the ſtate; and in caſe of theft, a ſum ſufficient to pay for the ſtolen property. The money to be paid into the treaſury is frequenly remitted, but never the expences of the trial, nor the reſtitution of the ſtolen property. The county advances the money for the expences of the trial; and is repaid from the labour of the convict, if his family or friends do not pay it for him.

The women are employed in ſpinning, ſewing, combing wool, and waſhing for the priſon. They pay ſeven-pence per day for their board; and they can earn more than that if they are induſtrious. As their labour is not ſo hard as that of the men their food is leſs expenſive.

The jailor does not here, as is too frequently the practice in other places, levy contributions on misfortune and miſery. Nothing is demanded

manded on the priſoner's entrance into priſon, or on his quitting it; nothing for particular indulgences to the individual.

The ſmallneſs of the ſalary of certain ſituations in Europe ſeems to authoriſe thoſe who fill them in the exactions by which they increaſe their revenue; and it is difficult for perſons of higher rank, whoſe office it is to ſuperintend their conduct, to make rigid enquiries where they know the ſubaltern has not the ſalary to provide the neceſſaries of life.

The rapacious exactions to which I allude, are exerciſed by perſons of the vileſt condition in ſociety; and they are often levied as an indemnity for the contempt and hatred which thoſe perſons encounter.

But here, where no priſoner is ever put in irons; where blows and even ill language is ſtrictly forbidden to all perſons who approach them; where the whole economy of the priſon tends to make it a ſcene of reform; the office of jailor never wounds the delicay of the moſt honourable characters. The ſalaries are very ſufficient, even of the under jailors; the daily viſits of the inſpectors are a complete check upon the jailors, and not only excludes all exaction, but produces conſtant evidence that none can exiſt in the priſons.

Every priſoner has a ſmall book in which a entered the bargains made in his preſence for h labour, and the amount of the produce; an againſt this, his debts for the expences of h trial, the fine to which he is condemned, th ſum to be paid for the uſe and deſtruction of h tools, his clothes, and his board; and the ac count is audited and paſſed every three month in the preſence of the inſpectors. A copy of th account is entered in a general regiſter; and alſo paſſed every three months.

The produce of the labour is paid into th treaſury of the county, which thus becomes th banker of the priſoner, to prevent the ſuſpicion that would ariſe if the jailor held the money i his hands. The jailor, in fact, is no more tha the agent between the convict and his employer and the price of labour in the priſon is the ſam as out of doors; and the inſpectors take care tha no fraud is practiſed upon the convicts.

The jailor purchaſes the proviſions in the pre ſence of the inſpectors. A certain quantity i allowed to each priſoner, and is weighed out be fore the cook, who is himſelf a convict, and paid by his fellow priſoners for his labour.

To theſe precautions of inceſſant inſpection and of the ample ſalary of the jailors, whic removes the temptation to fraud on their part,

joine

joined the powerful controul of public opinion. The humanity and inflexible probity of the inſpectors is ſo manifeſt, their deſire of the welfare of the convicts is ſo unequivocal, and their care that no injuſtice be done them ſo conſtant, that to rob them would appear in the public eye a more deteſtable crime than any other ſpecies of robbery.

The rooms in which the priſoners ſleep are on the firſt floor; each room contains ten or twelve bedſteads, furniſhed with mattraſſes, ſheets, and a ſufficiency of covering; and every priſoner has a bed to himſelf. Each room is well aired and well lighted. The priſoners quit their chambers at day-break, and do not return till the hour of going to bed. They are then ſhut up without light. When the weather is ſevere, a little fire is allowed them; the whole of the building being vaulted, there is no danger of their burning it down; and if they ſhould be tempted to ſet fire to their beds, they would do no more than ſubject themſelves to periſh, and if they eſcaped would be obliged to pay for the miſchief done.

Every morning, before the convicts go to work, they are obliged to waſh their hands and face. In ſummer they bathe twice a month, in a bath made for that uſe in the middle of the court. They are regularly ſhaved twice a week;

and the barber, who is alſo a convict, is paid c
of the fifteen pence per day deducted out of ea
priſoner's labour. Their linen is changed tw
a week.

All heavy work is done in the courts; a
light trades are followed in rooms on the ſa
floor with their chambers, but in a ſeparate p
of the building. They are not ſhut in while tl
work; but each is under the ſuperintendance
the reſt. There are ſeldom more than five
ſix in one of theſe ſhops.

The under jailors, of whom there are four
each priſon, are obliged to be continually in
courts, chambers, or corridors; in fine, amc
the priſoners.

All converſation is prohited the priſoners, l
yond what neceſſarily ariſes in the purſuit
their occupations. They are forbidden to
proach each other with their crimes, or even
ſpeak of the cauſe of their impriſonment. T
ſame ſilence is impoſed upon them at tal
Their breakfaſt and ſupper is a pudding of fl
made from Indian corn, with which they
treacle. At dinner, each is ſerved with hal
pound of meat, half a pound of bread, and
getables. Their drink is always water. Nev
on any pretence, are they permitted to taſte f
mented liquors, not even ſmall beer. All ſi

liqu

liquors are prohibited; and the prohibition is religiouſly obſerved. The excitement produced by fermented liquors is momentary, and deceitful; and as it would heat the juices of the convict, would conſequently interfere with the ſyſtem of temperance through which it is intended to effect a change in his diſpoſition. The healthy vigour which is neceſſary for him, will be derived from the ſubſtantial but moderate food that is given him. Peals of laughter, ſongs, and ſhouts, are prohibited; not only as they would be inconvenient and diſagreeable in the priſon, but becauſe they diſturb the tranquillity which is to be cultivated and encreaſed in the priſoner's temper.

When a convict violates a regulation of the priſon, he is admoniſhed for the firſt offence by the inſpector, the jailor, or the under jailor. If he repeats his offence, he is ſent into ſolitary confinement. This is a puniſhment which the jailor may himſelf inflict; but in every ſuch caſe he is obliged inſtantly to ſend an account of it to the inſpector.

When a convict is idle, and will not work, he is ſent into ſolitary confinement; and this puniſhment is the greater, becauſe he muſt redeem the time he has loſt when he returns to labour, as the expences of the houſe are charged againſt

him even for the time of his ſolitary confin ment.

The four under jailors are all the night on d ty; two of whom are in the room ſet apart f the inſpectors, and the other two walk con nually in the corridors. When there is any e traordinary noiſe, they waken the jailor, wi whom they proceed to the chamber whence t noiſe comes, and conduct the offenders to the ſ litary cells. Such caſes are very rare. It pe haps does not happen four times a year that a pr ſoner is puniſhed; and no other puniſhment inflicted in the priſon but ſolitary confinemen

The jailors and under-jailors are not permi ted to have either arms or dogs. They are ev forbidden to carry a ſmall ſtick, leaſt in a m ment of anger they ſhould ſtrike a priſoner, a the tranquillity ſo much cultivated, and fro which ſo much is expected, be diſturbed. A under jailor who is found drunk, or who treats priſoner a ſecond time with unprovoked rigou is immediately diſcharged.

The inſpectors take occaſion to converſe wi the priſoners; they endeavour to become a quainted with them; they give them advice ar conſolation, and labour to reconcile them to the own conſciences. Theſe converſations are n too frequent, leſt they ſhould produce the le effe

effect. The appearance of the priſoners is generally calm and ſerious; it has nothing of that hard inſolence, or the malignant ſcowl, or the mean ſervility, that we find in the priſoners of Europe. A priſoner here is at once reſerved and reſpectful.

The female convicts are in a wing ſeparated from the dwelling of the men. They are ſuffered to mingle with women that are priſoners for debt—an indulgence that is never granted the men. It is ſuppoſed that the example of women of a better order will tend to correct the manners of the depraved; and this is true; for in that ſex modeſty and an honeſt ſhame have always an influence which men, when they are once perverted, do not feel.

Waſhing is the only labour carried on in the court belonging to the women, of which they otherwiſe make uſe at their pleaſure. The number of female convicts ſeldom exceeds five or ſix. Silence is leſs rigidly exacted from them; and they are not ſo ſtrictly guarded as the men. One of them cooks for the reſt; and they wait on each other in ſickneſs; but ſickneſs is rare among them.

The new economy introduced into the priſons has made a material change relative to diſeaſes. Formerly there were from two hundred and ſixty

to

to three hundred and twenty patients, afflicted with the itch, in one quarter; and in the ſame interval, under the new ſyſtem, they do not amount to forty. This aſtoniſhing difference is ſolely to be attributed to the change of economy. Formerly the licence that reigned in the priſons was the conſtant occaſion of filthineſs, drunkenneſs, quarrels, and diſguſting diſeaſes. At preſent there are no patients in the priſons, but ſome afflicted with the rheumatiſm, or the effect of accidents. In the four laſt years, only two priſoners have died, and they died of the ſmall-pox.

If the diſorder is not contagious, the patient is attended in his chamber; but if contagion is apprehended, he is put in a room by himſelf.

Every Sunday morning the priſoners attend a ſermon, preached by a miniſter, whoſe zeal leads him to the priſon; nor is it inquired to what ſect he belongs. Liberty of conſcience is as unreſtricted in the priſons as it is throughout Pennſylvania. Yet as the inhabitants of the ſtate are almoſt all of them Chriſtians, a chapter is read to the priſoners from the Bible. The ſermons in general turn more on morality than doctrinal points, and are applicable to the ſituation of the convicts. All the priſoners, of every kind and both ſexes, attend the ſervice, excepting thoſe who

who are condemned to ſolitary confinement. In the evening there is another ſermon; and pious books are given to thoſe who requeſt it.

The ſuperintendance of the adminiſtration of the priſon is committed to twelve inſpectors. Six of theſe are replaced by a new election every ſix months, and the election is made by the inſpectors themſelves. The elections are thus frequent, that the duty, which is very painful in its nature, may not fall too heavily on individuals. But an inſpector may be continued in office beyond his term, with his own conſent.

The inſpectors meet every week; and two of them, who have the additional title of *viſitors*, are obliged at leaſt to make two viſits in eight days to the priſons. There is ſcarcely a day paſſes in which they do not make their viſit; and frequently ſome who are not on that duty do the ſame. The inſpectors are for the moſt part Quakers; and it is not to be forgotten, that it is to the ſociety of Quakers that the public is indebted for the eſtabliſhment, protection, and ſucceſs of the new ſyſtem.

To one of theſe people, whoſe name is CALEB LOWNES, is to be given the largeſt ſhare of the honour of this great reform. The opinions of Beccaria and Howard eaſily took root in his humane heart. It was he who animated his brethren

thren with zeal for the enlightened ſyſtem of theſe great men; it was he who exhorted a change in the priſons—who propoſed to ſubſtitute humanity, joined to firmneſs, for fetters and ſtripes—who ſuffered himſelf to be treated as a wild viſionary, without being turned aſide from his purſuit, perfectly confiding in the ſucceſs of his labour. It was he whoſe unwearied zeal gained over to his cauſe whoever was neceſſary to its protection; who obtained from the legiſlature thoſe laws, I will not only ſay that humanity claimed, but that juſtice and an enlarged policy demanded. In a word, it is he who conſents at every election to be an inſpector, and is indeed the principal agent of that great work of reaſon and humanity. May God ſhower his bleſſings on the head of this benefactor of the human race!

The judges at firſt oppoſed this reform; except one among them, who, younger than the reſt, and deſpairing leſs of the human character, embraced the reform with ardour. He aſſociated himſelf to the labours of Caleb Lownes, aiding him with the advice of a man verſed in juriſprudence; and, having ſhared the difficulties, he deſerved to ſhare in the glories of the undertaking. The name of this judge was WILLIAM BRADFORD. He was at that time the attorney-

attorney-general of Pennſylvania, and was afterwards the attorney-general of the United States. He died lately, honoured with the univerſal eſteem and love of his fellow-citizens.

This is an homage which I render the more readily to his memory, as it includes no cenſure on the other judges. While they withheld their ſanction from the reform, they were influenced by doubts of its efficacy; and they were prompt in aiding the plan when they were convinced of their miſtake; nor were they to be deterred by the opinion they had previouſly given;—a conduct that will not be thought little of, by thoſe who have had occaſion to contemplate the operations of ſelf-love.

The priſons, under the new regulations, are ſubject to the ſuperintendance of the mayor of Philadelphia, and judges appointed for that purpoſe. They form a committee, whoſe duty it is to viſit the priſons once in every quarter. The ſame duty is impoſed upon the governor of the ſtate of Pennſylvania, the judges of the ſeveral ſuperior courts, and the grand juries.

Theſe numerous viſits are ordained by the legiſlature, to enſure the ſucceſs of this humane plan, by watching over the interior economy of the priſons, if it were even poſſible for the zeal of the

the inſpectors to relax. They have proved, however, a recompence for the trouble they have occaſioned; they demonſtrated the value of the new ſyſtem; and induced the friends of humanity to overcome the obſtacles, that in every country are thrown in the way of men who devote themſelves to the overthrowing of abuſes.

The inſpectors have the right to preſent petitions to the governor, for the pardon of criminals; which they never fail to uſe, when they are convinced of the amendment of the convict, and of his having acquired a capital by his labour, or of having means of ſubſiſtence among his friends.

The governor of Pennſylvania never refuſes a pardon, on the petition of the inſpectors; even a murderer may hope to obtain it, although, in that caſe, it is never granted, unleſs the petition is ſigned by the relations and friends of the perſon murdered. The inſpectors ſeldom preſent petitions in behalf of convicts of that claſs; they even uſe their prerogative with moderation for all others; but every priſoner knows that it may be employed for him, and his heart, warmed by hope, feels an intereſt in his becoming a better man. Who that is without hope, and without fear, was ever happily influenced in his conduct?

When

When priſoners are diſcharged, they receive the amount of the ſavings of their labour in money, if the inſpectors are perſuaded that they will make a good uſe of it, or in clothes, when the inſpectors have not that confidence. Sometimes convicts diſpoſe of the ſavings of their labour, while they are ſtill in priſon, in the maintaining their families. Such is the admirable effects of the new ſyſtem, that of a hundred convicts diſcharged, either in conſequence of pardons, or at the expiration of the term of their ſentence, there are not two committed for new crimes; under the ancient ſyſtem, the priſons were filled with old and known offenders, who, like the criminals in Europe, left their priſons every time with newly acquired vices, and availed themſelves of their liberty only to commit new depredations, and were again led back to priſon, till they terminated their wretched lives on the ſcaffold.

I will here give a table of the number and claſſes of convicts for the four laſt years of the ancient ſyſtem, and the four firſt of the new.

It would be a very deſireable thing to add a table of the crimes committed, and the ſentences paſſed, in the four years immediately preceding the amelioration of the penal code; but the regiſters

giſters of the priſons were carried off by the perſon who at that time had the cuſtody of them.

It was not till the year 1790, that the law was paſſed that gave the new ſyſtem to the priſons; and it was not till 1791, that it was put in execution.

TABLE

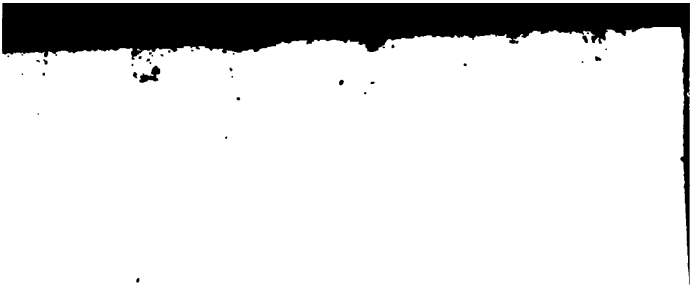
f the Number and Classes of Convicts dur

PERIODS.	Numb. of Convicts.			Crimes of v					
	From the City and County of Philadelphia. Men.	From the City and County of Philadelphia. Women.	From other Parts of the State.	Murder	Man-Slaughter	Highway Robbery	Burglary	Theft	Forgery
ENT SYSTEM.									
y 1787 to May 1788	163	23				20	20	122	5
1788 to May 1789	95	10	8			5	24	57	
1789 to May 1790	108	20	6	6		10	13	82	
1790 to June 1791	114	39	8	3		4	20	113	
Total	480	92	22	9		39	77	374	5
W SYSTEM.									
1791 to June 1792	44	12	9		1	2	2	42	7
1792 to June 1793	25	17	19		2	1	11	40	
1793 to June 1794	40	10	11		1		2	34	3
1794 to March 1795	35	14	7		1		1	47	
Total	144	53	46		5	3	16	163	10

S

Crimes and Offences.		Under the Ancient Systen
Murder		9
Man-Slaughter		
Highway Robbery		39
Burglary		77
Theft		374
Forgery		5
Coining		6
Petty Larceny.	1st Degree.	4
	2d Degree.	13
		527

. *To face Page* 48.



ERVATIONS ON THE FOREGOING TABLE.

In the four firſt of the eight years named in
ble, criminals were committed to the pri-
of Philadelphia, only from the county and
of Philadelphia; in the four laſt years, cri-
s were ſent from every part of Pennſylvania
priſons of Philadelphia.

Of the three hundred and twenty-one con-
hat were foreigners and white men in the
riod of four years, one hundred and thirty-
ere Iriſh, and eighty-four Engliſh or Scotch.
laſt period of four years, of one hundred
hirty-five convicts that were white men,
-two were Iriſh, and nineteen Engliſh or
h. The Iriſh, therefore, in both periods,
more than two-thirds of the foreigners, and
the half of the whole number of priſoners;
art of the priſoners concealing the name of
country, it is reaſonable to ſuppoſe there
more Iriſh than were entered as ſuch in the
r.

In the firſt period of four years, ſeventy-
criminals were convicted of new crimes,
having been diſcharged, and ſome of theſe
or the fifth and ſixth time; while five only,
ing to the laſt period of four years, were
ted of new crimes after being diſcharged

4. Under both the old and the new ſyſtem, crimes have been multiplied in Philadelphia and its environs, in a proportion greatly exceeding that of all the reſt of the ſtate of Pennſylvania.

In the four years, therefore, of the new ſyſtem, more than two hundred have been reſtored as uſeful perſons to ſociety, who, under the old ſyſtem, and under a penal code of laws reſembling that of almoſt every ſtate of Europe, were deſtined either to be the ſcourge of their fellow-creatures, or to be kept ſecluded from them, or to be delivered over to violent deaths.

Criminals were not only rendered more uſeful, but were in reality more ſeverely puniſhed. The greater part of them would have readily, in the firſt inſtance, preferred death to ſolitary confinement; and all were infinitely more ſatisfied with the diſorder and vice of the old priſons, than with the humane and juſt, but uniform and ſteady adminiſtration of the new. It is in deſpite of themſelves that they are reſtored to ſociety; but how much reaſon have they and their families to be grateful to the legiſlature that has ſnatched them from their miſeries? I refer ſuch of my readers as would know more of this intereſting ſubject to my former work, from which I have been able at preſent to give a very incompetent extract.

LAWS

LAWS RELATIVE TO THE POLICE.

The laſt law relative to the regulation of the poor was paſſed in the year 1771. It appoints overſeers of the poor, both in Philadelphia and other cities of the ſtate. It ordains the levying of taxes for their proviſion; recommends the eſtabliſhment of houſes of induſtry; and regulates the manner of removing poor families who become burthenſome, and have not acquired the right of being relieved in the city where they reſide.

The right of being relieved is acquired by a year's reſidence; and payment, during that time, of the poor rates. Domeſtics and apprentices acquire the right ſimply by a year's reſidence. All perſons who have not acquired the right, and are declared by the overſeers of the poor to be in danger of becoming chargeable to the city, are conveyed to the place of their birth; the overſeers of the poor of which place are to reimburſe the city that has thus conveyed them the expences of the journey. Every father or mother, grandfather or grandmother, or child, of poor perſons not able to gain their livelihood, is obliged to provide for them, if they have the means, on the penalty of five dollars and a half for every month that they neglect this ſacred duty. An appeal is allowed to the court of juſtices of the

peace, from the ſentence of the overſeer of t poor, who, in the firſt inſtance, decides in ſu caſes.

A law of Pennſylvania, paſſed in 1789, ga every foreigner, although not a reſident in Am rica, the right of acquiring and poſſeſſing eve ſpecies of property, as if he were a member the ſtate. This law, which was to be in for only for two years, was renewed at the end of th period, and no doubt will continue to be renew till it is declared permanent. This law deſerv to be placed among the moſt enlightened a politic of the ſtate of Pennſylvania, and will, doubt, induce foreigners to ſettle in that fi country, in preference to every other.

The laws relative to the Indian natives, th were paſſed by the aſſemblies of Pennſylvani were characteriſed by the foreſight and equi which governed William Penn in all his tranſa tions with thoſe people; but by the federal co ſtitution, the congreſs only can paſs laws relati to the commerce of the ſeveral ſtates with forei nations, in which deſcription the Indians a compriſed. Pennſylvania, therefore, ſince it w independent, has no particular law on that ſu ject.

Liberty of conſcience is more compleat Pennſylvania than in any of the other ſtates.

was ſo in the birth of the colony; yet, by a law of 1705, the inhabitants were compelled to profeſs a belief in Jeſus Chriſt, in the Holy Ghoſt, and the Scriptures. This profeſſion was neceſſary to place an inhabitant of the ſtate out of the reach of perſecution. The conſtitution adopted at the beginning of the revolution gave wider limits to liberty of conſcience; and finally, the conſtitution made in 1790 declares, "that every man has a natural right, of which he cannot be juſtly deprived, to worſhip God according to the dictates of his own conſcience; that no man can juſtly be compelled to obſerve any form of worſhip, or to incur any expence for public worſhip; that no human authority can, on any pretence, force the conſciences of men; and that no preference can be given by law to any particular form of worſhip." It adds, "that every man, acknowledging the exiſtence of God, and a future ſtate of rewards and puniſhments, may hold any office in the republic of Pennſylvania."

In fact, there is no ſtate in the Union in which religion and its miniſters have leſs influence than in this ſtate; its miniſters here, as every where elſe, are willing enough to erect themſelves into a body, and to influence the public opinion, but the number that favour their pretenſions is ſo ſmall, that it can ſcarcely be ſaid to exiſt.

The laws that enjoin the obſervation
day, are more regarded in Pennſylvania
any of the northern ſtates, becauſe they a
reaſonable and moderate. They prohibit
the ſelling of goods in an open ſhop, o
markets; following the chace; or attend
public diverſion. The law which prohibit
of hazard, and the fighting of game-co
punctually obeyed, becauſe it is agreeabl
manners and taſte of the people; but tha
impoſes a penalty of three quarters of a d
drunkenneſs is far from being ſo ſtrictly ol

LAWS RELATIVE TO THE MILITAR

The law regulating the militia was p
1793. Every male, from the age of eigh
that of forty-five, is in fact a ſoldier of th
The captain of the company in the diſtrict
every young man who attains the age o
teen: a notice, which is ſerved upon hi
ſubaltern of the company, is the only f
quired to enter him in the militia, in wh
remains till he is five and forty. The pro
which exempt males from this ſervice are
the ſame as thoſe that give the ſame exe
in the other ſtates. White men who
meſtics hired for a term, and apprentic
exempt during the term of their engag

except in the caſe of an actual invaſion. The militia is compoſed of diviſions, brigades, regiments, battalions, and companies. The brigades are formed of regiments, and never exceed eight, nor are leſs than two; regiments are compoſed of two battalions; and each battalion of four companies, which, according to the population of the canton, may be compoſed of any number, from forty to eighty men. Every battalion has a company of grenadiers, and another of rifle-men. A company of artillery, and a body of cavalry are attached to every diviſion. A diviſion compriſes the militia of two or three counties, according to their population; and each county forms one brigade or more, as it is more or leſs populous. A diviſion is commanded by a major-general; a brigade, by a brigadier-general; a regiment, by a lieutenant-colonel; a battalion, by a major; and a company, by a captain, lieutenant, and enſign. Beſide the ſtaff-officers of the regiments, a brigadier-general inſpects the diviſions. The general officers are appointed by the governor; the lieutenant-colonels appoint their own majors; they are themſelves, as well as the captains, lieutenants, and enſigns, choſen by the ſoldiers, and non-commiſſioned officers of the regiment, battalion, or company, in which the vacancy happens. The commiſſion of the officers

is only for ſeven years. Every man enrolled the militia, officer or private, trooper or foo ſoldier, muſt provide himſelf with arms and equ page, under the penalty of a fine. When t commanding officer of a regiment declares a m not to be in a condition to comply with th requiſition, he is ſupplied with arms by the ſtat The militia aſſembles twice in the year, either companies or regiments.

The other articles of this voluminous law r gulate the manner in which the ſervice of t militia is to be performed; its pay, when er ployed by the ſtate or the union, which pay is dollars per month for each ſoldier. They dete mine the fines for every ſpecies of offence; t manner in which courts martial are to be compoſ and ſummoned. They apportion relief to eve officer and ſoldier wounded in the ſervice, a to the widows and children of the ſlain. Wh the militia is employed in the ſervice of the unic it is ſubject to the laws of the Congreſs; but o fences committed by individuals are taken co niſance of by courts martial compoſed of its ov body.

The ſtate of Pennſylvania includes twent three counties, and the militia is computed a hundred or a hundred and ten thouſand men.

LAWS RELATIVE TO THE ADMINISTRATION.

Although the interior navigation of the State of Pennſylvania has not made ſuch progreſs as that of New York, it is not for want of wiſdom and foreſight in the government. A law of 1778 declares the rivers Suſquehannah and Delaware, and all the rivers and creeks falling into them, to be public and free navigations, and places them under the guardianſhip and protection of the government. It prohibits the creating any new obſtacle to navigation, and enjoins the removal of all old ones. The ſame regulations were made ſucceſſively for the rivers Monongahela and Youghiogany, and all others in the State of Pennſylvania. Commiſſioners were appointed to enquire and make reports concerning the means of removing all obſtructions to the interior navigation, and to make communication by canals between the great rivers or lakes. The ſeveral companies who undertook to facilitate the navigation on the rivers, or to cut canals, were raiſed into corporations, and aided either by premiums from the ſtate, or by an authority to eſtabliſh tolls on the navigations or canals they formed; ſometimes the ſtate even gave them permiſſion to raiſe money by lottery. In many of theſe undertakings the ſums granted by the legiſlature were

were expended with utility to the ſtate, by completing the work. In others, they were miſ—employed; ſchemes being adopted without a ſufficient examination of their obſtacles. But the legiſlature cauſes an annual return to be made to them of the condition and progreſs of theſe works; and it is not to be doubted that in a few years the interior navigation of Pennſylvania will be carried to the higheſt degree of perfection. We may reaſonably expect to ſee Lake Erie and the River Ohio communicate with the Suſquehannáh and the Delaware. The number of land-carriages that would ſtill, from invincible obſtacles to navigation, in ſome parts be neceſſary would in fact be few, and their length greatly diminiſhed. The numberleſs creeks of Pennſylvania, cleared of the obſtacles to navigation, would afford for all the productions of the interior part of the country a ſure, ſpeedy, and cheap conveyance to the great rivers and lakes of the ſtate.

The roads are made and kept in repair by a levy on the townſhips. A ſurveyor of the roads is choſen by the townſhip. When a new road is to be made, the ſurveyors of the ſeveral townſhips, through which it is to be carried, ſuperintend its completion, and they have authority to levy a tax for this purpoſe on the lands. The tax

muſt

muſt not exceed ſix ſhillings and ſix-pence in the pound of the annual income of the land, according to the valuation made for the levying of other taxes. Before the taxes for the roads can be raiſed, they are to receive the ſanction of two juſtices of the peace of the county; and the general court of juſtices of the peace take cognizance of all diſputes that ariſe on the ſubject of this tax.

The ſurveyors are choſen annually; and receive five per cent on the tax, and are paid beſides eighteen dollars per day when they are actually employed in the duties of their office. They hire labourers for the roads; for the law which regulates this matter diſpenſed with all perſonal ſervice on the high roads. They buy all the materials for making and repairing the roads; and their accounts are audited and ſigned every year by four commiſſioners choſen by the electors of the townſhip.

This law, the principal proviſions of which took place in 1772, was made only for ſeven years, but has ſince been conſtantly renewed at its expiration. Some of the clauſes have from time to time been altered; the modifications however are included in the above ſtatement.

The roads of Pennſylvania are in general better than thoſe of the other ſtates; eſpecially the roads

roads between the moſt populous towns. Th bridges are alſo conſtructed in a more ſoli manner. The road from Philadelphia to Lar caſter, made by an incorporated company, is nc indeed ſo good as the turnpike roads of Englanc but it is in very good condition; and, althoug the tolls are ſo high that a broad-wheeled waggo pays nearly two dollars and a half between thei two cities, which is a diſtance of ſixty-ſix mile: no complaint is made, becauſe the waggons re quire only half the horſes they did before th road was made a turnpike, and perform the jour ney in half the time. The company that con ſtructed this road is very flouriſhing; the ſhare: which at the firſt ſubſcription coſt three hundre dollars each, produce between eight and nine pe cent, and bear a premium in their price.

LAWS RELATIVE TO FINANCE.

The law which regulates taxes was paſſed i 1795. Since the year 1789 no new taxes hav been raiſed in Pennſylvania for the ſtate, ther being no other than taxes levied for the interio uſes of the counties and cities; but the princi ples on which the county rates are determinec and levied, would in all probability be followec in any tax that it might be neceſſary to levy fo the ſtate.

Th

The inhabitants of every county elect three commiſſioners, who remain three years in office, except that one goes out every year by rotation, and a new commiſſioner ſucceeds him. The inhabitants of every townſhip elect, every three years, an aſſeſſor and two aſſiſtants, to apportion the rates impoſed on the townſhip. The aſſeſſors make a return every three years to the commiſſioners of the county, of the names and dwellings (where it is poſſible) of the proprietors of lands, occupied or not occupied, and of the lands not yet cleared, and of the houſes and ſpots of ground belonging to the town; of all the inhabitants of the townſhip, marking their ſeveral employments, profeſſions, or conditions; and alſo a liſt of all horſes and horned cattle above four years old, with a valuation of them; and finally, an eſtimate of the proportion of the tax that may be laid reſpectively on all owners of perſonal and real property. The commiſſioners of the county examine and compare all the liſts; and have authority to make alterations in the taxes, provided they do not alter the relative valuations of the ſeveral properties in the ſame townſhip. The aſſeſſment made in conſequence of theſe returns by the commiſſioners, forms the rule for the levying the taxes for the three ſucceeding years. The commiſſioners are never to lay more on the land

land than one per cent of their computed va
When they are obliged to carry the tax on
to the full extent of one per cent, they are to
the following taxes:—on every freeman, witl
apparent employment, from half a dollar to
dollars; on every labourer, a ſum not exceed
two dollars; on every vintner, ſhopkeeper, or
tailer of goods, from half a dollar to five doll
on every broker, banker, merchant, lawyer,
phyſician, from one dollar to ten; on all o
profeſſions, from one quarter of a dollar to ei
dollars; on every proprietor of ſlaves, a dollar
each ſlave. All the taxes that are not laid
land are regulated by that tax, and conſequer
diminiſh in proportion as the tax on land
ſhort of one per cent, which is its *maximum*.

The quantity of taxes being determined,
commiſſioners iſſue an order to the aſſeſſor
apportion and levy them on the individuals;
an appeal lies to the commiſſioners from tl
aſſeſſment. The tenants of the land are reſp
ſible for the tax on land, but are authoriſed
deduct it from the rent. Lands not cleared
ſubject to the tax; and if the proprietor is not
be found, or does not pay the tax during th
ſucceſſive years, the commiſſioners may orde
much of the land to be ſold as is neceſſary for
payment of the arrears.

The commiſſioners of the county appoint the receivers of the county, and the collectors of the townſhips. Each commiſſioner is paid one dollar and a third for every day that he is actually employed in his office; the aſſeſſors one dollar.

The expence of the aſſeſſment and collection for the whole ſtate is eſtimated at ten thouſand dollars. The collectors are generally paid five per cent on the collection. The treaſurer of the committee is paid a dollar for every hundred pounds which he receives and pays.

The law has proviſions for the exact levying of the taxes; and impoſes reſponſibility on the collectors and other officers; and impoſes fines for neglect or fraud in the diſcharge of their duty.

The ſtate, as I have obſerved, levies no new taxes. Its old duties are—on marriages, taverns, and public ſales by authority, amounting annually from twelve to thirteen thouſand dollars. The legiſlature ſuppreſſed, in 1795, the tax on carriages, and ſome other taxes, which were formerly impoſed for the ſervice of the ſtate.

The annual expenditure of the ſtate amounts to about an hundred and thirty thouſand dollars; it conſiſts of the ſalary of the governor, the ſecretary and other officers of ſtate, and of the judges; the expence of the courts of circuit; the ſalary of the treaſurer and his clerks; the expence

pence of the office for the ſale of lands; the appointments of the members of the ſenate, and the houſe of repreſentatives; the ſalaries of ſome other civil officers; and the pay of ſome militia officers.

The revenues which, with the old duties, enable the ſtate to provide for its expenditure without additional taxes, conſiſt in the intereſt of a capital accruing from the ſale of lands, for the moſt part placed in the banks. This capital amounts at preſent to one million five hundred thouſand dollars; a million of which is in the bank of Pennſylvania, and five hundred thouſand in that of the United States. Theſe ſums bear an intereſt according to the dividends of the reſpective banks; but it may be ſtated to be from nine to ten per cent. Arrears of duties, and arrears of purchaſe-money for the public lands, form another branch of the revenue of the ſtate. The arrears of every kind come in very ſlowly. Several contradictory laws ſerve as an excuſe to the creditors of the ſtate for default of payment. Theſe are alſo protected by members of the legiſlature, who have a perſonal intereſt in the delay. The government of Pennſylvania is indeed unwilling to employ its force, eſpecially for the recovery of arrears. There are two inſtances which will ſufficiently ſhow the backwardneſs of the

the government to compel the payment of the impoſts. There are ten auctioneers eſtabliſhed at Philadelphia for public ſales. Six of theſe have punctually paid the duties impoſed upon ſuch ſales; the other four have not even condeſcended to give an account of their ſales. The law enjoins every man of eighteen years of age to ſerve as a militia-man; and impoſes a fine of a dollar every time that he is abſent from the meeting of his regiment, and a fine of twelve dollars per month for all the time that he is abſent when his regiment is on ſervice. The defaulters are ſo numerous, that no other fund but the fines due for offences are ſet aſide for the expence of the militia; and the fines are ſo ill paid, that at preſent there is a deficiency of more than one hundred thouſand dollars. It is to be expected, however, that the ſtate will in future be more rigorous in the collection of its revenues; the neceſſity of this rigour begins to be felt, and circumſtances are more favourable than heretofore for its exerciſe.

The debts due to the ſtate, from individuals, for arrears, and from the Union for certain ſums advanced, and for which the Union is reſponſible, amounted, in the beginning of 1797, by the ſtatement of the treaſury, to nine hundred and twenty-four thouſand five hundred and forty-

four dollars ſeven-tenths. Pennſylvania has ſeveral other claims on the treaſury of the Un States, for expences incurred on behalf of Union.

By the balance ſtruck by the commiſſioner the congreſs, the ſtate of Pennſylvania is del for the ſum of ſeven thouſand ſeven hundred nine dollars.

Certain duties, that were formerly the quiſite of the ſecretary of ſtate and other pu officers, have been purchaſed by the legiſlat and are become part of the public reve There are other duties attached as perquiſite other officers, which the legiſlature will gradu and by the ſame means, reſtore to the pu treaſury.

LAWS RESPECTING THE SALE OF PUBLIC LAN

The laws that regulate the ſale of public la are deemed better in Pennſylvania than in other of the ſtates.

Before the revolution, the property of lands belonged to the governor; that is to to the family of William Penn. The cong of Pennſylvania paſſed a law in 1779, wh transferred the property to the ſtate, giving family of Penn, for indemnity, the ſum of a h dred and thirty thouſand pounds ſterling,

lea

leaving them in poſſeſſion of the lands they poſſeſſed as their own proper eſtates. The lands which became the property of the ſtate were immenſe. They were various enormous tracts that William Penn and his heirs had purchaſed of the Indians; parcels of which they ſold for their own profit. A law in 1781, which eſtabliſhed an office called the *land-office*, enjoined the poſſeſſors of warrants (which were orders from the ſurveyor-general of the ſtate to his deputy, to meaſure out a certain tract of land, and were a kind of evidence of the purchaſe of the eſtate), obtained under the old government, to bring them to the land-office, where they were annulled, if the purchaſe-money had not been paid. In 1783, the aſſembly ſet aſide a large tract of land in the weſt of its territory, and to the north of the Ohio, to be diſpoſed of, for certain billets which the troops of Pennſylvania had received during the war for their pay, and whoſe current value was greatly below the ſums for which they were iſſued. The billets were to be taken in payment for the lands at their nominal value; and theſe lands were called, and indeed continue to be known by the name of, *depreciation lands*. The aſſembly alſo ſet aſide another tract of land, to the north of thoſe I have juſt named, called *donation lands*, becauſe they were

were to be given as a reward to the officers and ſoldiers of the militia of Pennſylvania, in certain portions, according to their rank. It was not however, till 1785, that theſe lands were actually put up to ſale; and then they were put up ſucceſſively, in various parcels, at different prices and on different conditions. The acquiſition made from the Indians in 1788 were, by the nature of the lands, divided into two claſſes—thoſe to the weſt of the Allegany mountains were offered to ſale for ten pounds for a hundred acres thoſe to the eaſt of the mountains, being inferior in quality, for three pounds ten ſhillings.

The quantity of lands offered to ſale, and the ſcarcity or plenty of money, taken relatively, cauſed the price the aſſembly of Pennſylvania put upon the land and even the conditions of ſale to fluctuate, independently of the quality of the land. Lots at one time amounted only to two hundred acres, while a prohibition exiſted to demand a warrant for more than two ſuch lots; afterwards lots were extended to a thouſand acres, without any reſtriction on the number that an individual might acquire. The price has varied, from fourteen dollars for an hundred acres to twenty-ſix and fifty-three. In certain purchaſes, the billets of the ſtate were received in payment; in others, and particularly ſince the year 1793, they

they were not ſo. The laſt ſales to the north of the Ohio, and to the weſt of the Allegany Mountains, were clogged with a condition, that the purchaſer ſhould clear the land, and encloſe and cultivate it, in the proportion of one acre for a hundred; erect a dwelling-houſe, and eſtabliſh a family, who ſhould reſide five ſucceeding years there; and the quantity to be purchaſed by an individual was reſtricted to four hundred acres.

If, on ſpots of the vaſt tracts of lands bought of the Indians, there happened to be inhabitants, the law gave them the option of purchaſing the lots on which they dwelt.

It was not till 1792, that the ſtate concluded the purchaſe of all the lands within its boundaries. In 1786, the ſtate purchaſed the country extending from the Mountains of Allegany to the Ohio, reaching as far as the forty-firſt degree. It ſtill remained to acquire the lands on its northern boundary; and that purchaſe was concluded in 1792.

In 1794, the legiſlature finding that immenſe portions of the public lands had been ſold without their preciſe boundaries being deſcribed, and that the lands which remained in the hands of the ſtate were not accurately known, ſuſpended the ſales. And this law reflects great honour on

the aſſembly of Pennſylvania; becauſe it gu
rantees individuals from the injury which t
avidity for the acquiſition of land made too co
mon; becauſe the uncertainty of the bounds
the lands that remained undiſpoſed of, often gi
an opportunity of ſelling the lands of the ſt
twice, and thereby increaſed its revenue; and
is known, that the legiſlatures of the other ſta
have not acted with the ſame delicacy in t
ſame circumſtances.

Although the laws of Pennſylvania reſpecti
the ſale of lands have been in general fram
with equity and wiſdom, abuſes relative to th
ſubject have nevertheleſs been great and num
ous, perhaps indeed more ſo than in any of t
other ſtates, on account of the immenſe quant
of lands on ſale. Speculations on the ſales of la
bought from the public afford a ſubject of ga
ing, common in almoſt all the ſtates. The wea
and rapacity of many of the inhabitants of Ph
ladelphia inflamed this diſorder in a particu
manner in this ſtate. Men of fortune and i
fluence, acquainted with the proceedings of Co
greſs for the payment of the paper currency, co
ſpired to diminiſh the value of that paper, a
afterwards bought it up and gave it in paym
for public lands, at a profit of ten hundred a
ſometin

ſometimes thirty hundred per cent. The *depreciation* and the *donation lands* were fertile ſubjects of their ſpeculation.

The titles of individuals to lands bought from the public, are more ſecure in Pennſylvania than in any other of the ſtates, both becauſe the firſt purchaſes have been carefully recogniſed, and becauſe the *land-office* has developed all that relates to the titles to the public lands, with a degree of care, and a ſpirit of equity, no where elſe to be found.

Complaints have been made within theſe laſt two or three years, that the affairs of the land-office are not conducted with ſo much attention and regularity as formerly; but the members of the legiſlature have never been reproached, as ſome other of the ſtates have been, for laws relative to the ſale of lands and their conſequent miſchiefs.

In the courſe of my journal, I have ſpoken of diſputes that long exiſted between the ſtates of Pennſylvania and Connecticut, concerning the property of conſiderable tracts of land on the Suſquehannah, between Wilkſbarre and Tioga. Theſe lands were finally adjudged to the ſtate of Pennſylvania; and all appeal prohibited the ſtate of Connecticut. But theſe lands are filled with inhabitants who hold them by titles from Con-

necticut, either by purchaſe, or ſimply by p
ſeſſion; notwithſtanding which they are ſold l
the other public lands by the ſtate of Penn
vania. Among the perſons who hold theſe la
from Connecticut, many acquired them regula
have been long in poſſeſſion, and, by the fi
given for them, and the labour expended on th
have made good their title, at leaſt in equi
but a much greater number hold theſe lands
leſs favourable titles. For three years paſt,
legiſlature of Pennſylvania has been backwar
execute the judgments of the courts, ejec
the poſſeſſors of theſe lands; and every day
number of uſurpations augments; ancient cla
are multiplied, till the judgments of the co
can no longer be enforced without military
In the laſt ſeſſion, the houſe of repreſentat
paſſed a vote, authoriſing the governor to em
the militia in that ſervice; but the ſenate n
tived the propoſition. The motives of their
gative are not very apparent, ſince, in the
this meaſure muſt be adopted; and although
doubt, it will create many diſcontents, yet,
ried into execution with the juſtice and mod
tion from which the legiſlature will not de
it will remove a leaven that continually af
the ſtate.

The diſputes in that quarter are not the

diſp

diſputes of the kind that have diſturbed Pennſylvania. There are others on the borders of the Ohio, which may occaſion conſiderable diſorders, without the prudent and timely interference of the legiſlature. In 1792, the ſtate of Pennſylvania paſſed a law, to put up to ſale the lands to the north-weſt of the Ohio, in conſequence of which they were divided into lots of four hundred acres. Patents neceſſary to give a title to theſe lots, were to be obtained in two different ways;—firſt, by an engagement to ſettle immediately on the lot—and in this manner many poor families acquired lots; and ſecondly, by an obligation to clear eight acres of the lot in two years; and many lots were bought by ſpeculators on theſe laſt terms. The price of the lot was eighty dollars in both caſes. In the firſt, it was to be paid in ten years, with intereſt, at the rate of ſix per cent, after the firſt year; in the ſecond, it was to be paid within two years. In default of clearing eight acres within two years, the purchaſers on thoſe terms forfeited their title, and their lots were declared vacant, except in the caſe where the Indians, who were not in amity with the United States, prevented the clearing of the lands. The majority of ſpeculators who bought lots on theſe terms did not clear the lands; and three thouſand poor families

lies eſtabliſhed themſelves at different perio upon theſe lands, which the law had declar vacant. The ſpeculators, availing themſelves the war which took place with the Indians, a though no incurſions were made on the lands queſtion, at preſent aſſert their right to then and ſue for the ejectment of the poor famili who took poſſeſſion on the faith of the lav Theſe poor people have come to a reſolution maintain the poſſeſſion by force. This is in itſe an important circumſtance; and I ſpeak of it b ſide, as a proof of the opinion I have frequent given in this journal, that the increaſe of the p pulation in the United States renders it every d more difficult to the ſpeculators in land to pr ſerve their titles to the immenſe tracts they po ſeſs, without clearing and cultivating them.

THE GENERAL COMMERCE OF PENNSYLVANI AND THAT OF PHILADELPHIA IN PARTICULAR

There is no ſtate in the union that has ſo e tenſive a commerce as that of Pennſylvani This ſtate furniſhes productions for exportation greater abundance than any other; and its e ports, moreover, part of the productions of Vi ginia, Maryland, Delaware, Jerſey, and Ne York. There are, however, ſome of the pr ductions of Pennſylvania which are exporte throug

through Baltimore, by the Suſquehannah; but the canal that will unite the Cheſapeak and the Delaware, and which cannot fail to be compleated, will reſtore that commerce to Philadelphia, and with it a great portion of the produce of the eaſt part of Maryland.

The exportation of Philadelphia, which is the only port of this ſtate, derived from Pennſylvania and the adjoining ſtates, are—charcoal, potaſh, beer, cyder, ſalt-meat and fiſh, butter, cheeſe, Indian corn, flour made from Indian corn, wheat flour, biſcuits, tallow, candles, linſeed, linſeed oil, ſoap, potatoes, timber for building, ſtaves, hides, the ſkins of deers and beavers, bark, and pigs of iron.

Moſt of theſe articles are brought to Philadelphia, down the Delaware, or by land-carriage. There are very few brought down the Suſquehannah; for the ſettlements on its banks are very recent, and conſume nearly the whole of their produce; but when that country, and the lands lying behind it, are more generally inhabited and cultivated, that large river, freed from obſtacles which at preſent injure its navigation, will greatly increaſe the commerce of Philadelphia; and there is no doubt this important change will ſpeedily be effected.

The produce of the country, however, forms a very

a very ſmall part of the exportation of Ph phia; which, trading with the whole worl exports, in immenſe quantities, the produc merchandize of foreign countries.

The following is a table of the amount exports from Philadelphia, for the years 1792, 1793, 1794, 1795, and 1796.

	Dollars.
1791,—	3,436,092.
1792,—	3,820,652.
1793,—	6,958,336.
1794,—	6,643,890.
1795,—	11,518,260.
1796,—	17,549,141.

I ſcarcely think it neceſſary to repeat, th immenſe increaſe in the value of the expor is principally owing to the increaſed value articles; and to the war in Europe, whic cauſed a much greater portion of the produ of the colonies to be paſs through America formerly.

The difference in the value of the bar flour, one of the principal articles of the ex tion of Philadelphia during the laſt ſix will ſhew how fallacious it is to judge c quantity of the article exported by the an of its value. The price of the barrel of

fine flour in 1790, was ſix dollars twelve-thirteenths; in 1791, five dollars two-thirteenths; in 1792, five dollars two-thirteenths; in 1793, ſix dollars two-thirteenths; in 1794, ſix dollars ten thirteenths; in 1795, twelve dollars; and in 1796, ten dollars. The price of the ſecond flour is two ſhillings or half a crown leſs per barrel.

It is to be obſerved, that the price of the ſuperfine flour varied in the ſame year as much as two and three dollars. I have given the medium price of the year.

Philadelphia, which in 1796 exported one hundred and ninety-five thouſand one hundred and fifty-ſeven barrels of flour, (that is to ſay, nearly the fourth part of the exportation of the whole union); exported two hundred and ninety-four thouſand and eleven barrels, in 1795; two hundred and ninety-nine thouſand two hundred and eighty-ſeven barrels, in 1794; four hundred and ſixteen thouſand ſix hundred and twenty-one barrels, in 1793; four hundred and thirty-three thouſand nine hundred and ſixty-eight barrels, in 1792; three hundred and fifteen thouſand ſeven hundred and eighty-five barrels, in 1791. Theſe were barrels of ſuperfine flour; the exportation of the ſecond flour never exceeded five thouſand barrels; in 1796, the exportation of ſecond flour amounted only to one thouſand ſeven

hundred

hundred and ninety-eight barrels. I have tak
theſe details from the books of the ſurveyor.

In 1765, the exportation of ſuperfine flour v
one hundred and forty-eight thouſand eight hu
dred and eighty-ſeven barrels; two hundred a
fifty-two thouſand ſeven hundred and fourty-fc
barrels, in 1771; two hundred and eighty-fc
thouſand eight hundred and ſeventy-two barr
in 1772; two hundred and ſixty-five thouſa
nine hundred and ſixty-ſeven barrels, in 177
two hundred and one thouſand three hundred a
five barrels, in 1784; one hundred and nine
three thouſand ſeven hundred and twenty barr
in 1787;—from which ſtatement it will be ſe
that the exportation of flour was not greatly i
creaſed during twenty-two years. The expor
tion of wheat has even greatly diminiſhed, owi
to the number of mills erected in Pennſylva
and the neighbouring ſtates, and there has be
no material increaſe of the exportation of Indi
corn or biſcuits, bringing it down even to the t
laſt years.

To give a more compleat idea of the comme
of Philadelphia, I will here ſubjoin a table of t
principal articles, both foreign and the prod
of the country, of its exportation in 1796, a
the different ports to which they were conſign
This ſtatement is taken from the cuſtom-ho
boo

books. I would gladly have given the computed value of every article; but that would have required the examination of a multitude of entries, and more time than could be ſpared by the perſon to whom I am indebted for theſe details.

Table of the principal Articles exported from Philadelphia in 1796.

Articles of Merchandize.		Quantities.
Charcoal	tons	10
Beer, cyder, and porter, in barrels	gallons	14,010
Ditto, in bottles	dozens	14,545
Beef	barrels	6,860
Biſcuit	ditto	19,568
	ſmall ditto	6,010
Butter	pounds	157,470
Bricks	number	109,400
Indian-corn	buſhels	179,094
Cheeſe	pounds	243,332
Candles	ditto	338,374
Flour	barrels	195,157
Hams	pounds	1,082,690
Pork	barrels	12,029
Rye flour	ditto	50,614
Flour of Indian-corn	ditto	223,064
Potatoes	buſhels	9,004
Rice	*tierces*	6,265

Linſeed

Articles of Merchandize.	Quantities.
Linſeed oil - -	gallons
Train oil - - -	ditto
Spermaceti oil - -	ditto
Furs - - -	value in dollars
Tallow - - -	pounds
Snuff - - -	ditto
Tobacco - - -	hogſheads
Timber - - - - -	2,(
Staves, heads of barrels, &c. -	1,(
Planks - - - - -	1,(
Bark - - -	value in dol.
Coffee - - -	pounds 21,(
Cocoa - - -	ditto
Cotton - - -	ditto
Indigo - - -	ditto
Wrought iron and ſteel	value in dollars
Sundry merchandize	ditto 2,(
Pepper - - -	pounds
Spice - - -	value in dol.
Spirituous liquors -	gallons
Sugar - - -	pounds 12,(
Salt - - -	buſhels
Bohea tea - -	pounds
Fine green tea -	ditto
Common ditto ditto -	ditto
Wine - - -	gallons (
Ditto in bottles -	dozens

Names of the Places to which the Articles exported from Philadelphia in 1796 *were conſigned, together with the Value in Dollars of the whole Exportation for the Year to each Place.*

	Dollars.
Sweden and St. Barthelemy -	411,408
Denmark, and the Daniſh Antilles	737,287
United Provinces - - -	1,824,275
Dutch Antilles - - -	184,825
England - - - - -	4,109,011
Ireland - - - - -	236,544
Engliſh Antilles - - -	760,274
Engliſh Colonies in North America	49,380
Gibraltar - - - -	33,365
Newfoundland - - -	21,505
Hamburg, Bremen, and the Hanſeatic Cities - - - -	2,981,232
France - - - - -	913,880
French Antilles - - -	3,250,584
Iſlands of France and of Bourbon	20,967
Spain - - - - -	66,974
Spaniſh Antilles - - -	916,985
Florida and Louiſiana - -	280,651
Portugal - - - - -	12,892
Fayal - - - - -	14,070
Madeira - - - -	111,528
Teneriffe - - - -	861

Brought forward	16,943
Ports of Italy - - - -	521
Eaſt Indies - - - -	42
China - - - - -	40
	17,549

The following is a ſtatement of the d paid at the cuſtom-houſe of Philadelphia, d five years preceding the date of the table.

1791,—	780,141 do
1792,—	1,139,613 di
1793,—	1,928,052 di
1794,—	2,001,226 di
1795,—	2,961,204 di
And for the two firſt quarters of 1796,—	1,886,691 di

This ſtatement will not give a perfect id the value of the importations, becauſe the d vary in every ſpecies of merchandize; but we find in the report of the ſecretary of the ſury of the United States, that the total re of the duties on tonnage, and the taxes on portation and exportation, for the year 1 amounted to five million ſix hundred and ſev nine thouſand four hundred and eighteen do

that thoſe of the port of Philadelphia
or the ſame year, amounted to two mil-
e hundred and ſixty-one thouſand two
and four dollars, an idea may be formed
amenſe ſhare Philadelphia has in the com-
f the United States.

ollowing is a ſtatement of the veſſels that
at, and ſailed from the port of Philadel-
the laſt year—1796.

at Philadelphia.		Sailed from Philadelphia.	
of three maſts	199	-	184
- -	436	-	484
- -	594	-	633
- -	396	-	382
Total	1625		1683

number of veſſels that arrived at Phila-
in 1795, was leſs by fifty than in 1796;
number that ſailed from that port in
was more by ſixty-ſix. This difference
ng to the capture of American veſſels by
rs from the Weſt India Iſlands.

88, the veſſels that arrived at Philadelphia
more than ſix hundred and fifty-three,
h only ninety-three were veſſels of three

The articles of importation at Philadelphia a ſpread, not only through Pennſylvania, and t ſtates which furniſh the articles of its exportatio but alſo through Kentucky, the back ſettlemen of Virginia, and North Carolina, although the countries do not ſend any of their produce t Philadelphia. I refer my reader to what I hav ſaid on this ſubject in the account of my journe through the Southern States.

Freights at Philadelphia are from eighteen t twenty-two dollars per ton, for moſt of the arti cles ſent to Europe. They are from one to tw dollars higher for coffee, ſugar, and cotton Freights to India are from twenty-two to forty four dollars, becauſe the cargo is chiefly ſpecie from India, they are from eighty-ſix to eighty eight dollars. Freights to and from the Iſle France are forty dollars. Theſe are the prices the current year; and vary as freights are mo or leſs plentiful. At preſent they are from tw to three per cent higher than they were thr years ſince, becauſe there has been a decreaſe the ſhipping. I ſhall conclude what I have ſay relative to the commerce of Philadelphia, the following table of the rate of inſurance that port for the years 1795, 1796, and 1797.

Ra

Insurance, in the Port of Philadelphia, for the Years 1795, 1796, *and* 1797.

	Present Rate from the 20th of July to the 1st of August 1797.	To the same Period, 1796.	To the same Period, in 1795.	Risk of the Sea, to continue after the Capture of the Vessel.	Ordinary Risk of the Sea in Time of Peace.
burg, Bremen and other Ports, not in the Baltic the Mediterranean; also to					
. . . . .	7½	4 to 5	4⅝ to 6	3⅛	3
. . . . .	10 to 12½	4 to 5	3½ to 4½	3	2½
ern Ports, Route to					
d Ireland.	10	4 to 4½	3½ to 4	3	2½
the South- Ireland .	10	3⅛ to 4	3½ to 4	3	2½
and N. on e to North arts in the	7½ to 8	4 to 4½	3½ to 4	3	2½
c	6 to 7½	3½ to 4½	5 to 6	3½	2½ to 3½
the Medi- n	7½ to 10	4 to 5	6 to 7½	4	3
e and Spa- rts, in the					
ic	7½ to 10	3½ to 5	3⅝ to 5	3 to 3½	2½ to 3
France and n	7½ to 10	5	5 to 6	4	3½ to 4
Good Hope	10	4 to 5	4	4	3½
. . . . .	7½ to 10	5	4½ to 5	4 to 4½	3½
in China .	10	5	5	5	4 to 4½
. . . . .	10 to 15	5	5	5	4 to 4½
. . . . .	15 to 20	3½ to 4½	3½ to 4½	3½	3
glish Ports West-India					
. . . . .	10 to 15	3 to 4½	3 to 4	3	2½
orts in the ndies . . .	7½	4 to 5	5 to 6	3½	2½ to 3
orts in the ndies . . .	5 to 6	3 to 4½	3 to 4½	3 to 3½	2½ to 3
l.	6	4	3 to 4	3½	3
ans . . .	10	4 to 4½	3½ to 4½	3½	3
tia	6	4	4	2½	2 to 2½
the United according r distance, e difficul- the passage	1½ to 2½	1½ to 2	1⅝ to 2	1½ to 2	1 to 2

Theſe rates of inſurance are for neutral veſſels bound from Philadelphia, and conſigned only to one port. They are calculated for the voyage out merely, and are generally the ſame for the voyage home, except when the veſſel is inſured at the ſame time both going and returning, when ſome abatement is made. The rate is higher, of courſe, when the veſſel has to touch at ſeveral ports, becauſe of the additional riſk. It is higher alſo in voyages to the Baltic, and ports of the north, during winter; and, for the ſame reaſon, in voyages to the Weſt India Iſlands, from the firſt of Auguſt to the firſt of November. It is higher alſo for veſſels which would not, on a ſcrutiny, by their papers, and the nature of their cargoes, prove to be neutral.

Towards the end of 1793, and in 1794, the rate of inſurance was higher than in 1795 and 1796, becauſe American veſſels were at that time captured by the Engliſh. It was lowered by the ſubſequent treaty with England; and has again riſen, ſince the French in their turn captured American veſſels; and particularly in voyages to the Weſt Indies, becauſe captures there are frequent, and are authoriſed by the governments of the ſeveral iſlands, while it is believed that the few American veſſels captured by the French in European ſeas, are taken without the authority of the French Government.

The

The rate of inſurance is nearly the ſame in the different ports of the United States.

The building of a veſſel at Philadelphia coſts, according to its tonnage, from eighteen to twenty-two dollars per ton at the time ſhe is launched. The price is increaſed in proportion as there is more holm-oak or cedar put into the veſſel. The ſails and rigging of a veſſel of three hundred tons will coſt about forty dollars per ton. Theſe prices, however, have riſen thirty per cent within the laſt three years. It is univerſally acknowledged, that veſſels built at Philadelphia are better than thoſe of any other port of the United States. They are more ſound, better finiſhed, and the ornaments are handſomer; and they will laſt, upon an average, from four to five years longer than the veſſels of the north. Moſt of the large veſſels built at Philadelphia have their principal timber of holm-oak.

The quality of flour, pot-aſh, and in fact of all articles deſigned for exportation, is here more carefully attended to than at any other port. In a word, although Philadelphia is at the diſtance of one hundred and fifty miles from the ſea, and the navigation of the Delaware interrupted for one month or two months, and ſometimes more, in every year, it may be reckoned as the moſt conſiderable port of the United States. It contains

the greateſt number of wealthy merchants, affords the moſt ready market for the ſale of ductions.

As to the manner in which commerce is ducted by the merchants of Philadelphia, v I have to ſay of the general commerce of United States will be applicable to it, and perl in a particular manner, becauſe the commerc Philadelphia is on a larger ſcale, ſpeculations more extenſive, the mode of living more ex vagant, and the paſſion for acquiring ſuc wealth greater there than in any other of American markets.

BANKS AT PHILADELPHIA.

There are three banks at Philadelphia; firſt is the bank of the United States, which its conſtitution, is obliged to follow the ſea government. I ſhall enter into ſome detai this bank when I come to ſpeak generally of United States. The other two are—the l of Pennſylvania, and that of North America

The bank of Pennſylvania was incorporate 1793, by a law of the ſtate. Its capital is t millions of dollars, divided into ſeven thou five hundred ſhares of four hundred dollars e The ſhares were bought by individuals, or c panies, the ſtate not reſerving any ſhare, o

p

power of acquiring any, except by ſubſcription in the manner of individuals. This bank receives depoſits; and diſcounts at one-half per cent per month. It cannot ſell any thing but the public funds, or effects that have fallen into its hands for advances. It cannot buy any thing but gold or ſilver in bullion; or the ſhares of its own corporation, which it muſt never buy below par, nor in a greater quantity than fifty at a time. It cannot lend to the government of the United States more than fifty thouſand dollars. No greater loan can be made but in conſequence of an expreſs law. It cannot circulate, either by its own notes, or by diſcount, or otherwiſe, more than three millions of dollars.

The law incorporating this bank, enjoins all the receipts of the ſtate to be depoſited in it. Of twenty-five directors that form its adminiſtration, ſix are nominated by the legiſlature, and the other nineteen by the proprietors of its ſtock. Eleven go out annually by rotation. A return of the general ſituation of the bank is to be made annually to the legiſlature, to be ſubmitted to its examination; but the legiſlature cannot demand an inſpection of the accounts of individuals; and the little dependence this bank has on the government, and the fidelity of its tranſactions, have placed it high in the public confidence. Its dividends

dividends are from eight to nine per cent, a though a conſiderable ſurplus is prudently accu mulated. Shares in this bank bear at preſent premium of twenty-five and thirty per cent.

The bank of North America is of an old date, the act under which it was incorporate having paſſed in 1787. It was at firſt eſtabliſhe in 1782, but was diſſolved in 1784. This ban may extend its capital to two millions of dollars and has the privilege of making laws, by a cou of its own proprietors and its twelve directors, fc its adminiſtration. But it is bound by the ſam rules in its ſales and purchaſes as the bank c Pennſylvania. As the legiſlature, however, ha placed no other reſtriction on this bank, and is ſtill more independent of the government tha the Bank of Pennſylvania, its character is ver great. It is called *The Quakers Bank*, becau the greater part of its original ſubſcribers wer Quakers; its directors are in general of the ſam body; and it is the bank at which thoſe peopl generally keep their caſh. Its dividends are fror ſeven to eight per cent. The price of origina ſhares, which was a hundred dollars for each bears a premium of forty-five per cent; and it i very ſeldom that a ſhare is to be ſold. In 1791 this bank lent one hundred and ſixty thouſan dollars to the ſtate of Pennſylvania, on the ſecu

rity

rity of its public funds, and for one year only; the ſum was punctually repaid.

THE CITY OF PHILADELPHIA,—ITS HOSPITALS, MARKETS, &c.

Philadelphia is not only the fineſt city of the United States, but may indeed be deemed one of the moſt beautiful cities in the world. It certainly is not ornamented with noble and antique edifices, like many of the cities of Europe; nor are the public buildings, with the exception of the ſtate-houſe, remarkable either for the beauty of their architecture or their magnitude; but the houſes are all built of fine brick, and have a pleaſing appearance of ſimplicity and neatneſs. Many of them are decorated at their baſe, and round their windows, with a white marble lightly veined, which is found a few miles from the city, near the Schuylkill, and have flights of ſteps of the ſame marble. The ſtreets are wide, and are generally planted with trees, and have very commodious pavements. The fountains that ſupply the city with water are in great numbers, and indeed exceed any thing of that nature in Europe. We have nothing to regret here but the want of noble ſquares; nor any conſiderable nuiſance to complain of but the burial places, which are often in the moſt crowded parts of the city.

This

This nuiſance is indeed a very ſerious evil; and it cannot be doubted, is the cauſe of much ſickneſs in a city, where the heat of the ſummer is ſo great for three months as at Philadelphia. It has been in agitation to prohibit burial places in the city; but the matter has never been treated with the deciſion that the importance of the ſubject requires.

The narrowneſs of the quays is another cauſe of the unhealthineſs of this city, and is one which it will be more difficult to remove than the former. This defect cannot be remedied, but at the expence of an entire ſtreet extending along the river and crowded with the counting-houſes and warehouſes of the merchants. This ſtreet is not to be found in the plan traced by Penn, which was exactly followed as far as it extended. But the city is increaſed on the borders of the Delaware both to the right and left. The buildings at firſt extended beyond the ground which he marked out between the Delaware and the Schuylkill; but the increaſe of commerce gave a new direction to buildings of late years; ſo that the city, although large, does not occupy half the ground between the two rivers, and it is not probable that it will extend farther towards the Schuylkill. The preſent population of Philadelphia amounts to ſeventy thouſand inhabitants.

I ſhall endeavour to avoid the repeating of circumſtances relative to this city that are known to every one. Its priſons are the only public eſtabliſhments which are ſuperior to the ſame kind in France and England; its hoſpitals, libraries, colleges, literary and philoſophical ſocieties, are inferior to thoſe of the old world, and indeed muſt long continue to be ſo; but if we conſider how few years have paſſed ſince this city was founded, and how ſtill ſhorter the ſpace of time is ſince Pennſylvania, with the other ſtates, became free, and was therefore able to employ all its reſources, we ſhall be ſurpriſed at the degree of improvement we find in Philadelphia; and it ought not to be concealed, that the diſpoſition of the inhabitants tends to facilitate the progreſs of the arts and ſciences; which, however, with every advantage, demand time to bring them to perfection. Neither ought it to be overlooked, that the Quakers are, in every part of the ſtate, the moſt ſteady and zealous promoters of every plan for the public happineſs. Their influence at Philadelphia is greater than in other parts, becauſe of their numbers. They are calculated to amount from one thouſand ſix hundred to one thouſand ſeven hundred families in that city.

The majority of the governors of the hoſpital of Pennſylvania are Quakers. The economy of this

this hoſpital is not, however, ſo perfect a
ſhould expect. The patients are too much
gled together. There are ſix of the phyſicia
Philadelphia who attend the hoſpital gratuit
Two of theſe attend together, and make bu
viſits in the week. They take this office by
two being changed every two months. The
two pupils reſiding in the houſe, who ſee th
ſcriptions adminiſtered; and it is very ſeldon
any of the ſick have the aid of the phyſi
except on the viſiting days. I ſpeak of poo
tients, who are admitted gratis; for the fun
this hoſpital are ſo ſmall, that many of th
tients are obliged to pay the phyſician, and
the phyſicians viſit when ſent for.

In 1775, the hoſpital received ſeventy pa
gratis; but, although its revenues are not
niſhed ſince that period, the increaſe of the
of proviſions, and of the wages of the perſon
ployed in the hoſpital, is ſo great, that at pr
it can take no more than thirty patients g
The reſt, to the number of ſixty-one, pay
admitted in the following proportions—
three to four dollars per week for a place i
common room; ſix dollars for a room with
than one bed; and eight dollars for a room
from others; the two laſt claſſes moreove
the phyſician.

Inſane perſons are taken into this hoſpital. They were formerly kept in apartments under ground; but at preſent they are in a new building, which is ſpacious and airy. The degree of liberty they are allowed, and the cleanlineſs of their apartments, daily increaſes the number of thoſe who leave the hoſpital cured. The economy of this part of the hoſpital is indeed admirable; two years ſince it was a ſubject of diſguſt.

Dr. Rush, one of the phyſicians of whom I made inquiries concerning the cauſes which brought patients of this kind to the hoſpital, attributed one half to the exceſſive drinking of ſpiritous liquors; a fourth to devotion; and a ſmaller portion to love. It is to be ſuppoſed that theſe obſervations were accurate, as they were made from an examination of the books of the hoſpital. That part which concerns the exceſſive drinking of ſpiritous liquors is confirmed by daily experience. It is a common caſe, for a man, after ſuch an exceſs, to be ſeveral days ſucceſſively in a ſtate of inſanity; which very rarely happens from exceſſive drinking of wine. The madneſs occaſioned by religion is moſt frequent amongſt ſects whoſe dogmas are extravagant, and who affect their diſciples more with terror than with hope. The derangement proceeding from love is more frequent with the women than the men;

men; and the patients of that claſs are chie girls betrayed or deſerted by their lovers. T number of inſane patients, the laſt time I viſit the hoſpital, was forty-five.

Dr. Ruſh is one of the moſt celebrated phy cians in Philadelphia. He is reproached with extreme partiality for bleeding; and it is ce tain that he is by no means ſparing of the pra tice. He is alſo accuſed of being wedded ſyſtem; but this reproach is more likely to pr ceed from the envy common in Philadelph as in other places, than any other cauſe. I Ruſh has certainly more practice than any oth phyſician in Philadelphia; he is a man talent, and one of the beſt informed men America. Both his writings and actions pro that he has the welfare of the human race heart. His zeal and courage during the prev lence of the yellow fever, were not to be ſul dued by danger or difficulty. In 1792, he near fell a victim to that terrible ſcourge. A wo which he wrote on that diſeaſe met with mar opponents, eſpecially among perſons of his ow profeſſion. Dr. Ruſh publiſhed a letter in 179 recommending the ſuppreſſing of the puniſh ment of death; and the happy reſult of th change in that reſpect in the criminal code Pennſylvania, is ſufficient proof of the wiſdom

hi

his ſpeculation. There are other political papers of Dr. Ruſh, abounding with beneficent and valuable ſentiments.

The alms-houſe is as little to be commended for the nature of its management as the hoſpital. Its economy is not influenced by thoſe extenſive views, which in a great ſtate ought to have a principal ſhare in the aid given to the poor.

The principal market of Philadelphia excites the attention of every foreigner. It is a long building, conſtructed of brick, and ſupported by pillars of brick. The alleys are paved. It ſtands in the large ſtreet which ſeparates the north and ſouth quarter of the city. Here are to be found all ſorts of proviſions; butcher-meat, poultry, vegetables, &c.—flowers, roots, and trees are alſo ſold in this market. As proviſions are ſold no where but in this, and three or four markets in other parts of the city, this market is greatly crowded for three or four hours in the morning; but although the paſſages ſometimes are almoſt choked up with people, the noiſe is very inconſiderable. Every one makes his market with little or no diſpute; proviſions are ſo abundant, and the venders ſo numerous, that the purchaſer who is diſſatisfied has but a ſtep or two to make to conſult his caprice, or to endeavour to make a better bargain. The prodigious quantity of pro-

viſions of all ſorts in this market begets no offen-
ſive ſmell; the tables are ſcraped and waſhed
every day, and the paſſages are kept thoroughly
clean. One is at firſt aſtoniſhed to ſee ſuch per-
fect cleanlineſs, where there are ſo many almoſt
unavoidable cauſes of filth.

A great quantity of the proviſions ſold at Phi-
ladelphia is brought ſixty miles; it is conveyed in
covered waggons that arrive in the night. The
horſes are unharneſſed, and ſtand round the cart
with hay before them, which the farmer always
brings with him, to ſave expences at the inn.
Sometimes there are more than a hundred of
theſe waggons ſtanding at the upper part of the
ſtreet in which the great market is ſituated.
Sometimes the farmers retail their proviſions
themſelves, from their carts, which bring veal,
pork, poultry, game, butter, and cheeſe, as well
as articles of agriculture, and even the product
of induſtry.

Jerſey furniſhes the markets of Philadelphia
with many articles, particularly hams, poultry,
butter, and vegetables. It is a pleaſing object, to
ſee the perfect order that prevails in the markets;
and it is worthy of regard, that the whole pro-
ceeds from the diſpoſition of the people, for the
public police never has occaſion to interfere in
theſe places. I am compelled to own, however,
tha

that having paſſed three winters in Philadelphia, I have perceived a gradual change taking place in this reſpect, and alſo in the tranquillity that formerly reigned at night in the ſtreets. In 1794, it was uncommon to encounter any body at night, and ſtill more to hear any noiſe after eleven o'clock. The noiſe in the ſtreets continues now till a much later hour. Philadelphia is, in deed, departing very widely from ſimplicity of manners.

This city, being at a great diſtance from the ſea, is ill provided with fiſh. *Rock fiſh*, which is a long fiſh with very white fleſh, and does not reſemble any fiſh of Europe that I know, is the only one that is to be found throughout the year at Philadelphia. The epicures, however, cauſe a variety of fiſh to be brought from New York.

The rent of the ſhops in the market-place is one of the revenues of the city, and produces about eight thouſand dollars. The other revenues of the city are—a tax upon taverns, a tax upon quays, and a tax on property of the ſame kind as that laid in the counties.

The amount of theſe taxes varies with circumſtances; the principal ſource of their increaſe is the conſtruction of public buildings. The taxes of the city of Philadelphia in 1790, amounted to ſixteen thouſand eight hundred dol-

lars; in 1793, to twenty thouſand three hundr
and thirty-two dollars; in 1794, to twenty-ni
thouſand five hundred dollars; in 1795, to twent
eight thouſand ſix hundred dollars. They we
leſs in 1796 and in 1797; but I do not know th
exact amount of theſe years.

Some judgment may be formed of the im
menſe increaſe of wealth in Philadelphia by th
rapid increaſe of the computed value of articl
ſubject to taxation. In 1790, it amounted t
ninety-eight million ſix hundred and ſeventy
four thouſand and ſixty dollars; and in 1795, t
one hundred million five hundred and thir
thouſand ſeven hundred and thirteen dollars. I
1797, it exceeded that computation by mo
than two millions of dollars;—the computatio
being throughout made upon the ſame principl
The quantity of articles ſubject to taxation i
creaſing rapidly in this city, as it alſo do
throughout the whole ſtate, and the expences
the city continually decreaſing, becauſe they ha
been heretofore greatly augmented by the co
ſtruction of public edifices, bridges, &c. the in
poſts, already low, muſt neceſſarily decreaſe.

There is no city of the United States whe
articles of conſumption are to be found in ſu
great abundance as at Philadelphia, even to almo
all articles of luxury. Many ſhops are as w
furniſh

furniſhed as thoſe of Paris or London. The tradeſmen are polite and obliging; and not at all preſſing for their money, when they are aſſured of the ſolvency of their cuſtomers, at leaſt I have found it ſo. The workmen are expert; but, as they can earn a great deal, they do not labour with the ſame conſtancy as workmen in Europe, and frequently make a purchaſer wait long for the execution of an order. Every thing in America, more particularly at Philadelphia, is much dearer than in Europe. A workman, hired by the day, receives a dollar per day, beſides his board; the wages of ordinary domeſtics, who are for the moſt part negroes, are from ten to twelve dollars per month, beſides board and waſhing. A female ſervant, of the moſt-ordinary kind, has a dollar per week. Board is from eight to twelve dollars per week, without wine, fire, or candles. The rent of the ſmalleſt houſe, in a remote part of the city, is three hundred dollars per annum; the rent of large houſes, in good ſituations, is from two thouſand five hundred to three thouſand dollars. Beef coſts from ten to thirteen pence per pound; and a couple of fowls often more than a dollar. Other things are in the ſame proportion. The value of the ground in Philadelphia differs according to its ſituation; it is ſold by the feet in front, according to its depth.

RHODE ISLAND LIBRARY OXFORD

A piece of ground of one hundred and fifty fe depth, in the moſt frequented part of the cit brings from one hundred and eighty dollars two hundred and ſixty per foot. At the e of ſtreets not compleated, they aſk only fro twenty-four to thirty dollars per foot; and b tween theſe extreme ſituations the medium pri is from one hundred to one hundred and twen dollars.

Of the lands in the vicinity of Philadelphi thoſe in the plain are ſandy and ſteril, the hi near the Schuylkill are ſandy and full of ſton although a little ſtronger. But the badneſs the lands does not prevent their ſelling for a hi price, as they are almoſt entirely engroſſed country houſes by the wealthy inhabitants of t city. Their price is from one hundred and fi to one thouſand two hundred dollars per ac including the buildings, according to their ſitu tion and other circumſtances. To the ſouth the city the land, lying between the Delaw and the Schuylkill, having been formerly cove with water, is a fine ſoil from twenty to twen five feet in depth, but always very wet. It p duces a natural graſs of the beſt quality in gr abundance, being enriched by the mud left fr the overflowing of the rivers; and might be grea improved by being drained, but this is not d

for the want of hands. It is ſeldom that eſtates are to be ſold in the neighbourhood of Philadelphia, the proprietors being tempted to keep them in their hands by their conſtant encreaſe in value; and they are very rarely let to tenants for more than a year or two years. The graſs-lands are generally uſed to fatten oxen; their rent is from twenty-four to twenty-eight dollars per acre. Lands that bear Indian corn, grain, and potatoes, are let at the ſame price.

MANNERS OF THE PEOPLE OF PHILADELPHIA.

Philadelphia is univerſally accuſed of poſſeſſing leſs hoſpitality than any other city in the United States; and it may be allowed to deſerve this reproach. The excuſe of the inhabitants is, the great concourſe there is always here of ſtrangers, who would too greatly occupy the time of their hoſts if too much encouragement were given to viſits. The true reaſon is, the inceſſant attention that is paid in Philadelphia, more than in any other part of the world, to the accumulation of wealth; which paſſion is not diminiſhed even by the poſſeſſion of the greateſt fortune. To mend his circumſtances is the predominant idea of every man in this country. This mercantile notion, of neceſſity, confines within himſelf the man whom it influences; and gives him

no time nor taſte for the pleaſures of ſociety What is juſtly called *ſociety* does not exiſt in thi city. The vanity of wealth is common enough The rich man loves to ſhew the ſtranger hi ſplendid furniture, his fine Engliſh glaſs, and ex quiſite china. But when the ſtranger has onc viewed the parade in a ceremonious dinner, h is diſmiſſed for ſome other new-comer, who ha not yet ſeen the magnificence of the houſe nc taſted the old Madeira that has been twice o thrice to the Eaſt Indies. And then, a new fac is always more welcome than an old one to hin who has little to ſay to either.

The real ſtate of ſociety at Philadelphia is in cluded in invitations to great dinners, and tea to all who arrive from Europe—Engliſh, French inhabitants of every country, men of every cla and of every kind of character, philoſopher prieſts, literati, princes, dentiſts, wits, and idiot And the next day the idolized ſtranger is no known in the ſtreet, except he be wealthy, eſpe cially in money; when, indeed, the politene of the citizens of Philadelphia continues to exi as long as the ſtranger can purchaſe eſtates, an even beyond that term, for the homage paid t wealth is a worſhip in which all ſects unite.

To the ordinary defects of ſociety in Philadel phia, is to be added the intemperance of politic

Th

The Engliſh influence prevails in the firſt circles; and prevails with great intolerance.

Perſons of wealth here, who careſſed the agents of Robeſpierre, when that monſter extirpated all the worth his power could reach, are the avowed enemies of France, now that her government inclines to mildneſs and humanity. It is not to be denied that the American commerce has ſuffered greatly from French privateers; and we cannot therefore be ſurprized, either at the ill humour of the merchants of Philadelphia, or their mode of expreſſing it.

Having given this ſketch of the temper of the people of Philadelphia, I am compelled to ſay, however correct it may be, that many families are to be found who form exceptions, and are neither tainted with the general vices of this place, nor inflamed with the preſent ſpirit of party. What I have ſaid is without ill will. I have no perſonal complaint to make. But I ſpeak without reſerve: for why ſhould I write, if it were not to communicate truth?

Before all thoſe to whom I feel myſelf indebted for their kindneſs, I have to place the family of Chew. Benjamin Chew, the head of this reſpectable family, who is a man in years, unites to an underſtanding, naturally penetrating, and lively, great information, an amiable temper, a

noble generoſity, and the ſimpleſt of manners. His large family is univerſally eſteemed; and in no quarter of the world is there any one more eſtimable. I was received by him as a brother, and my heart is filled with ſentiments of eſteem, gratitude, and love for him, that will go with me to the grave; and I hope he will pardon my expreſſion of thoſe ſentiments in this place.

To name every one from whom I have received offices of kindneſs would be to treſpaſs too much on my reader; and I muſt be ſatisfied with indulging myſelf with a remembrance of their friendſhip.

Notwithſtanding the defective ſtate of ſociety in Philadelphia, this city is perhaps the moſt agreeable of the United States for a foreigner. The reſidence of the members of Congreſs will enable him to gather information on the different parts of this intereſting country; and, in fact, to travel through its different ſtates with great advantage to his enquiries. Although in Philadelphia, as throughout America, no one is ſufficiently free from employment to give himſelf wholly to letters or the ſciences, this city contains, more than any other, perſons who cultivate them, and whoſe ſociety is extremely intereſting when thoſe ſubjects are diſcuſſed. There is a philoſophical ſociety here, and a large and valuable

able library. There is alſo a muſeum which has an almoſt complete collection of the minerals and animals of North America. This fine collection is the property of Mr. PEALE. His intelligence, and indefatigable induſtry for twenty years in the forming this collection, have ſupplied the want of means that a more ample fortune would have readily furniſhed, and entitle him to aid in his undertaking from the government.

The profuſion and luxury of Philadelphia, on great days, at the tables of the wealthy, in their equipages, and the dreſſes of their wives and daughters, are, as I have obſerved, extreme. I have ſeen balls on the Preſident's birth-day where the ſplendor of the rooms, and the variety and richneſs of the dreſſes did not ſuffer in compariſon with Europe; and it muſt be acknowledged, that the beauty of the American ladies has the advantage in the compariſon. The young women of Philadelphia are accompliſhed in different degrees, but beauty is general with them. They want the eaſe and faſhion of French women; but the brilliancy of their complexion is infinitely ſuperior. Even when they grow old they are ſtill handſome; and it would be no exaggeration to ſay, in the numerous aſſemblies of Philadelphia it is impoſſible to meet with what is called

called a plain woman. As to the young men, they for the moſt part ſeem to belong to another ſpecies.

Wealth makes all the diſtinction of claſſes in Philadelphia. The great merchants, and the lawyers who are at the head of their profeſſion, hold the firſt rank. Different claſſes very rarely mingle together. The Quakers live among themſelves and in a retired manner. But gay colours please the young Quaker-ladies; and are indeed great enemies of the ſect. The toilette is the ſubject of much uneaſineſs to the old people, whether prohibited or tolerated by them. But whether prohibited or not, the young and handſome Quaker girls will ſacrifice to the toilette, and call themſelves *Half-quakers*; and, it muſt be confeſſed, they are the greateſt favourites with our ſex. The young men among the Quakers, who would make themſelves agreeable to the *female deſerters* powder and ſhape their dreſs accordingly; and the ſect is continually loſing ſome of thoſe that ſhould be its pillars by the effect of a ribband or gown.

Profuſion is not confined to the higher ranks. It ſpreads among the ſervants; and even reaches the negroes. Both one and the other give their balls, which are deſtitute of the charming ſimplicity of the fetes of our peaſants. Variety of refreſh-

refreſhments, good ſuppers, and fine dreſſes; diſtinguiſh them. A female negro ſervant, whoſe wages are one dollar per week, will, at theſe balls, have a dreſs that coſts ſixty dollars. They never go but in coaches to theſe balls, which are very frequent. On Sundays the public-houſes in the environs of the city are crouded with labourers and little ſhopkeepers, who frequently come in a chair, with their whole family, and will expend from three to four dollars for the day's entertainment. It is not to hoard that the Americans are rapacious; their improvidence has ſtill all the character of coloniſts.

There is a theatre at Philadelphia, in deſpight of the many and vehement petitions preſented againſt it by the Quakers and diſſenting miniſters. It is generally crouded; not that the actors are good, but it is a place where people can aſſemble and exhibit themſelves. There are from twenty to twenty-five ſtage-coaches, that either go from or arrive at Philadelphia every day. They are mean and incommodious carriages; but are light, and travel very quickly. The horſes are good in Pennſylvania; and there are ſets belonging to ſome of the ſtage-coaches that are not ſurpaſſed by any in Europe.

The inhabitants of Philadelphia, like thoſe of the whole State of Pennſylvania, are a mixture of

of all the nations of Europe. The Engliſh a in the greateſt number. The counties of Pen ſylvania, beyond the Suſquehannah, and at greater diſtance from Philadelphia than the re are little influenced by the political opinions the capital, which, as I have ſaid, are in fav of England.

There are a great many newſpapers publiſh in Philadelphia; whence they are ſpread throu all the ſtate.

Twenty-eight places of worſhip hold the d ferent ſects of Philadelphia. The Quakers ha ſix. One of theſe belongs to the *Free-quakers*; body expelled from the reſt, for having carri arms, and accepted offices under the governme of the State, or that of the Union, during th ſtruggle for Independence. This body does n differ from the ſect, except in a relaxation eccleſiaſtical diſcipline. There is a place of wo ſhip called the African Church, ſet apart for t negroes; who go, notwithſtanding, to the oth churches at their pleaſure. The clergyman the African church is himſelf a negroe. He joined to the clergy on all occaſions where th aſſemble in a body.

The Quakers have eſtabliſhed here two chari ſchools for the negroes, where they are taught read, write, and caſt accounts. But among th

wi

wiſe and beneficent laws of the State of Pennſylvania, one ſees with pain that no proviſion is yet made for the erecting of ſchools for the education of children at the public expence, like thoſe of New England. The legiſlature, indeed, is engaged on a plan of this nature. The Quakers, it is ſaid, oppoſe theſe foundations, becauſe they have ſchools of their own, being unwilling to mingle their children with the children of other perſuaſions; and becauſe they would either be compelled to abandon this policy or maintain their own ſchools at an excluſive expence, while they would pay a general tax to thoſe of the public. I cannot ſuppoſe this oppoſition to be real; or, if ſo, that it can continue long. The ſtate that feels the importance of public ſchools will, in the end, gain the victory; and, no doubt, the Quakers themſelves will not be backward in acknowledging the injuſtice and miſchievous effects of their pretenſions.

I cannot conclude what I have to ſay of Philadelphia without obſerving, that here, and almoſt in every other part of America through which I have paſſed, I have frequently heard the name of M. de la ROCHEFOUCAULT pronounced, with a profound veneration for his memory, and ſincere ſorrow for his fate. Although he never viſited the United States, he was known

as

as a Frenchman who ſhewed the ſtrongeſt attachment to their independence. They named him their *friend*; and my connection with him by blood procured me in more than one family the kindeſt and moſt diſtinguiſhed reception.

Having no other paſſion than that of doing good, and poſſeſſing at once the private virtues as well as thoſe that fit us to ſerve the public he had a modeſty, approaching to a diffidence of himſelf, that increaſed the luſtre of all his great qualities. His mind was noble, and independent and he worſhipped liberty long before her name was openly pronounced in France. Without mixture in his views, as without ſtain in his conduct, he is perhaps the only example of an eminent man in the French Revolution whoſe character calumny did not impeach. Yet was this man murdered!—murdered in the preſence of the tendereſt of mothers, and the moſt amiable of wives; by wretches calling themſelves patriots hired by monſters more deteſtable than thoſe and who alſo called themſelves patriots! France ſhuddered at this crime, when it was committed; and, even in thoſe fatal times, when terror compelled men to belie their conſciences, no one was found to ſay, that his death was not a public misfortune. I have no doubt, when the repreſentatives of the French nation ſhall be at

liberty

liberty to decree the homage of public regret to the memory of juſt citizens that intrigue and cruelty ſnatched from their country, the name of M. de la Rochefoucault will be among the firſt that will be heard. Such a decree will do honour to the French nation; and I ſhall be pardoned, I hope, for pouring forth my ſoul on this ſubject. To be proud of my near connection, by blood, and by the ties of an intimate friendſhip, with one of the moſt virtuous men of the age, will not give offence to thoſe who know what it is to love virtue.

JOURNEY

TO

BETHLEHEM, AND IN THE JERS

IN JUNE 1797.

THE ROAD TO GERMANTOWN.

I Once more quitted Philadelphia with ſure, the oppreſſive and burning heat dering that city diſagreeable at this ſeaſon as the ſittings of Congreſs, which had in me to remain there till now, preſented nc to ſatisfy curioſity, I proceeded towards lehem.

On leaving the city, I went a little out (way to take leave of my friend Mr. NICK a good and worthy Engliſhman, from wl had, during my ſtay in America, received teſtimonies of attention, and who had m one of the daughters of the reſpectable fam CHEW. He occupies, during the ſummer of the handſomeſt country-ſeats in the en of Philadelphia, built on one of the hills of Sc kill. This villa, which is called Hill, enjoy

of the moſt delightful proſpects in the world. Mr. Nicklin purchaſed this houſe, and nineteen acres of ground attached to it, at the price of twenty-two thouſand dollars, which price may give an idea of the value of ſuch ſeats in the neighbourhood of Philadelphia.

The road to Germantown is upon the aſcent, the ſummit of the hill on which that little town is built being two hundred feet higher than the bed of the Delaware, although the diſtance is only ſeven miles. The lands, though not of the firſt quality, are ſufficiently productive; the vicinity to Philadelphia making it eaſy to get manure, while the high price of proviſions in that city encourages the farmer to lay out ſuch expences as may inſure the beſt and moſt abundant returns.

All the way to Germantown the houſes are very cloſe together, the properties being ſo valuable as to prevent them from being very extenſive: there are few of the farms which exceed two hundred acres. Stone abounds in this diſtrict, and is found at a very ſmall depth; it is uniformly micacious free ſtone. Of this all the houſes are built. Theſe buildings would not be reckoned handſome in Europe. They are good ſmall houſes, without elegance and without ornament; but in point of ſize, as well as diſtribution of the apartments, they afford their pro-

prietors every thing that comes under the denc mination of convenience and comfort. Moſt c them are country houſes for the relaxation of th inhabitants of Philadelphia.

GERMANTOWN.

Germantown is a long village, near two mil and an half in extent. The houſes, to the num ber of about three hundred, are all built on th ſide of the highway, and are erected pretty clo to each other. The lands in all this diſtrict co from an hundred and ſixty to two hundred do lars the acre in whole farms; ſome particul acres, ſituated on the road ſide, ſell for from fo to five hundred dollars. I was even told that is not eaſy to procure it at that price; and I w ſhewn a field of a dozen of acres, the propriet of which eſtimates it at eight hundred dollars th acre. The culture of this part of the country better attended to, than in thoſe parts which a at a diſtance from large towns; but it is far fro being in that ſtate of cultivation which it woul be in Europe, near ſo good a market as that c Philadelphia. They raiſe a good deal of wheat and ſtill more Indian-corn, but very little rye o oats. All the produce which is not conſumed i the farmer's family, is carried to the market a Philadelphia, in conſequence of which proviſion

ar

are as dear at Germantown as in the city, to thoſe who are obliged to purchaſe them. Nay, they are often even dearer; as the farmers who go to Philadelphia, where they are ſure of getting quit of all their commodities, frequently refuſe to ſell any part of them on the road. Beef, for example, which is ſeldom higher at Philadelphia than eleven pence, coſts fifteen pence at Germantown. All this country, and for a conſiderable way farther, is inhabited principally by Germans, and deſcendants of Germans. The inhabitants are by no means intelligent, and they are particularly averſe to leave their old cuſtoms for a new method which might be better; but they are induſtrious, and their aſſiduity to labour counteracts, in ſome meaſure, their repugnance to all improvement.

They manufacture in their families at Germantown a great quantity of wollen, cotton, and thread ſtockings, which the farmers carry to market at Philadelphia with their proviſions, and which are reckoned very durable. There are alſo ſome tan-works at Germantown. We find here a Lutheran and a Preſbyterian church, beſides a third for the Quakers; an academy, and two other ſchools of conſiderable repute.

I ſtopped at the houſe of my excellent and reſpected friend Mr. Chew. This houſe is cele-

brated as an important ſcene of action in t
battle of Germantown in 1777. Two hund
Engliſh of the advance-guard of the army,
pulſed by the Americans, were incloſed in t
place; and reſiſted the efforts of General Wa
ington, who endeavoured to get the better
them with the aſſiſtence of his artillery, and wl
after the loſs of four or five hundred men kil
or wounded, was obliged to retreat, not bei
able to follow up the advantage which his ri
had obtained, in penetrating to the middle
this village. General Waſhington was blam
at the time for perſiſting ſo much in carrying t
houſe, which did not contain ſuch a number
Engliſh as could at all have diſconcerted him b
he left it behind, and which would have fal
into his hands without a blow, had he joined t
troops with which he made this unſucceſs
attack to thoſe who were before him, and ſi
ceeded in driving the enemy out of the villa
This houſe, entirely built of the country ſto
bears on its walls marks of the American c
non balls and muſket bullets, a great numbe
which had penetrated into the chambers by
windows. Theſe bullets and balls are ſtill ſtic
ing in the partitions, the holes which cont
them being only covered with plaſter. Mr. Ch
was as at that time proprietor of this hou
wh

which was built by him. He ſold it in 1779, with forty acres of land belonging to it, for about nine thouſand dollars, and laſt ſpring he repurchaſed it, at the price of twenty-five thouſand dollars, without any improvement having been made on it. Labourers receive, in the environs of Germantown, a dollar a day of wages, during hay-making and harveſt. The women employed to turn the hay are paid half a dollar a day, all beſides their diet, which is equal to half a dollar more. This diet conſiſts of coffee or chocolate, with ham to breakfaſt; freſh meat and vegetables to dinner; tea and ham for ſupper, and a pint of rum during the day. This is the manner in which labourers are fed in America; and if this diet appear expenſive to thoſe who employ them, if this expence prevent them from being able to employ a great number, it is gratifying to ſee how well a claſs of men, reckoned the loweſt in Europe, is treated in this country, the only one where a man, whatever be his profeſſion, is treated with reſpect; where all ranks are conſidered as men. We may be told, that were our European labourers fed with coffee and freſh meat, they would not work better, or be better content. It is, in the firſt place, not true, that they would not work better and be more happy, if they were better fed; and it is ſtill more cer-

tain, that were they treated with more reſp
and more attention, they would conſider the
ſelves leſs debaſed, they would become bet
they would feel with pride that they were a m
noble branch of ſociety, and conſequently wo
be more intereſted in its preſervation. Let
hope that the French revolution may, in this
ſpect, operate a happy change in the lot of
laborious claſs of mankind. Without this, libe
would be only a word without meaning, a p
text for diſorder.

A cord of oak wood coſts ſix, and a cor
hickory from eight to ten dollars, at Germ
town. Thus the lands covered with wo
which in the more diſtant parts are of mu
leſs value than other grounds, are here the m
valuable. The wood from hence is carried
Philadelphia principally in the winter time;
river not being navigable, it could not be c
veyed by it.

ROAD TO CLEMENT's TAVERN.—SPRINGHOUS

Germantown is in the county of Philadelpl
which the Bethlehem road does not get ou
till five or ſix miles farther on, at Cheſnut-H
a pretty village, where there are eſtabliſhe
number of butchers, who carry to the marke
Philadelphia the beef which they kill, and a
ſup

ſupply the neighbourhood. A little beyond Cheſnut-hill we enter Montgomery county. The road, all the way to Clement's Tavern, is a ſucceſſion of little hills and valleys, more or leſs extenſive, all in a good ſtate of cultivation. The lands at Springhouſe are worth from forty to forty-five dollars the acre; the labourers receive here one or two ſhillings leſs than at Germantown. The country abounds in oak; and the great conſumption of wood in lime-kilns keeps always up the price of a cord of oak to three dollars, and of hickory to five, although the lands under culture are here leſs in proportion to the wood-lands than near Philadelphia. Springhouſe is diſtant from thence eighteen miles.

Stone becoming leſs abundant, and every where deeper in the earth, after leaving Springhouſe, houſes of ſtone are leſs numerous, and thoſe of wood conſequently more common. The country to Clement's Tavern continues to be of the ſame deſcription. This tavern, ſeven miles from Springhouſe, is ſituated exactly on the boundaries of Montgomery and Buck's counties. The lands here ſell for from thirty-two to ſixty dollars the acre. Labourers' wages are the ſame as at Springhouſe. Farm horſes coſt from a hundred to a hundred and twenty dollars; cattle eighty dollars the pair; cows thirty dollars. As there

is

is no oak in this neighbourhood, although the woods are ſtill more numerous than at Spring houſe, the cord of hickory coſts here only four dollars. The country is all along peopled in great meaſure with German and Dutch families. CLEMENTS is of Dutch deſcent. His grandfather, who was a rich merchant, engaged in the Eaſt India trade, came to America in 170[illegible]. The loſs of ſeveral veſſels having ruined his fortune, he collected the wreck of it to carry to Pennſylvania. His grandſon, the tavern-keeper, is one of the beſt men I have met with. He ſhews, with a kind of ſatisfaction, an old andiron which his grandfather brought from Holland, and which, a hundred years before that time, had made part of the furniture of his father's houſe. Clements ſees in this old piece of furniture, which is diſplayed in his kitchen, a family monument, which makes him trace two hundred years of his genealogy, and in dilating upon that he exhibits a conſiderable fire, quite the reverſe of his amiable ſimplicity.

QUAKERSTOWN, AND THE ROAD TO BETHLEHEM.

The country becomes more mountainous as we proceed on from Clement's houſe; the valleys conſequently are extenſive, and we find no longer granite but free-ſtone, at leaſt in the courſe of twenty

twenty miles. The country is moſtly covered with wood, although in ſeveral places the houſes are pretty cloſe, and the lands well cultivated.

Quakerſtown is a ſmall village, the chief place of a ſettlement of Quakers ſpread through the townſhips of Upper and Lower Milford. Theſe townſhips were given to the Quakers about eighty years ago by William Penn. All the inhabitants, however, are not Quakers; ſeveral of the families which were firſt ſettled having quitted it, and been ſucceeded by others. The number of theſe at preſent is about three hundred; and a number of other families alſo people the two townſhips, which are inhabited and well cultivated.

If one may judge by the converſation of the Quaker who keeps the tavern where I ſtopped, the religion of that ſect is the article which leaſt occupies the Quakers eſtabliſhed in this townſhip. Their farm is the conſtant object of their thought.

They are ſaid to be very good farmers. They lay out the greateſt part of their grounds in meadow, and they carry their butter, cheeſe, calves, poultry, and the articles manufactured in their families, ſuch as ſtockings, linen, &c. to Philadelphia, near forty miles diſtant. The frequency of their journies to Philadelphia is regulated by the

the extent of their farms, and the conſequent quantity of their proviſions.

Some of them go only once a fortnight, others every ten days; others, again, once a week; and there is one individual who goes every market-day, that is twice a week. The quantity of proviſions they carry alſo determines the manner of carriage, namely, whether on horſeback, in a cart with two horſes, or in a waggon with four horſes. They ſet out on the evening, to reach Philadelphia by break of day, and return when they have ſold all their goods; which they never fail to do, even if they are obliged to lower their price as the day advances. Their horſes ſtand unyoked near the carts all the market time, the oats with which they feed them being brought from the farm with the proviſions. This is the practice of all the farmers from Germantown to Quakertown, and conſiderably farther. They reckon that one cow yields five pounds of butter a week, that is to ſay, to carry to market; for they only ſell what is over the conſumption of their own families, and none of them deny themſelves either butter, milk, cream, or fowls. I met on the road ſome girls of eighteen on horſeback, travelling to Philadelphia, and carrying forty pounds weight of butter, with ſome cheeſe and poultry. Some of them travel alone; and their youth and beauty,

beauty, for the greater part of them are very pretty, gives them no diſturbance in a journey ſo long, ſo often repeated, and the greateſt part of which is made in the night time: no perſon thinks of injuring them. This particular of American morals is truly admirable.

The lands about Quakerſtown are worth from thirty-two to ſixty dollars; the wages of the labourers the ſame as at Clement's Tavern. The culture of grain is here the ſame as elſewhere in America, a good deal of maize, corn, and rye; but the lands are either not at all or very badly manured: the dung is laid upon the graſs grounds. From Quakerſtown to Bethlehem the country is ſtill more mountainous; we meet however frequently with extremely fertile valleys. Moſt of the houſes are built of ſtone; a good many of them, however, are conſtructed of ſquare beams of wood, and the interſtices filled up with ſtone. The barns are large, and moſtly of wood.

All this country, from Philadelphia to within a mile of Wilkſbarre, formed part of the firſt purchaſe made from the Indians by William Penn, and has been long cultivated and inhabited. We ſee here few of thoſe trunks of trees which remain often under foot ſo long after the commencement of the operation of grubbing, and the

the country is almoſt throughout as much cle ed of wood as the generality of Europe.

The mountains known under the name of t *Lehigh Mountains*, are, properly ſpeaking, the fi chain which we meet from Philadelphia, the pr ceding ones being rather detached hills th mountains. This chain, which croſſes the Su quehannah near Harriſburg, loſes its name at t Delaware near Eaſton, and continues throu Jerſey under another name. On the other ſi of that mountain ſtands Bethlehem, built on t conflux of the river Lehigh, which falls into t Delaware near Eaſton, and of the creek Man kiſy, which falls immediately at Bethlehem in the river Lehigh.

BETHLEHEM.—DETAILS RESPECTING THE MORAVIANS.

Bethlehem is inhabited by the Moravian bre thren. It is the firſt and moſt conſiderable o their ſettlements in America, and has thence ac quired much celebrity. I have read in books o travels ſo many different recitals reſpecting th internal government of their ſociety, their com munity of goods, their children being even take away from the authority and ſuperintendance o their parents, as belonging to the ſociety at large

an

and reſpecting ſeveral other points of their government, that I was deſirous to judge myſelf of the truth of theſe aſſertions; and I have found at Bethlehem freſh reaſon not to credit, without proof, the recitals of travellers. This indiſputable truth is, however, rather delicate, to be avowed by one who is writing travels.

I ſhall not go back to the origin of the Moravians, which their hiſtorians fix at the year 1424; to their perſecution in Europe; to the almoſt total diſſolution of their ſociety at the commencement of the ſeventeenth century; nor to their reunion in 1722, under the auſpices of Count ZINZENDORFF. I ſhall ſay nothing of their doctrines; all theſe facts are unconnected with their temporal government at Bethlehem, which is the only point I wiſhed to know, and which I think is at this time intereſting.

In 1740, the Count Zinzendorff purchaſed from Mr. ALLAN, who held it of Willam Penn, the diſtrict now called Bethlehem, with the view of there forming an eſtabliſhment for the ſociety of the Moravians. Although ſome trees were cut down in 1741, it was not till 1742 that the ſettlement was begun. One hundred and forty Moravian brethren and ſiſters arrived from Germany, and ſettled there. Theſe families were poor, had no other dependence than their labour, and

diſpoſition had on the idle; the ardour for lab
no longer continued; the ſociety did not proſp
and the moſt of its members were diſcontente

Theſe joint conſiderations induced them,
1762, to change the ſyſtem of the communi
The ſociety of Bethlehem was now eſtabliſh
on the rules of the ſocieties in Europe, and r
called to the true conſtitution of the ſociety
large; it is under this ſyſtem that it has been r
gulated ſince that epoch, as well as all the oth
Moravian congregations eſtabliſhed elſewhere
America.

By the preſent ordonnances, the communi
of property is done away in favour of the ind
viduals; it only continues as to the governme
of the ſociety, and it exiſts partially. The ter
torial property, as well as the profits of t
tavern, the ſtore, the farm, the ſaw-mills, o
mills, corn-mills, and fulling-mills, the tanne
and the dyeing manufactory, belong to the
ciety, which from theſe funds is enabled to pr
vide for the poor, for the payment of debts, a
of the public taxes. In all other reſpects ev
brother enjoys the abſolute property of whate
he can earn by his labour, be it what it m
and of the gifts which he may receive.

The government of the ſociety is veſted in
biſhop, the miniſter, the intendant, and the
ſpect

ſpectors, male and female, of the different diviſions of the ſociety, which are five in number;—the young men unmarried; the unmarried ſiſters; the widows; the married brethren and ſiſters, and the ſchools. The intendant has the excluſive adminiſtration of the property of the ſociety; but he muſt adviſe with a committee, compoſed of from eight to ten members, and choſen by the brethren at large. In the name of the intendant they carry on all their tranſactions, grant leaſes of houſes and lands, ſecurities for borrowed money, diſcharges, &c. All the houſes, however, erected in the town of Bethlehem, and the four thouſand acres belonging to it, are not the property of the ſociety, nor even the greater part of them; they belong to brethren, who have built upon land for which they pay rent to the ſociety. The amount of this rent is two-pence the foot in front, by twenty feet in depth. The houſe built by the brother is his abſolute property; he can leave it to his wife or his children, in the ſame way as he can his other effects, or he can ſell it; only he cannot convey it but to a brother, who has obtained from the directory permiſſion to purchaſe it, with the burthen of the rent attached to it, and which perpetually remains.

The directors having the government of the ſociety, muſt admit into their territory thoſe only

who they think will not diſturb the ſociety. the contracts of leaſe made by the intenda with the advice of the committee, to thoſe tending to build a houſe, or to thoſe who p chaſe a houſe, it is always ſtipulated, that if proprietor ſhall be deſirous of quitting it, a cannot find a purchaſer who may be agreeable the ſociety, the ſociety is to purchaſe it at a pr declared by a law, which alſo fixes the terms payment. Garden ground, or land in the cou try, is let at ſix ſhillings the acre. Beſides t government farm appropriated to the benefit the ſociety, there are ſix or ſeven ſmaller far belonging to it. Theſe are let to tenants w pay a third part of their produce, and who al pay ſix ſhillings of rent for their garden groun Theſe tenants are all at preſent Moravians; b this condition is nowiſe indiſpenſable. Som times the farms are let to other perſons, only t ſociety muſt be ſatisfied as to their character ar behaviour; and they will not receive as tenan thoſe of whom they have not received a ſati factory account.

The ſociety could eaſily procure a higher pric and might at once clear two thouſand five hu dred acres, which ſtill remain in wood, if th would admit ſtrangers, or at leaſt not reſerve themſelves this choice of thoſe who offer to ta

their farms; but they are desirous beyond every thing of preserving what they call good order, union, and morality; and to this they sacrifice the augmentation of their revenues.

The town of Bethlehem is inhabited by between five and six hundred persons, all of the brother or sisterhood. They have workmen of every kind; but these cannot settle there without the permission of the directors, who suffer no workmen of the same business, but as far as they are necessary for the inhabitants. If more were to be permitted, they could not live by their trade. At the same time, the price of all kinds of work is fixed, to prevent the want of rivalship from putting it in the power of the workmen to make exorbitant demands; but the prices of the country around regulate those of the town. Beyond that the workmen are independent of the society in conducting their business. They purchase with their money what articles they have occasion for; they sell them as they think proper; the profits belong to them, without their accounting to the society, or even paying any tax. The only tax indeed which is levied, and which is common to all the inhabitants of the town, is for keeping up the roads, lamps, seats in the church, pumps, and reservoirs. This tax is every four or five years imposed upon each fa-

mily by name, according to the opinion of t committee of his means; but it is ſo modera that the families conſidered the richeſt in t town do not pay above thirty ſhillings or ſe dollars a year. This tax is paid every ſix month and if it happen that, at the end of the ye the committee find that the money raiſed is n ſufficient to cover the expences, they dema double or treble of the laſt payment; and on t other hand, they demand nothing, when the e pence is not ſo great as the tax fixed.

As to the public taxes, which in Pennſylvan as I have already repeatedly obſerved, are only t taxes of the county, the ſociety pays theſe out its funds. Theſe funds proceed from the lan and the profits of the reſerved branches of m nufactures or commerce. Each of the brethr put at the head of theſe different eſtabliſhmen receives a ſalary from the ſociety, to which pays in the profits, after the expence of his ow and family's living and cloathing. The com mittee requires no detailed account of his m nagement: he has received ſo much money there remains ſo much in his hands. Such is t account given in by the tavern-keeper, the f mer, the miller, the ſtore-keeper, &c. Wh the directors are told of the poſſibility of ſu perſons cheating the ſociety, they will not a

m

mit it; becauſe, ſay they, all their characters are known to us; their actions are ſo public, that if they were diſhoneſt they could not be ſo long without being diſcovered, and they would then be diſmiſſed. They conſider that unlimited confidence as benevolence, brotherly charity, &c. They add to the defence of this motive—that a man narrowly watched is more excuſable in robbing, than one in whom confidence is placed; and they affirm, that they never have had reaſon to repent of this rule of confidence. It appears, however, that their different branches bring them in very little. The ſociety does not draw a dollar an acre free from their farms. The ſtore, extremely well ſupplied, which ſells a great deal in the neighbourhood, does not produce annually above eight hundred dollars. The tavern, although it has a great deal of cuſtom, does not clear more than fourſcore dollars; and the ſame is the caſe with reſpect to all the other branches in their hands. Induſtry is naturally ſlackened, when it is not excited by intereſt. The whole of the revenues of the ſociety of Bethlehem does not amount to eight thouſand dollars a year upon an average, and their expences are nearly equal to that income. In the firſt place, they have to pay to the direction of the Unity reſident in America, one-ſixteenth part of their reve-

nues, to contribute to the expences of the m
ſionaries employed by the Unity among the
dians of North America, and a penſion to th
when ſuperannuated. Five other ſixteenths
the intereſt of the ſums borrowed for the p
chaſe of lands and improvements; finally, tl
ſalaries are to be paid. The ſociety accou
to a general college, which tranſacts the b
neſs of the Unity, the neat ſums remaining,
ter payment of all expences; and the college h
the power of determining what part of it ſhal
ſent to them, in order to contribute to the r
ing of a fund of ſeventy-two thouſand doll
which the Unity has granted to the three dau
ters of Count Zinzendorff, and of which they
the intereſt, until they ſhall be able to diſcha
the principal to them or their deſcendants.

That part of the revenues of the particular
cieties ſent to the general college, is alſo me
to contribute to the other general expence
the Unity. The college has power to call
what portion of the revenue they think pro
but they never demand above a ſmall part,
cauſe the particular ſocieties have each of th
debts, which it is neceſſary for them to liquid
beſides, theſe ſocieties, and particularly tha
Bethlehem, ſettle in mortmain ſome part of t
revenues every year. It likewiſe ſometimes h

p

pens, that the revenues of the year are not equal to the neceſſary expenditure; in which caſe the intendant is authoriſed by the committee to make a loan. A great part of the ſum borrowed is lent by the brethren, who receive intereſt generally at the rate of five per cent, and are repaid their principal at any time upon ſix months previous demand. The ſociety's treaſurer is therefore at the ſame time the bank of the brethren, but who may place their money otherwiſe at their pleaſure. Sometimes the intendant borrows from ſtrangers; in that caſe he is obliged to pay the legal intereſt of the ſtate, which in Pennſylvania is ſix per cent.

Before going farther into this account of the eſtabliſhment of Bethlehem, it may be neceſſary to explain the nature of the general college, the ſynod, and the general directory of the Moravians, of which I have occaſion to ſpeak.

The ſociety of the Moravians is an oligarchical republic. Each of the eſtabliſhments in Europe and America names one or more deputies to the ſynod, ſuch deputy or deputies being elected by the brethren at large. The particular directory of each ſociety is alſo entitled to appoint one deputy. The great expence of travelling, which is defrayed by the ſocieties who ſend the deputies, induces the directories of the American ſocieties

ſocieties to delegate their powers to thoſe name by the brethren. The biſhops are entitled, they think proper, to attend the ſynod, ind pendent of the other deputies of the ſociety which they belong. In the ſynod, when aſſem bled, is veſted the ſovereignty. They alone ha a right to alter the regulations, as well ſpiritu as temporal; they confirm or annul the appoin ment of the principal officers made during th receſs; and finally, they receive the accounts all the general concerns, and decide thereon u timately;—they are convened every ſeven ye and remain aſſembled for two or three month they name a college, compoſed of thirteen mem bers, who, during their receſs, manage the ge neral affairs of the Unity, appoint the princip officers, direct the miſſions, regulate the affai intereſt, diſcipline, &c. The ſittings of the co lege are held a league from Hernutt in Upp Luſatia; their functions continue during the r ceſs of the ſynod. On the meeting of the ſy nod their powers ceaſe, and they are re-eſtabliſh ed by the ſynod at the end of their ſeſſion, eith from among the former members, or new on are appointed, according to the will of the ſyno

As to the general directory of America, the functions are to watch over the intereſts of th Unity in North America, and particularly to di

re

rect the miſſions in that part of the world. It is compoſed of two agents of the general college, ſent to ſuperintend the management of the property belonging to the Unity, ſuch as certain farms or tracts of land in different parts of America, and particularly the fifteen thouſand acres granted by the United States, beyond the Ohio, on the Muſkingum, to the Moravian miſſionaries. The biſhops of America, the preacher of Nazareth, and the miniſter of Bethlehem, are alſo members. The directory names to certain functions in the American congregations, which urgency requires to be filled up before the general college can be conſulted, as the intendant, the biſhop, the miniſters, &c. Except this, the directory has no authority as a body over the affairs of the ſocieties, which, as I have mentioned above, have each its directory and committee. The biſhop ordains the biſhops, preachers, and prieſts; theſe laſt may alſo be ordained by each other. The biſhops have very inconſiderable ſalaries, as may be judged from the biſhop of Bethlehem, Mr. ERNHEIM, a man of fourſcore, who has no other domeſtic ſervant than his own daughter, and who I found baking cakes, which he ſells to increaſe his living. His ſalary is two hundred and thirty dollars, beſides being ſupplied with wood and lodging. The higheſt ſala-

ries

ries paid by the Unity do not exceed three hu dred dollars.

I have already mentioned, that the Bethleh ſociety is divided into five departments, each u der the direction of an inſpector or inſpectre and in this office we find the temporal admi ſtration of the ſociety in ſome degree mix with its diſcipline. The unmarried brethren li together in a ſeparate houſe, that is, they eat a ſleep there, but they do not work there, if th can find work elſewhere. Moſt of them are a prentices or journeymen in the ſhops of the ſ ciety, or to the artificers in the town. The m ney which they earn is their own, only they mu pay for their board, and for keeping up t building where they lodge, as well as their po tion of the tax impoſed upon that houſe for t public expences of the town. All theſe e pences, including their cloathing, may amount preſent to forty-five dollars, while their earnin may be from a hundred to a hundred and te Thoſe who, for want of work out of doors, a employed in the houſe, are paid for their labo by the inſpector, who employs them, the amou of their board, and their other contributions the common expences being firſt deducted. Th the brethren of this houſe coſt the ſociety n thing. The ſame is the caſe with regard to t unmarri

nmarried ſiſters, ſome of whom are employed in he houſes of the town as ſervants and cook-naids. Theſe have their board and lodging in the families where they are employed, and pay to the houſe four or five dollars a year towards the common expences. This contribution preſerves to them the right of entering into that houſe when they pleaſe The greater part of them, however, are employed in the houſe in ſewing and embroidery; they are paid for their work by the inſpectreſs, who ſells it for the benefit of the houſe. The profit of theſe works contributes to maintain the poor, who are not numerous. The girls, from the price they receive for their work from the inſpectreſs, pay their board and their portion of the charges of the houſe, which amounts to the ſame ſum as that paid by the brethren. Thus this department is no longer an expence upon the ſociety; on the contrary, it relieves the ſociety from the maintenance of a great part, and often the whole of the poor. The unmarried ſiſters tie their flat bonnets under their chin with a red ribbon; the married women tie theirs with a blue, and the widows theirs with a white ribbon.

It is not however compulſory, upon either the young men or women, to reſide in theſe common houſes; their relations may take the entire diſ-

poſal

poſal of them—keep them at home, or ſend the to other ſchools, as they think proper. The br thren of eaſy fortunes, for example, ſeldom ſe their daughters to the ſiſters houſe; and there a alſo ſiſters at the houſe of Bethlehem who belo to Moravian families not reſident in the town, a who often come from very diſtant parts.

As to the widows houſe, it is ſupported by t ſociety; and all the work they can do goes to t benefit of the houſe, when it is not ſufficient defray their expences.

There has, for about fifteen years, been inſ tuted among the Moravian brethren a ſort of v luntary ſociety in favour of widows. The mer bers contribute each fifteen or twenty pounds, from forty to fifty dollars. The intereſt of th ſum is ſettled upon the widows of the contrib tors, and betters their living if they reſide in t widows houſe, or is paid to them to aſſiſt th own houſe-keeping, if they live by themſelv This ſociety is not confined to Bethlehem. T brethren of any of the eſtabliſhments in Ameri may become members; and the capital being d poſited at Bethlehem, the intereſt is paid at t reſpective places of reſidence of the widows of t contributors. This ſociety has alſo its particu regulations; one, for example, by which a br ther in a dangerous ſtate of health cannot be a mitted to ſubſcribe.

T

The ſchools are under the direction of an inſpector and inſpectreſs. There is an academy for the reception of young ladies from other parts, who receive there the uſual education of females, even muſic. The daughters of the brethren are likewiſe received there. This eſtabliſhment ſupports itſelf in reſpect to its private expences, the keeping up the buildings, and the contribution to the public charges. The board is forty-five dollars a year, and ſix dollars more for ſuch of them as are taught muſic. The daughters of the ſociety may be ſent to this ſchool, but their board muſt be paid by their relations. The ſociety pays for the daughters of thoſe who receive a ſalary from them, and alſo for the children of the poor. The daughters of the brethren not being boarders, the expence of their education is leſs. There are at this day ſixty-ſix of the boarders, who are ſtrangers, from different parts of the United States and the Antilles. This academy is in great reputation. The governeſſes appear to me to be attentive, and ſome of the ſcholars have made conſiderable proficiency in drawing, writing, and embroidery, and play tolerably upon the piano. At the ſame time, as the miſtreſſes are never choſen but from among the ſiſterhood, and as few of them have had any education other than at this ſchool, it is not to be expected that all of them can be always of ſufficient ability. A new building,

ing, added four or five years ago to the eſtabliſhment, has been erected, by means of a ſum of money borrowed for that purpoſe, the intereſt of which is paid by the ſchool.

There is alſo, at Bethlehem, under the direction of the miniſter, a ſmall ſchool for boys, where they are taught merely to read and write, and the firſt rules of arithmetic.

The laſt department, namely, that of the married brethren and ſiſters, is wholly a department of diſcipline. The married people reſide in their own houſes, and the inſpectors and inſpectreſſes have no concern with them, but to give advice when their conduct has been improper, as friends, as neighbours, and as divines. They have no farther influence or ſuperintendance of their actions or their concerns.

The Moravian is a religious ſociety. Religion, the exact maintenance of the creed of their doctrines, their worſhip, and their manners and cuſtoms, which they conſider neceſſary to the exact obſervance of that creed, and which they believe to be alone preſcribed by the goſpel, is the ſole end of their regulations, their diſcipline, and even their relations in point of temporal intereſt. With this religious intention is eſtabliſhed the exact ſuperintendance of the directory of the ſociety over the conduct of its members, and the

care

care not to allow ſtrangers to ſettle among them. They are in this reſpect monks, but tolerant and mild monks, although ſeveral articles of their diſcipline would be thought ſevere, and even ridiculous, according to the received ideas in other countries.

For example, there is no communication allowed between the young men and women. When a young man means to marry, he ſignifies his wiſh to the inſpector, and mentions the girl he is deſirous of making his wife, but to whom he has never ſpoken. The inſpector applies to the inſpectreſs of the girls, who, if ſhe judges that the character of the young woman is not incompatible with the character given of the youth by the inſpector, propoſes it to her; the girl may refuſe, but is not allowed to ſay whom ſhe would prefer. The parents are conſulted; and the directory give their ſanction, or reject the propoſal of the marriage thus far advanced, if they think that the youth will not be able, by his labour, to maintain his wife and children, or if they ſee in it any other danger likely to accrue to the good order of the ſociety;—but theſe refuſals are rare. The regulation by which the man is not allowed to converſe with the woman before his having aſked and obtained her in marriage, has, in the opinion of the Moravians, the advantage of pre

venting all kind of ſeduction, and conſequent
ſay they, all danger of improper conduct. M
riage is, according to them, a ſpiritual unic
the brethren and ſiſters being filled with the H
Spirit, live more cordially together; their unior
more durable, than if it were founded on a cho
of their hearts, which might deceive them. Tl
even regard the affection which precedes marri
as a diſpoſition contrary to the ſanctity of m
riage; and they carry this opinion ſo far, tl
when it happens, which is not without examp
though they are extremely rare, that a brotl
and a ſiſter had privately a too intimate conn
tion, theſe cannot afterwards be married togeth
The crime is kept private with the inſpectors a
the directory. The girl is reprimanded, but w
mildneſs; kept with the reſt if ſhe ſeem to
pent; and married to another young man,
aſked by any one, but never to her favourite,
leaſt unleſs both of them renounce the ſociety

Marriage takes place, not only between t
youth of the ſame ſociety, but between thoſe
different Moravian ſocieties. When a man or
woman wiſhes to marry a perſon of another re
gion, they are not prevented, if they perſiſt
their reſolution, in ſpite of the advice of th
inſpectors and the directory, it being the prin
ple of the Moravian ſociety, never to compel a
perſo

perſons to continue in it againſt their inclination; but they are then conſidered to belong no longer to the ſociety, and muſt quit it. Examples of this ſometimes happen, as the girls, whoſe relatives live at a diſtance, have permiſſion to viſit their family, and occaſionally meet young men whom they prefer to the Moravian brethren propoſed to them by their inſpectreſſes.

The girls in the houſe of the ſiſters are not kept ſhut up; they have liberty to go out; but, as the ſociety is ſmall, the practice of watching them is ſo univerſal, that all their actions are known; and the ſpirit of the religion in which they are educated and kept, prevents them from every act, however innocent, which the ſociety conſiders irregular—as, for example, to ſpeak to a young man. This ſpirit of watchfulneſs and of religion is alike extended to thoſe of the ſiſters who are employed as domeſtics in families, and are thus leſs under the immediate and conſtant eye of the inſpectreſs; and this ſyſtem extends towards the young men and women of other religions, employed in the different eſtabliſhments of the ſociety. The ſlighteſt converſation with an unmarried woman is a ground to expel the offender from the precincts of the ſociety; and as this rigid law is known to ſtrangers before

they enter into the ſervice, it is very rarely i fringed.

The directors informed me, that this law prevent all commerce between the unmarried the two ſexes, originated in the fervour of th young females, at the time of the reſtoration c the ſociety in 1722; that they eſtabliſhed i among themſelves, and it thence became a eſſential article of diſcipline of the ſociety.

The ſociety, however, is deſirous of encourag ing marriage; and with juſtice, if they wiſh thei perpetuity, as they would receive little additio from ſtrangers, were they even willing to admi them. But, as I have already ſaid, their gran object is to preſerve their doctrines, their diſci pline, and their fundamental cuſtoms, which pre ſent conſiderable obſtacles to marriage. A youn man will not marry, who does not ſee how he i to gain his bread, and maintain his family com fortably. He can only be an artizan; and th number of theſe is circumſcribed in Bethlehen as well as in all the other Moravian ſocieties. Th beſt ſhoemaker, ſmith, or other perſon, cann ſet up in his trade, while the very confined num ber of artiſans of the ſame buſineſs is full. Th ſociety have a ſufficient quantity of land in woo to clear, which a number of young people woul

l

be diſpoſed to rent; but ſtill they would not be ſo immediately, as is wiſhed, under the eye of the directory; they might perhaps relax in their religion, in the ſeverity of manners exacted as the means of keeping it up, and on theſe grounds the ſociety have refuſed them; whence it follows, that marriages are by no means frequent, and that there are to be found in the houſe of the ſiſters, unmarried women as far advanced in life as among the widows. Thus, notwithſtanding the American fecundity, of which the married ſiſters have their ſhare, the ſociety diminiſhes rather than increaſes.

The Moravian brethren and ſiſters receive no dowry from the ſociety on their marriage, but they enjoy the ſavings which they may have made in a ſtate of celibacy. Beſides, every brother may poſſeſs property out of the precincts of the ſociety. There is one of them who has ſpeculated largely in land, and is proprietor of ſeveral thouſand acres, not only in different parts of Pennſylvania, but alſo in the other ſtates. However, this occupation of augmenting his fortune is conſidered as a kind of relaxation of principle. It is not contrary to any of the ſtatutes of the ſociety, but it is contrary to their ſpirit; they do not forbid it, but it is not approved of by rigid Moravians. A Moravian brother has erected a

wooden bridge over the river Lehigh, built by ſubſcription, to which a number of the other bre thren have contributed.

I have already obſerved, that ſtangers may b received into the Moravian ſociety as brethren the condition of their admiſſion is—that the ſhall live for ſome months under the eye of th ſociety, conformably to its ſpirit, doctrines, an principles; and finally, their conſent to follo the rules of the ſociety is declared by their ſig nature. Every Moravian brother alſo, upon h marriage, or ſetting up houſekeeping, muſt ſub ſcribe to the ſtatutes. One of their rules is, the they ſhall not apply to courts of law to ſettl any diſputes among them, whether of a civil c criminal nature; the committee, which is th intendant's council, is the tribunal appointed t ſettle their differences, by way of arbitratio Their judgment has no force, except as it is give by the conſent of parties, who ſtill have it in the power to appeal to the courts of juſtice of th country; but their doing ſo excludes them fro the ſociety. The diſputes between the brethre and ſtrangers are determined by the ordinary tr bunals, without the ſpirit of the ſociety beir thereby affected. It is the ſame with any di putes which the ſociety itſelf, as a proprieto may have with neighbours, merchants, or othe

As to the practice of worſhip, it conſiſts in prayers and ſermons twice a week, which all the members of the ſociety muſt attend, unleſs they have very good reaſons for abſence; and prayers every morning and evening, at which the young brethren and ſiſters aſſiſt, the two ſexes being ſeated in different ſides of the church.

The Moravian brethren and ſiſters are all Germans, or deſcendants of Germans, and thus German is the common language at Bethlehem, many of the inhabitants not ſpeaking any other. They have all a ſimple, agreeable, and tranquil mein. The directors ſay that they are very happy; but ſo ſay alſo the heads of convents in reſpect of their monks and nuns. It would be neceſſary to remain ſome time with them to diſcover the truth. Nothing ſhews itſelf in their countenances, either of great ſatisfaction or diſcontent; they are cold, ſlow, and want external expreſſion.

The Bethlehem ſociety is independent of the others in reſpect to matters of intereſt and property, as the others are of it; but all are under the ſame ſyſtem, and all depend alike upon the general college and the ſynod. When the college wiſhes to make a new eſtabliſhment in America, they intruſt it to the general directory of the Unity in America, who communicate the

matter to the different ſocieties. Theſe lend money for the undertaking, and propoſe to the brethren to go and become members of the new eſtabliſhment. The brethren may refuſe, but they rarely do; and on theſe occaſions it is that marriages are moſt numerous. An eſtabliſhment is at preſent propoſed near the river Muſkingum, beyond the Ohio. In this manner was formed the eſtabliſhment of Salem in North Carolina, in 1754, where the preſent biſhop of Bethlehem, then a ſimple miniſter, told me he cut the firſt tree; another near Lancaſter, in Pennſylvania, and another, twenty years ago, in the county of Suſſex in Jerſey, at Mount Hope.

I here conclude this long detail of the ſociety of Bethlehem. I owe my acknowledgments to the Biſhop, to the Intendant, to Mr. HOSFIELD the poſtmaſter, a man of ſenſe, and much eſteemed in the ſociety; and to Mr. CUNOW, one of the members of the general directory of the Unity in America, ſent about a year ago from Europe to fill this office, after being a member of the ſynod, and for ſeven years ſecretary to the general college. He is an enlightened and ſenſible man, and one whoſe converſation diſcovers great ſincerity and purity of heart.

NAZARETH,

NAZARETH, CHRISTIAN-BROWN, AND GNADEN-THAL.

Mr. Cunow wiſhed to conduct me to Nazareth, another Moravian ſociety, ſix miles diſtant from Bethlehem, which was eſtabliſhed ſo late as 1771, and is peopled with about two hundred perſons, including the academy, where the brethren are inſtructed in arithmetic, drawing, muſic, mathematics, and the French and Engliſh languages. A conſiderable number of pupils come from other parts to this ſeminary, which has ſome reputation; but the maſters appear to me very indifferent, at leaſt in reſpect of drawing, muſic, and French, which they cannot ſpeak, and which they appear to be able only to read, but not to pronounce. They ſeem to be much inferior to the ſiſters academy at Bethlehem. Hence the ſtrangers who come to ſtudy here, are not from the United States, but moſtly from the iſlands of St. Thomas, St. Croix, and Antigua, where the Moravian brethren have miſſionaries. The board, including the expence of cloathing, amounts to near two hundred dollars a year. The brethren pay for their children, and the different Moravian ſocieties in America pay for the young brethren whom they ſend, when their parents cannot afford it, and for thoſe whom the directory conſider of diſtinguiſhed talents. In

other

other reſpects the ſyſtem of the ſociety of Nazareth is the ſame as that of Bethlehem, and all the others.

Near Nazareth there is another little Moravian ſociety, conſiſting of thirty houſes. Independent of theſe, there are alſo a number of Moravians ſpread through among the environs of Bethlehem and Nazareth, as well as in other parts of America; but theſe are only admitted to what they call the communion, and are not members of the ſociety. Nazareth is ſituated in a beautiful valley, of greater extent than that of Bethlehem, and more pleaſant; but the river Lehigh and Manokiſy-creek give to the appearance and ſituation of Bethlehem an agreeable richneſs, which is altogether wanting at Nazareth.

Before arriving at this place, we paſſed two farms, Chriſtian-brown and Gnadenthal, belonging to the Moravian Unity, and thus out of the direction of the ſocieties of Bethlehem and Nazareth. They are under the ſuperintendance of two directors appointed by the general college, and of theſe Mr. Cunow, with whom I was, is one. Theſe farms comprehend two thouſand five hundred acres, of which only eight hundred and ten are cleared. They are very well ſituated, and the lands excellent—they bear from twenty-five to thirty-five buſhels of corn the acre: thoſe in

in meadow yield in proportion, and yet they do not bring the revenue a clear profit of ſix ſhillings the acre; I ſpeak of the lands cleared. The want of hands, and the great expence of thoſe that can be got, is made an excuſe for this bad order of things, but it appears to me rather the fruit of ignorance and negligence. Some farms are let to tenants, who pay as rent one-half of their winter, and one-third of their ſummer produce; and theſe bring more profit to the Unity.

Mr. Cunow appeared ſenſible of the impropriety of the preſent bad management of theſe farms, and was employed in reforming it.

In commending, with him, the zeal of the Moravians to propagate the goſpel among the Indians, I ſpoke to him of the benefit it would be to propagate in America a good method of culture, which would be eaſy to them in the eſtabliſhment of their farms. They might employ ſome Engliſh Moravian farmers, and form in their farms a ſchool of agriculture, where a number of young American farmers might be inſtructed at once. Such an eſtabliſhment would undoubtedly, from the high price of labour, increaſe their expences for ſome years; but that inconvenience, which might probably be an invincible obſtacle to an individual, could not be ſo to a ſociety. It would ſoon be repaid an hundred

dred fold by their produce, and the benefit which ſuch an eſtabliſhment would render to the country, would be an everlaſting honour to this benevolent and beneficent ſociety. Mr. Cunow appeared to me not to be inſenſible of this idea, the realiſation of which would produce innumerable happy conſequences to the United States.

THE ROAD TO EASTON.—EASTON.

The country from Bethlehem to Nazareth, and from Nazareth to Eaſton, is a ſucceſſion of little hills and vallies more or leſs extenſive. Many ſituations on this road afford very agreeable proſpects. The houſes are numerous, and have the air of comfort. The price of land in all this tract is from twenty-four to forty-eight dollars the acre.

Eaſton is built on the conflux of the river Lehigh and Delaware. It is the capital of the county of Northampton, which has twenty-[illegible] thouſand inhabitants. The land which is the ſite of the town is about two hundred acres in extent, lying compactly between the river and the mountains; it is nothing but ſand and pebbles, and the mountains which ſurround it are compoſed of calcareous ſtone. The ſituation of the ground, its compoſition, and a compariſon of it with other lands around, leave no doubt that

muſt have formerly been the bed of the rivers, which have changed their courſe. This city, conſiſting of one hundred and fifty houſes, moſtly of ſtone, contains the public buildings of the county. The inhabitants are moſtly Germans, or their deſcendents. The city was begun to be built in 1750, and has gradually increaſed. Almoſt the whole of the land, as well as a great part of the land in the neighbourhood, belonged to the family of Penn. At the time of the revolution, a great number of perſons ſeized upon it unlawfully; and it was not till 1794 that the Penn family were reſtored to their right, upon a ſettlement with the poſſeſſors, and received from them a price not equal to the preſent value, but conſiderably more than it was worth at the time of the uſurpation. Thoſe who refuſed were compelled by law.

Eaſton has a conſiderable trade in corn with Philadelphia. There belong to this city, and ſtand within ſeven miles round it, eleven good mills, upon the ſame conſtruction as thoſe of Brandywine. They ſend annually thirty-five thouſand barrels of flour to the Philadelphia market. A part of Jerſey, in the neighbourhood of the Delaware, and which enjoys no creek capable of turning mills, ſend their corn to the mills about Eaſton, as do all the county of Northampton.

Northampton. The Delaware is navi
veſſels of a conſiderable burthen a hund
higher than Eaſton. The veſſels fron
to Philadelphia carry ſeven hundred
flour.

The town lots, which are twenty fee
and two hundred in depth, are ſold at
hundred and forty to five hundred do
cording to their ſituation. The land
neighbourhood are worth from twenty-
hundred dollars the acre. This countr
the reſt of Pennſylvania, is covered wit
chards. They ſeem to begin to know ſ
of the difference of the kinds of trees,
advantage of grafting. The labourers
from four to five ſhillings a day in the
about Eaſton. Maſons and carpenters
the town a dollar and a quarter. Meat
pence a pound, and is in great abundanc
coſts here three dollars a week, and hou
forty-five dollars.

THE ROAD TO BELVIDERE.—BELVID

The river Delaware is throughout t
dary between the ſtate of Pennſylvania
of New Jerſey. It is narrow at Eaſton,
are now collecting wood to erect a br
it, the abutments of which on each ſi

ready built: until it be finiſhed, the river is croſſed in a very good ferry-boat. Being deſirous of viewing the banks of this river, I went ſo far out of my road to follow them. The road to Belvidere, which I took, is all along through the Scotch Mountains, and the little hills, which in this tract almoſt uniformly border the river, amidſt an agreeable ſucceſſion of large vallies, from three to ſix or ſeven miles in extent. The country is filled with well built houſes, pretty cloſe together. The lands are of a good quality, and in a ſtate of high cultivation; even ſome of the declivities of the mountains are cleared, and are very productive. The whole of this road preſents a ſucceſſion of proſpects, not extenſive, but rich and agreeable. In three or four places we loſe intirely the little hills which border the Delaware, and enjoy a view towards Philadelphia, through vallies much more extenſive, ſtill better cultivated and inhabited than thoſe of Jerſey, and which is terminated by the Blue Mountains. Theſe proſpects are rich, varied, and delightful. The Piſqueſi-creek, which empties itſelf into the Delaware at Belvidere, is the only water to be found in the tract from Eaſton, which is more than fourteen miles, and the corn of all that diſtrict is carried to the Eaſton mills. This creek, which has a courſe of thirty miles, is at

Belvidere.

Belvidere broad and rapid. Two ſucceſſive falls of from fifteen to twenty feet each, turn corn and ſaw-mills. The corn-mills ſend their flour to Philadelphia, and are ſupplied with grain in the neighbourhood, where it is produced in great quantities. This traffic is carried on by the Delaware; but the navigation of that river, although it is open for an hundred and fifty miles higher, is rendered difficult and dangerous, from the very ſtrong currents, and the number of rocks in ſeveral parts of it. There are two or three of theſe rapids between Belvidere and Eaſton, two of them two miles from Belvidere, called the Little and Great Falls: at the latter, in three quarters of a mile of its courſe, the river has a fall of twenty-nine feet. The navigable canal is near the ſhore of Philadelphia, and is not above ſix toiſes or fathoms broad. Beyond that the river is full of rocks, a very little depth under water, and ſometimes appearing above its ſurface. I was informed, that notwithſtanding the rapidity of this current, which carries veſſels at the rate of a mile in two minutes, and the number of rocks in its courſe, the boats are in no danger when the boatmen are attentive; but it often happens that they are not ſo, but get drunk, which produces frequent accidents; for if the boat be allowed to go the leaſt to one ſide, and be not kept carefully

in the ſtream, it is inevitably driven either
t the rocks or the bank. The riſing and
; of the waters increaſe the danger; and be-
his, the ice uniformly ſtops the navigation
; the winter: it is often impracticable in
ring, and even to the middle of ſummer.
iavigation from Belvidere to Philadelphia is
in twenty-four hours, and it takes five or
ys to go up the river from Philadelphia to
lere. Hence a hundred-weight, which coſts
he fifth of a dollar to be carried to Phila-
a, coſts three quarter dollars to be ſent to
lere. The ſame applies to the whole navi-
of the Delaware, with the difference of
eight, according to their diſtance. The
ux, which come down from Belvidere, carry
y barrels of flour. By theſe the ſtores at
lere are ſupplied with dry goods and liquors
Philadelphia, with which they, in their
ſupply that part of the country which fur-
the corn to the mills. The price of goods
videre is about thirty per cent higher than
ladelphia. There are at preſent two ſtores
videre, which are ſaid to be in a proſperous
on.

videre conſiſts of about twenty houſes, but
mber of inhabitants is annually increaſing,
e neighbourhood is very populous. It is

one of the pleaſanteſt ſituations which I ha
hitherto ſeen in America. The view is not ve
extenſive, but it embraces a great number of ge
tle elevations on both ſides of the river, and fill
with houſes. It follows the Delaware for t
miles and to the head of the Great Falls, and
bounded, at the diſtance of three or four miles,
the chain of the Scotch mountains, along the ſi
of which the road runs towards Eaſton. T
lands in the neighbourhood of Belvidere are ſo
at from forty to forty-eight dollars the acre. T
town-lots, which are a quarter of an acre, bri
at preſent from a hundred to a hundred a
twenty-five dollars. The lands ſome miles f
ther are ſold for from thirty to thirty-five doll
the acre, and thoſe in Pennſylvania at the ſa
diſtance are always three or four dollars dea
although not of better quality than thoſe in J
ſey. This proceeds from the ſuperior excelle
of the Pennſylvania laws, the more flouriſh
ſtate of the finances, which requires leſs ta
than in Jerſey for the expences of governme
and, finally, from the dependence of that
of the ſtate of Jerſey upon Philadelphia for
ſales and returns.

Theſe motives, however, do not appear ſu
cient to occaſion ſo great a difference of price
tween lands of the ſame quality, and in the ſi
ſituat

ſituation. This difference however does exiſt, and the Pennſylvania ſide is by far the more populous.

Although negro ſlavery be countenanced by the laws of Jerſey, the number of ſlaves is not there ſo conſiderable as to prevent the neceſſity of the labour of whites. Labourers are ſcarce: the free negroes, who hire themſelves out, receive, like other labourers, half a dollar a day and their board.

I had a letter from Mr. DRAYTON, ſpeaker of the Houſe of Repreſentatives of Congreſs, to Major HOPE, one of the inhabitants of Belvidere. He was formerly proprietor of all the land on which the town is now built, and of fourteen or fifteen hundred acres around it, which he purchaſed thirty years ago, for four dollars an acre. At that time it was in a deſert ſtate. He has retained only three hundred acres, on which is built a pretty but very ſmall houſe that he occupies. He received me with that cordial politeneſs and ſimplicity which I have found all through America, and would have had me ſtay with him a week, aſſuring me that it would put him to no trouble or inconvenience. I departed however after having paſſed half a day with him.

This country, as well as all the way I travelled from Philadelphia, is full of little birds of the

ſize and kind of a blackbird; they are bla
but their head is of the moſt brilliant pluma
They fly from branch to branch, and on the i
cloſures round the fields, and do not ſeem to b
frightened at the approach of travellers.

The moſt common trees in the woods are th
cephalantus, the black and white walnut, th
Canada beech, the ſumach, the rhus toxicoden
drum, the laurel, the benjamin and the ſaſſafra

HACKETSTOWN.

A ſucceſſion of hills, preceding the chain c
the Scotch mountains, leads to Hacketſtow
where I ſlept the 25th of June. We meet the
conſtantly mountains and deſcents through a ver
rocky country; although, ſometimes, the roa
runs for a mile or two through valleys. Th
road preſents nothing agreeable to the view. Ex
cept theſe firſt hills neareſt the Delaware, all th
reſt is thinly inhabited, and of courſe poorly cul
tivated. The houſes are rudely built of trunk
of trees, and have a miſerable appearance. Oc
caſionally we meet with buildings ſomewhat bet
ter, but theſe are few. We ſee alſo meadows o
conſiderable extent. This indeed is the mo
uſual kind of agriculture in theſe mountains
where, however, we find alſo ſome rye, corn, an
maize, which is little cultivated on the Jerſ
ſi

ſide of the banks of the Delaware. Apple orchards are likewiſe very common.

Five miles from Belvidere is Oxford-forge, ſo called from the name of the townſhip in which it is ſituated. This work had been given up for ſome years, and was lately renewed by Mr. ROBERDEAU, and Mr. CAMPBELL, with whom I dined at the houſe of Major Hope: it is not yet carried on with ſpirit. Five miles farther is Mintſmill, ſo called from the name of the proprietor. The river is croſſed by the bank of the mill, which is very narrow, and a foot deep of water when the mill is not going: the water then falls about twelve feet, and is twenty fathoms wide. A little canoe, which was lying by the bank, frightened my horſe, who, to ſave himſelf, leaped into the canoe, which he overſet; but, although I run a great riſk, he carried me out ſafely, and better than he would have been able to do from the caſcade into which we muſt have fallen, but for this ridiculous leap. This is the ſame Creek Piſqueſſi which I paſſed before on a bridge four miles higher. The lands are indifferent in all this tract; they ſell for ſix or ſeven dollars an acre. The generality of the inhabitants are Germans or ſons of Germans; there are alſo a number of Iriſh, and people from New England. Hacketſtown is a long paltry village,

thinly and badly inhabited. It lies half a
from the Scotch mountains, which are
Cooly, or the Muſkinigunk Mountains.
water is brackiſh and very bad. Fevers ar
frequent here in autumn, which is the c
all parts of Jerſey, particularly thoſe to the
and the middle of the ſtate. The lands
about Hacketſtown are ſold at from ſix t
dollars an acre, and are generally kept in me
The produce which is not conſumed in the
try, and all the articles of iron manufactu
the forge, are carried to New York, or rat
Elizabethtown, from whence they are ſhipp
New York. Four thouſand pounds of
the general produce of an acre, and eight
twenty buſhels of rye, or Indian corn, in th
under that culture. Labourers are found
eaſier this year than in the two preceding
trade being leſs quick at New York. Th
paid at Hacketſtown three quarter-dollars
if they board themſelves, or the half of th
with their board. The country abounds
mines, which are ſaid to be very rich, a
found at a very ſmall depth.

Three miles from Hacketſtown there is a
of ferruginous mineral water, pretty mu
quented in ſummer, and it would be ſtil
ſo if better fitted up, but the ſpring is

covered. An old caſk, ſtanding in the open air, and covered with a bunch of willows, is the common bathing place; there is no other: and as there is no houſe built at the place, thoſe who come to drink the waters are obliged to lodge in the neighbouring farm-houſes, and if they wiſh to drink wine they muſt carry it with them. The property of the ground in which the ſpring is ſituated being under diſpute between two perſons, there is no ſaying when this place, which would produce great profits to one that would arrange it conveniently, will receive any melioration.

About two miles before reaching Hacketſtown, at the foot of a mountain which I aſcended on foot, I perceived in the wood, ſixty or ſeventy feet from the road, ſomething of conſiderable ſize, the form of which I could not diſtinguiſh, but it ſeemed to hang on a tree: this was towards evening. I went up to it, and it appeared to be a dead animal, but having touched it with my whip, it leaped to the ground; it went ſlowly into the wood, emitting a fœtid ſmell. It was an opoſſum, of which I had ſeen a great many at Philadelphia, but had not before found them in the woods. This one muſt have been a foot and an half long, including the tail, which was about half a foot. The tail is flat and covered

with a kind of rough ſcales, which enables it t
ſuſpend itſelf from the trees. They are ve
common in Jerſey, Pennſylvania, and Marylan
The remarkable peculiarity of this animal is
kind of bag, which the females have under the
belly, where they keep their young from the tim
they are brought forth, and where they rema
till they are able to run. Theſe animals live c
fruit, fleſh, and on birds, when they can catc
them. There are alſo in Jerſey rats and racoon
The ſkin of the racoon ſells at Philadelphia f
two or three ſhillings. The hatters mix the ha
of it with beaver and rabbits hair to make hat
Some perſons conſider a racoon a delicate morſe
to me it was execrable, although I ate it mo
readily than I did young bear, which I found e
cellent.

THE ROAD TO MORRISTOWN.—REYNHARD.

In travelling from Hacketſtown we croſs t
Creek Muſkinigunk, which falls into the Del
ware five or ſix miles below, and theſe are t
laſt waters that take this courſe; the Scotc
Cooly, or Muſkinigunk mountains, throwi
them the other way. This chain of mountai
as I have already mentioned, is a continuati
of the Lehigh mountains. The creeks beyo
them run either into the Bay of New York

t

the North River; but thoſe only that are in the northern part of the ſtate take this courſe. Theſe mountains are not very high, but are the higheſt in Jerſey. They are about a mile broad. The lands are very indifferent and thinly inhabited; and the few inhabitants are talking of emigrating towards the weſtern territory, or to Teneſſee. Great part of them are Germans. At the foot of theſe mountains we croſs one of the ſources of the Rariton, a river by which is carried on the navigation between Brunſwick and New York. Here we quitted the county of Suſſex, which contains nineteen thouſand free inhabitants, and a hundred and fifty ſlaves. My horſe was ſo hurt with the ſaddle that I was obliged to ſtop at the firſt tavern I found. I happily fell upon the houſe of one of the worthieſt and moſt obliging men living, REYNHARD, of German extraction, who took charge of my horſe till it ſhould be healed, which might take a fortnight, and who lent me one to go to Morriſtown, where I could find the means of getting to New York. He is proprietor of a farm of three hundred and forty acres, for which he paid, two years ago, five dollars an acre, being the common price in the country. The ſtate of culture and the prices are pretty much the ſame as on the other ſide of the mountains; the lands are however better. They have

ſown

ſown no corn ſince four or five years ago, when the Heſſian fly deſtroyed two ſucceſſive crops. They propoſe to recommence that culture next year, theſe flies appearing to have quitted Jerſey. The townſhip where Mr. Reynhard's tavern is ſituated is called Flanders. It is in a great meaſure peopled with Iriſh, or emigrants from New England.

There are two churches in the neighbourhood, one of Methodiſts, and the other Preſbyterians.

In Jerſey, as well as Pennſylvania, the expence of worſhip is defrayed by voluntary ſubſcription. No perſon pays who does not chuſe, and there are many who contribute nothing.

Mr. Reynhard alſo keeps a ſtore. The price of carriage from his houſe to Elizabethtown, thirty-two miles diſtance, is three dollars and three quarters the thouſand weight. The price of ſtores is here five and twenty per cent dearer than at New York; but a perſon muſt be both ſkilful and fortunate to clear half the profit of what ſo high a price ſeems to promiſe. The greateſt ſale is of liquors, and the number of neighbours who come to drink without paying is conſiderably greater than of thoſe who do pay. It is, therefore, neceſſary to follow the practice of courts: the one half of the money of thoſe who pay remains here, as elſewhere, in the hands of juſtices.

A ſtor

A ſtore-keeper, who ſhould refuſe to give credit, would here ſell nothing: ſo at leaſt I was told by the worthy Reynhard. Other articles pay better, but do not make a quick return. Although the legal currency of the ſtate of Jerſey is the ſame with that of Pennſylvania, namely, ſeven ſhillings and ſixpence the dollar, the great traffic with New York makes the New York currency (eight ſhillings the dollar) more common in that part of Jerſey, where this commerce is carried on; and in that currency they make their markets and ſtate their accounts.

THE ROAD FROM REYNHARD'S TAVERN TO MORRISTOWN.—MORRISTOWN.

The country, after leaving Flanders, is every where mountainous; they become lower and lower as we proceed, but we do not entirely loſe them till within a few miles of Morriſtown. All this way the houſes are very indifferent, and very thinly ſcattered. The lands ſeem to be ſomewhat better. The moſt common crops are graſs, rye, and Indian corn. The bread uſed in this part of Jerſey is moſtly of rye, as bread of Indian corn is moſt common in New England.

Morriſtown, the capital of Morris county, which we enter on croſſing a branch of the Rari-

ton,

ton, is a pretty village, conſiſting of a hundred houſes, diſperſed over the hillocks around. Here is the court of juſtice, a Preſbyterian church, and the great ſquare laid out for the centre of the town, but which can never be regular from the ſituation of the grounds. Beſides the Preſbyterian church, which is tolerably handſome, there is another belonging to the Anabaptiſts, and an academy, well built and reſpectably conducted. The ſcholars ſent away from this are fit for the ſecond claſs in the college of Princetown.

All the houſes in Morriſtown are of wood, neat and well painted. The town-lots coſt from eighty to a hundred and twenty dollars. Here, as in all this part of Jerſey, moſt of the ground is in graſs and Indian corn. They rear a good many cattle, which they ſend to Philadelphia and New York. The fear of the Heſſian fly has prevented the farmers here from reſuming the culture of corn; ſome of them, however, mean to attempt it next year. There is at Morriſtown a ſmall "Society for the encouragement of Agriculture and uſeful Arts." From what I could learn of ſome of the moſt zealous of its members, it has only the title—it does nothing: the ſubſcription of the members furniſhes a library, which at preſent conſiſts of no more than two hundred volumes,

volumes, and in which, according to the ſenſible inſtitution of the founders, there are to be no books either of law or divinity.

CHATHAM AND NEWARK.

Chatham, lying eight miles from Morriſtown, is the firſt village we find on the New York road. Here the plain commences, and afterwards the ground becomes uneven as far as Newark. The agriculture and vent for the produce, all the way to Newark, is nearly the ſame as at Morriſtown. The country is ſtill more covered with orchards of apples, cherries, and peaches. They complain in Jerſey of a ſmall worm, which inſinuates itſelf into the roots of the peach trees, and kills the tree in a year or two after it has attacked it. They have not been able to diſcover either the cauſe of this worm, or a method to deſtroy it. Peach-brandy is nevertheleſs nearly as conſiderable an article of commerce in Jerſey as cyder-brandy.

The inhabitants of Jerſey, beſt informed upon that ſubject, told me, that they export more of theſe two kinds of brandy than they export of rum, wine-brandy, gin, and wine. Their export muſt therefore be great, as the conſumption of foreign ſpirits is not leſs conſiderable in Jerſey than elſewhere.

The

The red fruit, of which there are ſeveral kir unknown in Europe, abounds in the county Eſſex; bounded by the river Paſſaik, a mile frc Chatham, which contains ſeventeen thouſa free inhabitants, and thirteen hundred ſlaves.

Lands ſell at Chatham, and at Springfield (fo miles beyond Newark), at from thirty to fort five dollars the acre. The ſoil is good; the hou increaſe in number and become better as we a proach Newark, which is itſelf one of the fin villages in America, in point of extent, plan, t great number of good houſes, and the widen of the ſtreets, which are covered generally wi turf, and planted with trees.

The people of Jerſey ſeem to be very muc divided in their political opinions. Nobody, at leaſt very few, now ſpeaks of George Waſl ington. The new Preſident ſeems not to inſpi the ſame confidence as his predeceſſor did. Th dread a war with France. They conſtantly a any traveller coming from Philadelphia who they meet, and who appears to be a Frenchma whether they are to have a war with France; a this queſtion is generally accompanied with ev dent marks of diſapprobation of the party whic is thought to incline to that war. I ſincere hope no ſuch event will take place. It would l a great misfortune to this country, where tl

peop

people are virtuous, tranquil, and happy, and which will require yet a long duration of the bleſſings of peace to confirm its proſperity, to cement its union, to ſweeten the ill blood of parties, and to inſure its real independence. It would alſo be a ſerious misfortune to France, while it would occaſion great joy to England, and would give pleaſure to all the enemies of liberty and free conſtitutions.

HISTORICAL ACCOUNT OF THE STATE OF JERSEY.

The firſt eſtabliſhments made in New Jerſey were by the Dutch, ſhortly after their arrival at the north river, under the conduct of Admiral HUDSON. The ſettlements were made along the river Delaware, and were abandoned by the ſame Dutchmen in 1614. They were, in 1626, taken poſſeſſion of by the Swedes, who, adviſed by WILLIAM USELING, a rich merchant of that kingdom, of the beauty and fertility of the lands, formed a company. King GUSTAVUS ADOLPHUS, the nobility and clergy, and a number of individuals in Sweden, furniſhed money to the company, who ſent to North America, in ſeven or eight veſſels, a conſiderable number of Swediſh and Finlander coloniſts. They arrived at Cape Henlepon in 1626, and the company's agents purchaſed from the Indians all the lands ſituated between

between that cape, at the mouth of the De ware, and the falls of that river, lying under forty-firſt degree of latitude. The colony th formed ſettlements, built forts along the riv and called the country New Sweden; but w intirely diſpoſſeſſed and driven off in 1655, the Dutch, who ſent to Holland all the agen officers, and principal Swediſh inhabitants, as p ſoners of war; put the country under the Dut government, and gave it the name of New A bion. The Dutch were themſelves expelled the Engliſh, in the reign of Charles the Secon and this territory was, in 1672, granted by t king to his brother the Duke of York. It w ſoon after ſold by him to Lord BERKLEY a Sir GEORGE CARTERET, who gave it the nar of New Jerſey, and eſtabliſhed at Elizabethto the ſeat of government of the colony. The c lony of New Jerſey made part of the province New York till 1680, when the proprietors eſta liſhed it as a ſeparate province.

A conſiderable number of Quakers from Lo don and York came here to ſettle, and laid t foundation of the little town of Burlington, ha ing purchaſed the territory from the India That on the eaſt ſide of the Delaware was pu chaſed by William Penn, who was one of t company known under the name of *The Twe Proprieto*

roprietors, and is the diſtrict which afterwards ormed the ſtate of Delaware.

The quarrels which took place between the proprietors of New Jerſey and the inhabitants, from the avidity of the former, determined both parties to put the government of the colony under the ſovereignty of the crown of England. It was then united to the government of New York, and continued ſo till 1736, when its population having greatly increaſed, it was once more erected into a ſeparate ſtate. In 1776, New Jerſey formed its new conſtitution, which it has retained without any alteration ſince that period.

THE CONSTITUTION AND LAWS OF NEW JERSEY.

The legiſlature is compoſed of a general aſſembly and a legiſlative council. Each county, of which there are in New Jerſey thirteen, names three members of the general aſſembly, and one of the legiſlative council.

The qualifications to be a member of the general aſſembly are—a reſidence in the county for at leaſt a year, and a property of five hundred pounds, or thirteen hundred and thirty-three dollars and one-third.

The qualifications of a member of the legiſlative body are—a ſimilar reſidence, and a property, real or perſonal, of one thouſand pounds.

The qualifications of an elector are—to twenty-one years of age, to be reſident for year in the county, and to poſſeſs a fortune fifty pounds.

The legiſlative council, as well as the aſſemb can propoſe and modify any laws, except the relative to the finances, which they have t power merely of confirming or rejecting.

The governor is elected by the legiſlature; a the conſtitution preſcribes no qualification of ag fortune, or any other, for that office;—it ſimpl ſays, that the legiſlature ſhall elect a proper per ſon to fill it.

The duration of the functions of the two houſe of the legiſlature, and of the governor, is one year.

The ſame perſon may be elected governor as often as the legiſlature chuſes to appoint him.

The legiſlative council is the governor's executive council; three members form a ſufficient number to exerciſe with him the executive functions. The governor unites the functions of preſident of the executive council, chancellor, and commander of the forces: he can, with the advice of the executive council, grant pardons, even of high treaſon.

The council is alſo a court of appeal from the deciſions of the courts of law; but the counc

mu

in this caſe, conſiſt of at leaſt ſeven mem-
with the governor.
: nomination of the judges, the ſuperior
s of the militia, the juſtices of the peace,
:orney-general, and the ſecretary of ſtate, is
by the council. All other officers are elected
: counties, except the officers of militia,
re choſen by their companies.
: judiciary ſtate conſiſts of a ſupreme court,
rt of common pleas, and juſtices of the
The judges of the ſupreme court are
1 for ſeven years; the others for five; and
nay be re-elected. An impeachment againſt
is made by the legiſlature, and judged by
)uncil.
controuled liberty of conſcience is granted
: conſtitution; which even declares, that no
n be impoſed for ſupporting public worſhip,
ing churches, &c.
e conſtitution gives the accuſed the ſame
ege of producing teſtimony in his favour,
llowed to the accuſer againſt him.
e conſtitution declares, that the property of
es is not forfeited to the ſtate, but ought to
o their heirs, as in caſes of natural death;
oes the inſtrument by which the death was
ed become, as in England, the property of

the ſtate. In general it confirms the Engliſh laws, where they are not revoked.

Full liberty of bequeathing is given; and in reſpect of wills there is no alteration of the Engliſh law, except the addition of ſome ſimple forms, required to conſtitute their validity.

The property of perſons dying inteſtate is divided into three parts; one-third to the widow, and the other two divided equally among the children, or their repreſentatives;—in default of children, the widow enjoys one half, and the other half is diſtributed among the neareſt relations. If a perſon die inteſtate after the death of his father, and leave no widow or child, his fortune is divided equally between his brothers, his ſiſters, and his mother.

According to a law of 1792, marriages may be performed by a miniſter of the church, or by a juſtice of peace, in the option of the parties. The marriage inſtrument muſt be ſent to the ſecretary of the county, and regiſtered in a book, which is evidence in the courts.

Divorces, which formerly were granted by the legiſlature, are now pronounced by the court of chancery, in virtue of a law of 1794. They are granted in caſes of adultery—repeated bad treatment—deſertion for ſeven years—and alſo in caſes where the marriage has been contracted between perſons

perſons within the degrees of propinquity prohibited by the laws of the ſtate.

Every impriſoned debtor may, by a law paſſed in 1795, be ſet at liberty by the court of common pleas, upon his ſurrendering all his property, according to a declaration made by him before that court, except ſome very trifling furniture for him and his wife. If his declaration be proved falſe, he is puniſhed with the pains of perjury. If, after his ſentence of liberation, it can be proved, that in his declaration he has concealed any part of his effects, ſuch effects are to be made over to his creditors, beſides his being puniſhed. But the property which he may acquire after his diſcharge is not ſubject to be claimed by his creditors.

By the criminal code, reviſed in 1796, the puniſhment of death is confined to perſons convicted of high treaſon, premeditated murder, and attempts to reſcue from priſon thoſe accuſed of capital crimes. All other crimes are puniſhed by greater or leſs fines, and a longer or ſhorter ſolitary confinement. It is the legiſlation of Pennſylvania a little ſoftened. A law of the laſt ſeſſion has directed the erection of a priſon, on the model of that of Philadelphia, where ſimilar works are to be eſtabliſhed.

The negro ſlaves are ſubject to the ſame laws, and tried before the ſame tribunals. The courts

may order them to be whipped, inſtead of be impriſoned. The pain of death is not inflic on a maſter for the murder of his ſlave; but that caſe, or where he wounds him ſeverely, h puniſhed by fine and impriſonment. There is reſtriction upon ſlavery in the ſtate of Jerſey, is there any law yet made to put an end to but a law of 1788 directs, that all ſlaves un the age of twenty-one years be taught to r charges their maſters with this duty, ſubject them, in caſe of neglecting it, to a fine of tw dollars and a third. The introduction into ſtate of other ſlaves is forbidden, by a clauſe the ſame law.

The highways are repaired in this ſtate by labour of the inhabitants, but may, in their tion, be converted into money.

The ſtage coaches belonging to Philadel and New York, are ſubject to a duty to the of Jerſey, for the repairs of the roads thr which they paſs.

The poor-laws are the ſame as in moſt o other ſtates. Poor-houſes are eſtabliſhed in ral counties, and relief is alſo given to paup their houſes, under the direction of inſpecto the poor.

The law for the obſervance of Sunday is equally ſtrict as in New England. Every

bitant has a right to arreſt a traveller who is going any where but to a place of worſhip, and carry him before the officers of juſtice. The ſtage coaches are not to travel upon a Sunday, under pain of being ſeized; but this law, although of a recent date, is only executed in the other ſtates where it is promulgated. They travel through Jerſey on Sunday, in the ſame manner as on other days; and even the public ſtages, which do not travel during the morning ſervice, are not interrupted during the reſt of the day, more than if this prohibitory law did not exiſt. The ſame is the caſe in reſpect to the laws againſt gaming and drunkenneſs. Laſtly, there has been paſſed, in the beginning of this year, an act againſt horſe-racing; which in all probability will be put in execution no more than the other two, as it would claſh too much with the habits of the people; and becauſe, were the public officers even to be moſt ſtrictly watchful, there would be ſo many ways to evade their vigilance. Will men never then leave off making impracticable laws, or allowing laws not executed to be in force! Governments do not ſufficiently conſider, that there cannot be a more certain way of deſtroying the morals of a people; for the firſt point of morality, eſpecially among a free people, is an entire obedience to the law, and to all the laws.

The ſtate of Jerſey encourages thoſe w
which have for their object the facilitating c
munication by inland navigation and bridges,
alſo for the erection of the college; and for t
they allow lotteries, which are otherwiſe pr
bited in the ſtate. Every inhabitant who p
chaſes a ticket in a lottery not ſanctioned b
law of the ſtate, and even in the lotteries of o
ſtates, may be carried before the magiſtrates,
puniſhed by a fine.

A law of New Jerſey, paſſed in 1794, au
riſes any foreigner, belonging to a power at p
with the United States, to acquire and pc
property in the ſtate, as if he were a citi
This privilege ceaſes at the end of 1799, bu
will undoubtedly be renewed.

The laws of the ſtate impoſe taxes on l
cultivated and uncultivated; houſes, and the
on which they are built, not exceeding ten ac
forges, furnaces, mills of every kind, tan-wc
paſſage-boats, ſhips, fiſheries, horſes, and cat
and laſtly, merchants keeping ſhops, and bat
lors, either keeping horſes and ſlaves or not. (
riages of every kind were alſo taxed before the
ginning of the preſent year, when a law was m
to aboliſh that duty.

All theſe objects of taxation are valued f
time to time at a certain rate by the legiſlat
the lands by a ſcale of degree according to t
fert

fertility and ſituation. The valuation is every where low.

An aſſeſſor, appointed annually by each townſhip, demands of every inhabitant a declaration of his taxable property, and makes up a ſtatement of it. Any perſon refuſing to give ſuch declaration, or giving a falſe one, may be charged by the aſſeſſor double what he eſtimates may be the tax of the perſon refuſing.

Horſes and cattle are taxed at the ſame rate throughout all the ſtate. The taxes upon licences, ſlaves, &c. never vary, and are called ſpecific taxes.

On a day appointed, all the aſſeſſors for the county meet, and bring with them the ſtatements of the taxable property of their ſeveral townſhips. The amount of the ſpecific taxes payable in the county is then calculated, and the difference between theſe and the ſum required from the county is aſſeſſed upon the different townſhips, according to the opinion of the majority of the aſſeſſors. The detailed ſtatement of theſe aſſeſſments, ſigned by each aſſeſſor, is tranſmitted to the collector for the county.

Each aſſeſſor then gives to the collector of the townſhip a ſtate of the ſums he is to collect. A ſimilar liſt is ſent to the collector for the county, to be by him laid before the legiſlature.

Three

Three proprietors, named by the general assembly of each townſhip, are the judges of appeal to whom the perſons taxed have a right to apply.

If the collector do not receive the tax in the courſe of a month after demanding it, he makes a complaint to a juſtice of the peace, who grants a warrant to ſell the defaulter's goods, to the amount of the tax and charges.

The collector for the townſhip pays the amount of the money received by him into the collector for the county, who pays into the treaſurer of the ſtate the amount of the money received from all the collectors of townſhips in the county.

The law has provided againſt the negligence and diſhoneſty of the collectors, by making the townſhips and counties who chuſe them, reſponſible for the monies received by them.

The aſſeſſors receive for their trouble one and three quarters per cent of the ſums they aſſeſs the collectors for townſhips have the ſame allowance. This three and a half per cent is levied with taxes of the townſhip. The commiſſioners of appeal are paid a dollar for every day they are employed. The collectors for the counties receive a penny in the pound, or the two hundred and fortieth part of the ſums they pay into the treaſury of the ſtate, and ſix-pence a mile for travelling

rolling expences. They are paid by the treaſurer.

The taxable articles, according to the low valuation of the particulars by the legiſlature, amounted, in 1794, to three millions four hundred and fourteen thouſand eight hundred and eighty two dollars.

The taxes are paid regularly and promptly in the ſtate of Jerſey.

The expence of government amounts yearly to about twenty-ſeven thouſand dollars. In 1790 the ſtate ſtill owed one hundred and twenty thouſand dollars, but from the additional taxes and ſome other reſources, this debt will probably be entirely extinguiſhed in four years.

According to a ſtatement of the balance of the debts between the different ſtates by the commiſſioners of Congreſs, the State of New Jerſey is a creditor to the Union in forty-nine thouſand dollars.

The articles on which the county taxes are raiſed are the ſame as for the ſtate taxes.

POPULATION AND INSTRUCTION.

The population of the State of New Jerſey was, according to an enumeration made in 1791, one hundred and eighty-four thouſand one hundred and thirty inhabitants, including eleven thouſand four

four hundred and twenty-three ſlaves. Its extent is calculated at about eight thouſand four hundred miles ſquare, which gives ſomewhat more than twenty-two inhabitants to the mile ſquare. The increaſe of population in this ſtate is inconſiderable, there being a good deal of emigration. Habit more than neceſſity induces this, for the quantity of uncultivated land is yet conſiderable, it is in general capable of raiſing good crops, and the price is not high. We may perhaps conſider as one great cauſe of this emigration, that New Jerſey is peopled from all nations, whence there is among the inhabitants leſs of a national ſpirit towards the ſtate, if I may ſo expreſs myſelf, than in any other part of the United States. Beſides theſe people of different nations, ſettled in Jerſey, live more in ſeparate diſtricts than in any other of the ſtates; and when there is any emigration from a particular diſtrict, it generally conſiſts of a number of families.

There can be no where leſs attention paid to education than there is in Jerſey. The legiſlature of the ſtate have never yet taken it into conſideration. Some ſchools are kept in certain townſhips at the expence of ſuch of the inhabitants as chuſe to contribute to them. The number of theſe is not conſiderable. They pay poor ſalaries to the maſter, who of courſe is ignorant

an

and negligent. Thus no people in the United States appear to me more ignorant than the inhabitants of Jerſey; and, although the ſtate has, as I have already mentioned, a good college at Princetown, and ſome of the inhabitants are men of merit and underſtanding, the proportion of perſons of education is much leſs here than in any other of the ſtates.

Toleration in religion being unbounded in New Jerſey, all ſorts of ſects are eſtabliſhed, and have places for worſhip; but the Preſbyterians are by far the moſt numerous.

Few of the families in Jerſey make cloth or linen for their uſe; they purchaſe almoſt all they want. The facility with which they can procure foreign goods from New York and Philadelphia contributes no doubt, to this defect of domeſtic economy in the people of the ſtate.

COMMERCE.

Although in Jerſey is ſituated Amboy, one of the beſt ports in the United States, acceſſible from the ſea, and by a ſingle tide to all ſorts of veſſels, it has no foreign trade. Its vicinity to New York and Philadelphia induces its inhabitants to get every thing from theſe cities. The communication with them is at once eaſy and ſecure. The ſale of their produce is more certain

tain and quick, the price better, the choice c returns greater, and the credit longer; and, laſtl old cuſtoms: ſuch are the reaſons which hav always rendered fruitleſs the attemps of the legi lature of Jerſey to attract merchants to Ambo and enlarge its trade. The country furniſhes cor of all kinds, plenty of wood, lintſeed, iron, le ther, ſalt-meat, and is particularly famous f hams. In the neighbourhood of New York a Philadelphia are raiſed much poultry, and th cultivate a great quantity of pulſe; but a ve ſmall portion of all theſe articles of produce exported from Amboy. A number of the veſſe loaded with it deſcend the Rariton, paſs befo Amboy, and proceed with their cargoes to Ne York.

The value of the exports from Amboy, i 1791, was ſeventeen thouſand four hundred an three dollars; in 1792, it was nineteen thouſan ſeven hundred and twelve dollars; in 1793, i was forty-nine thouſand ſix hundred and ſeventy three dollars; in 1794, it was fifty-eight thou ſand one hundred and fifty-four dollars; in 179 it was one hundred and thirty thouſand fiv hundred and ſeventeen dollars; and, in 179 it was fifty-ſeven thouſand ſix hundred and thirty nine dollars.

The ſtate has three other ſmall ports wher ther

there are cuſtom-houſes; Burlington, on the River Delaware; Bridgetown, on the bay of that name; and Great Egg Harbour, on the ſea coaſt; but none of them has any thing of what may be called trade. It often happens that in a whole year there does not ſail from them one foreign veſſel. This may be ſeen from the total exports of New Jerſey, in which are included thoſe of Amboy, whereof I have given the amount. The whole of theſe exports amounted, in 1791, to twenty-ſix thouſand nine hundred dollars; in 1792, to twenty-three thouſand four hundred and five dollars; in 1793, to fifty-four thouſand one hundred and ſeventy-eight dollars (the three ſmall ports exported nothing); in 1795, to one hundred and thirty thouſand eight hundred and fourteen dollars; and, in 1796, to fifty-nine thouſand two hundred and twenty-ſeven dollars.

PATERSON FALL.

The fall of the River Paſſaik, about twenty miles from New York, is one of the moſt noted in North America. It ſhould be viſited by all thoſe who admire natural curioſities. The courſe of that river through rocks, which it has rent in precipitating itſelf from a height of ſixty-ſix feet, preſents a grand ſpectacle. From the appearance of the ſoil there ſeems formerly to have been two courſes, but which by ſome convulſion in nature have

have fallen into one. At the fall it is from twenty to twenty-five feet wide. On the day I viſited it the ſun ſhone bright; the weather was hot, the wind pretty high; all which circumſtances combined to give great beauty to this magnificent ſcene. There is an agreeable view from the upper part of the fall over a tolerably well cultivated plain.

The little town of Paterſon is built at the foot of the fall. It contains a variety of machinery, but all in a ſtate of decay. In 1791 a company was formed for their eſtabliſhment, but its funds were ſoon conſumed, indeed before they were completed. A lottery was granted by the State of Jerſey to aſſiſt it, but was not attended with ſucceſs. They talk of new efforts. Certainly no ſituation can be better adapted for all kinds of machinery.

This town was called Paterſon, after WILLIAM PATERSON, formerly governor of New York, and who is at this day one of the judges of the ſupreme court of the United States. He is one of the moſt reſpectable and enlightened men in the country. He was appointed by the legiſlature of New Jerſey to revive and publiſh their code of laws. The law which conferred upon him the commiſſion, gave him even a power to alter the criminal laws, and to him is owing the reform in the penal code which I have mentioned.

The

The ſtones that form the baſon into which the river falls are moſtly ſandy. There is a kind of hard granite very common in all the plain, lying in a compact bed of baſaltes. The flints that are found in the bottom of the fall, being the fractures of the rocks above, are of the ſame nature. The river below the fall runs through a flat and marſhy country, and in conſequence its courſe is very ſlow and undulating.

I waited upon Mr. Paterſon at New York, where I remained a conſiderable time. In the following book I ſhall give the obſervations which I collected reſpecting that great ſtate, the ſecond of the Union for riches, for the ſpirit with which it is cultivated, and for the extent of its commerce.

STAY AT NEW YORK,

IN AUGUST, 1797.

DESCRIPTION OF THE STATE OF NEW YORK.

SUCCINCT HISTORY OF THE COLONY OF NEW YORK.

THE ſtate of New York belonged originally to the Dutch. It is true, that before that ſome plans were formed to coloniſe this country, but they were very vague.

Elizabeth, Queen of England, had, in 1584, granted to Sir WALTER RALEIGH, a patent to occupy, under the ſovereignty of the crown of England, all the country of North America, not in the poſſeſſion of any other Chriſtian Prince.

James the Firſt, diſregardleſs of that patent, divided this immenſe poſſeſſion, then known under the name of Virginia, and which extended from Carolina to Nova Scotia, between two companies. To the former, called *The Company of London Adventurers*, he granted the right to eſtabliſh colonies, from the thirty-fourth to the forty-

first

firſt degree of latitude; and to the other, *The Plymouth Company*, a ſimilar privilege, from the forty-firſt to the forty-fifth degree. But the lands thus granted, and even their coaſts, were then in a great meaſure unknown.

HENRY HUDSON, in a veſſel belonging to the Dutch India Company, firſt diſcovered Long Iſland, and aſcended the great northern river, to which he gave his name. The Dutch, ignorant of the grants made of theſe countries to the two companies, and paying no regard to it, declared themſelves the ſovereigns; in 1614 they ſent there a colony, which built the towns of Fort Orange and New Amſterdam, calling the country itſelf New Holland.

James the Firſt having ſent ſome forces to lay waſte the new ſettlements, the Dutch proprietors preferred to a hopeleſs reſiſtance the more ſafe and prudent meaſure of acknowledging the Engliſh ſovereignty, thus preſerving their poſſeſſions, on payment of a tribute to England.

The troubles of that kingdom, during the latter part of the reign of Charles the Firſt, enabled the Hollanders to ſhake off the Engliſh yoke, which indeed they had repeatedly before attempted. They ſucceeded alſo in deſtroying a Swediſh colony, ſettled upon the Delaware. But

aſtewards Charles the Second ſent troops f
Europe, who without difficulty ſeized New I
land, and expelled from thence the Dutch, ·
on their part proceeded to invade Surin
Charles the Second, having thus got peace
poſſeſſion of this vaſt territory of the conti
of North America, granted the weſtern part
to his brother the Duke of York, and New I
land got the name of New York, New Am
dam alſo changing its name for that of I
York; and this extenſive province reached f
the banks of the river St. Laurence to the m
of Hudſon's River, without encroaching upo
limits of the Plymouth Company.

Such is briefly the hiſtory of the provinc
New York, up to the late revolution.

THE PRESENT CONSTITUTION OF THE STAT NEW YORK.

This province was much longer than an
the other colonies in beginning their oppoſ
to England. Its great commercial connec
with that kingdom, and the circumſtance of I
liſh troops being conſtantly ſtationed in the t
of New York, ſupported a ſpirit of ariſto
and dependence. At length it followed th
ample of the other ſtates; and its legiſla
aſſem

aſſembled at Kingſton, formed, in 1777, a conſtitution, upon the ſame principles with thoſe of the other ſtates.

This conſtitution is neither introduced nor followed up by any declaration of rights; and its preamble, which recites the different acts of the general congreſs, ſeems to be rather an excuſe for that conſtitution, than the effervescence of liberty and reſentment, which appear to have dictated almoſt all the others. Each county names one or more members of the aſſembly of repreſentatives. The conſtitution fixes their preſent number at ſeventy; it alſo determines proviſionally the number to be elected by each county. A new enumeration is to be made every ſeven years; and when the number of electors is in any county increaſed one-ſeventeenth part, ſuch county is to return an additional deputy. The whole number is never to exceed three hundred; and precautions are taken in that event to proportion the number of members of each county to the exceſs of population. The members of the aſſembly are choſen for one year.

The electors muſt be twenty-one years of age—muſt poſſeſs a clear property of twenty pounds, or fifty dollars; or rent property in the county to the amount of forty ſhillings, or five dollars a

year at leaſt—muſt pay taxes to the ſtate, and re ſide in the county.

The ſenate, by the conſtitution, is compoſed c twenty-four members; but this number is onl fixed temporally, like that of the members of th houſe of aſſembly.

The members of the ſenate are choſen by di tricts, the ſtate being in this view divided int four. The number of ſenators which each c theſe diſtricts is to elect, is alſo determined b the conſtitution. When on the new enumera tion there is found an increaſe of a twenty fourth part in the population of the diſtrict, ſuc diſtrict is to appoint one more ſenator, and ſo on till the ſenate conſiſts of one hundred member which number it is never to exceed. The ſena tors are elected for four years, and a fourth pa of them is annually renewed.

The electors for the ſenators muſt be free holders, and poſſeſs a clear property of the valu of a hundred pounds, or two hundred and fift dollars. The liſt of electors of both claſſe amounted, in 1795, to ſixty-four thouſand an ſeventeen.

The electors who have the qualification re quired for voting for members of the ſenate, al elect the governor and lieutenant-governor; bu in theſe elections they vote by counties.

Th

The legiſlature aſſembles annually the firſt Tueſday in January; but it may be called together oftener by the governor, and it can adjourn itſelf.

The governor and lieutenant-governor are choſen for three years.

The governor is commander of the forces both military and naval: he may grant pardons of every ſentence, except in capital caſes, where he can only ſuſpend the execution, until the matter be finally determined by the legiſlature. The nominations to offices, civil and military, are made by the council of appointment, at which the governor preſides. This council is compoſed of four members of the ſenate, one from each diſtrict; they are appointed every year by the aſſembly, and cannot be named two years ſucceſſively.

If the governor ſhould be abſent on any account, the lieutenant-governor takes his place: he is preſident of the ſenate.

The chancellor, the judges of the ſupreme court, and the chief judge of every county, are named by the council of appointment. They continue in office during their good behaviour, but never after they are ſixty years of age.

The ſheriffs and coroners are appointed annually,

nually, and cannot continue in office more tha four years. The military commiſſions are revo cable at pleaſure.

The governor has power to refuſe his conſe to laws, with the advice of the council of rev ſion, which is compoſed of the chancellor ar the judges of the ſupreme court. But ſuch r fuſal muſt be given in the courſe of ſix day and the bill muſt be ſent back, accompani with the reaſons of refuſal, ſigned by the mem bers of the council. The bill, notwithſtandi this refuſal, becomes a law, if two-thirds of ea houſe perſiſt in it. The bills approved by t council are returned to the houſe from whi they proceeded, with the ſubſcription of the g vernor only.

The members of the council of reviſion r ceive no ſalary nor allowance for that functi Their ſittings muſt be during the ſeſſion of t legiſlature.

The treaſurer of the ſtate and of the count are appointed by the legiſlature.

The conſtitution guarantees the grants of la made by the kings of England previous to month of October 1775, and annuls all th made ſince that period.

The electors for the nomination of the pr

d

dent and vice-preſident of the United States, are, by a law of the 12th of April 1792, choſen in the ſtate of New York by the two houſes of the legiſlature.

TAXES.

The taxes in the ſtate of New York are impoſed in the groſs by the legiſlature, and afterwards aſſeſſed by it upon the different counties, according to the value of the properties reſpectively contained in them.

That firſt diviſion being made, the inſpectors of each townſhip meet by counties, and determine, after the ſame rule, the part to be raiſed by each townſhip.

The inſpectors and the aſſeſſors make in each townſhip a ſimilar diviſion among the individuals; and for this purpoſe, they are by law directed to inform themſelves of the amount of the property, moveable and immoveable, of every perſon. The taxes being thus aſſeſſed, they are levied by the collectors, and remitted by them to the treaſurer of the county, who pays the ſame to the treaſurer of the ſtate.

No object of taxation is ſpecified in the laws; no principle preſcribed for valuing property; no means taken to obtain from the individuals a declaration of their property; whence the aſſeſſment of the taxes by the legiſlature, the inſpectors

RHODES

and

and the aſſeſſors, can be determined only by an arbitrary eſtimate of the general and relative riches of corporations and individuals.

The following is the manner in which they annually proceed to make the aſſeſſment.

In the month of April every year the inhabitants of the different townſhips elect an inſpector from three to ſeven aſſeſſors, and one or more collectors.

Every inhabitant choſen to theſe functions muſt accept of them, or pay a fine.

The aſſeſſors meet, after having taken an oath for the faithful diſcharge of their duty; they make an eſtimate of the property of each inhabitant, diſtinguiſhing real from perſonal property, and ſet down ſuch eſtimate in a liſt, which is ſigned by the majority of them, and tranſmitted to the inſpectors before the end of May, under the penalty of a fine of twenty-five pounds, or ſixty-two dollars and a half, to the uſe of the county.

The inſpectors of each county meet the laſt Thurſday in May, and from that eſtimate of the aſſeſſors they aſſeſs the tax upon the different townſhips, adding to the tax of the ſtate that neceſſary for the expences of the county, and the maintenance of the poor in every town. The ſtatements are ſent by the inſpectors to the collectors of every diviſion, with an order to levy

the

the taxes conformably to them. From the firſt of the money raiſed, the amount of the ſums ordered for the ſupport of the poor is paid to the inſpectors of the poor of each town; and the remainder, including the part required for the taxes of the ſtate, is paid into the hands of the treaſurer of the county.

The county treaſurers are appointed by the inſpectors of taxes, and muſt give ſecurity.

The orders for levying ſent by the inſpectors to the collectors, authoriſe them to ſell the effects of the perſons taxed in caſe of non-payment; and in default of moveable property, the produce of their lands.

When the collector is in arrears, the treaſurer of the county directs an order to the ſheriff to ſell his property, real and perſonal, to the amount of the value of the taxes unaccounted for. He is however acquitted of this penalty, on ſatisfying the treaſurer of the county, upon oath, of his not having been able to obtain the payments.

When the ſtate has impoſed taxes for its uſe, the treaſurers of counties are, before the end of March, to ſend the amount of this part of the taxes to the treaſurer of the ſtate, with the reaſons for any deficiency in the levy, in default of which the ſame ſteps are to be purſued as againſt collectors in arrear.

It

It is the duty of the county inſpectors, at th annual meeting, to examine the deficiency in t levy of taxes impoſed the preceding year; a if, notwithſtanding the report of the collecto the inſpectors are of opinion, that the perſo who have not made good their payments a able to do ſo, they are intitled to direct anew ſu levy.

If they approve of the reports of the collect or if they are ſatisfied of the inſolvency of the c lector himſelf, they add an additional ſum to t amount of the deficiency, for the townſhip whi has not made good its payment, and the ſu firſt levied the year following are appropriated make up ſuch deficiencies in the former yea taxes.

The allowances made to the inſpectors a their clerks, and to the aſſeſſors, are included the annual county rates. The collectors are i titled to deduct five per cent from the amount their collection. The ſheriff receives two an an half per cent of the ſums he levies upon th collectors in default. The treaſurer of the count has a commiſſion of three quarters per cent on th ſums received.

The total expence for the aſſeſſment and col lection of taxes in the ſtate of New York, is eſti mate

mated at from fifteen to twenty per cent of the ſums levied.

There has been no tax for the ſtate ſince 1788; it was that year fifty thouſand dollars, three fourths of which was paid into the treaſury the firſt year; the reſt was not completely paid in two years.

As to the taxes neceſſary for the expences of the counties, they are annually fixed at a meeting of all the inſpectors of each townſhip and town, and are impoſed, upon the ſame principle with thoſe of the ſtate, at ſo much a pound of the eſtimated value.

The poors rate is regulated at the ſame meeting, on the report of the inſpectors of the poor named by the inhabitants; but each town ſupports its own; and the ſtate has, in order to prevent the ſettlement of the poor in their territory, or their change of reſidence from one town to another, enacted laws, which are in ſome meaſure, but not entirely, free from the faults of the Engliſh poor-laws.

The few poor there are in the ſtate are to be found chiefly at New York, which, like all great towns in the different parts of the world, contains at once more riches and more wretchedneſs than towns leſs populous and commercial, and ſtill more ſo than in the country.

THE

THE CIVIL LAWS.

The laws relative to inteſtates at New York, as in all the other ſtates of America, divide the property equally among the children, after allowing a third to the widow; but the liberty of bequeathing is in this ſtate, as well as the others, reſerved entire; and the manners, eſpecially in the great cities, and among the rich, are not in this reſpect ſo republican as the laws.

The roads are made altogether by the labour of the inhabitants of the townſhip through which they paſs. Every individual is obliged annually to contribute twenty days labour, or more, on the roads. The commiſſioners are directed to proportion juſtly the number of days, according to the circumſtances of the perſons who are to contribute. Perſonal labour is commutable for money, at the rate of half a dollar a day. The uſe of a carriage and horſes is received as an equivalent for three days labour. The juſtices of the peace are the head inſpectors of the highways, and determine queſtions reſpecting them. Individuals who make roads at their own expence, and for their own uſe, may erect gates on them. The townſhips are divided into highway diſtricts, for the more eaſy execution of this law, which was made in 1784. In certain caſes where there

is

is an extraordinary public advantage, or any particular difficulty in forming roads, as well as in other circumſtances, the ſtate gives ſome aſſiſtance. In ſpite of theſe laws, the roads in general are very bad in this ſtate.

There are in the ſtate of New York no bankrupt laws; but there is a law reſpecting inſolvent debtors, which is nearly the ſame thing. This law was made in 1788, and has ſince received ſome trifling and immaterial alterations.

Every debtor, who cannot or will not pay his debts, may be impriſoned by the courts of juſtice; and he cannot be liberated from priſon, but upon a petition of three-fourths of his creditors to the court of chancery, the ſupreme court, or other court in the ſtate.

Thoſe of his creditors whoſe debts are ſecured by any mortgage, cannot concur in ſuch petition. The court to which the petition is addreſſed may decree the priſoner's diſcharge, upon taking his oath that he has given a juſt account of his effects and debts, and that his petitioning creditors claim no more than the exact amount of the debts due to them.

In the priſoner's declaration of his property real and perſonal, and the releaſe he executes of it, are compriſed all effects which he may ſucceed to by inheritance; but the judgment pronounced of his

his liberation, diſcharges from all claim the property which he may thereafter otherwiſe acquire.

There are great complaints in the ſtate of New York of this law, as very unjuſt. An honeſt debtor, who has become inſolvent from misfortune, remains for a ſeries of years, often all his life in priſon; he is not liberated, but perhaps from the neglect of his creditors to pay his ſubſiſtence, and then he is in a ſtate of wretchedneſs while the fraudulent debtor gives a falſe ſtatement of his property, conceals part of his diſpoſable effects, and falſely putting down as creditors his friends, who are made to form the three-fourths of his creditors, he preſents a petition for his enlargement, obtains it, and then freely enjoys that part of his fortune of which he has defrauded his real creditors.

The law, it is true, appoints puniſhment by fine, for perſons appearing falſely as creditors but that proof is never to be got. Unfortunately in this, as in other caſes, a debtor who is a raſcal is better off than one who is honeſt and unfortunate.

They talk much of amending this law; but it ſtill exiſts, and is extremely injurious to trade morality, and virtue.

The laws of New York do not allow foreigners to acquire landed property; for this it is neceſſary

t

to be a citizen of the ſtate, or of the United States. The legiſlature however grants, without much difficulty, exceptions to this general prohibition, and there are few ſeſſions in which ſuch grants are not made to foreigners. In other reſpects, the right of citizenſhip is eaſily acquired.

THE CRIMINAL LAW.

The criminal juriſprudence of the ſtate of New York was, until laſt year, the Engliſh law in all its rigour. The example of Pennſylvania has, however, prevailed over ancient cuſtom; and in the laſt ſeſſion the legiſlature has reformed it, after the mild and reaſonable code of that ſtate.

Premeditated murders, and robberies committed in churches, are at preſent the only crimes puniſhable with death. The latter part of this law affords rather a painful conſideration—that in a ſtate which allows all religions to be equal, where every one is at liberty to contribute or not as he thinks proper, to the ſupport of any kind of worſhip, and where robberies, even made with an armed force in dwelling-houſes, were only puniſhable by impriſonment, this great additional ſeverity ſhould have been made againſt robbery in churches. A remnant of the barbarous prejudice, which proves the influence of prieſts, could alone rank this ſpecies of robbery with premeditated

ditated murder. Had reaſon been conſulted, could only have been claſſed with ordinary ro bery in a dwelling-houſe; indeed it is undoub edly leſs dangerous in all its conſequences, th a robbery in an inhabited houſe, there bei nothing to ſteal in churches but benches a prayer-books. But in the ſtate of New York, elſewhere, opinion is more powerful than la and the conſequence is, that criminals guilty this kind of robbery are generally acquitted the juries, who think it their duty to be mc juſt than the act, which is thus rendered a de letter; all reſpect due to the law is thus tak away, which proves its impropriety.

There are ſome other laws of this ſtate which ſimilar obſervations will apply. Such, example, is that paſſed in 1788, that conden every perſon who gets drunk to pay a fine of th ſhillings, and to ſtand in the pillory for two hou and inflicts a fine of ſix ſhillings for every oat another law of the ſame date, which forbids t velling on Sunday, under a like penalty of ſhillings; and laſtly, an act of the ſame ye which inflicts a penalty of five times the ſum l on every perſon loſing at play more than twen five dollars in the ſpace of twenty-four hours.

An old eſtabliſhed government might find ſo pretext for not revoking obſolete laws, which

1

not and cannot be executed, but there is no excuſe for a legiſlature to make new laws of that deſcription. Governments are yet too little perſuaded that public order can reſt only on the moſt abſolute obedience to the law. A ſingle law allowed to remain unexecuted, gives a great ſhock to reſpect for the laws, and when its not being executed proceeds from its execution being impoſſible, from the manners, opinions, and other circumſtances, it is the legiſlators who are to blame, that the law loſes the veneration neceſſary to it in a well-eſtabliſhed order of ſociety.

The new criminal code of the ſtate of New York, enacted in 1796, directs that two ſtate priſons ſhall be built, one at New York and the other at Albany, and preſcribes their regulations, which are nearly the ſame as thoſe of the priſon of Philadelphia. The expence of erecting and ſupporting them is to be defrayed by the ſtate.

SCHOOLS.

The legiſlature of New York has alſo, in 1795, made a ſtep towards the eſtabliſhment of free ſchools in its territory; but little has yet been done, nor does there appear any certainty that they ever will be eſtabliſhed.

Twenty thouſand pounds, or fifty thouſand dollars,

lars, are annually appropriated to the funds of t ſtate, " to encourage and ſupport, in the differe towns and townſhips of the ſtate of New Yo ſchools in which children ſhall be inſtructed the Engliſh language and grammar; in arit metic, mathematics, and other moſt neceſſary a uſeful branches of knowledge, ſo as to furniſ complete Engliſh education."

Each county, according to its known popul tion, receives a part of this ſum, in the prop tion regulated by the legiſlature. The inſpect of each county ſubdivide among the differe towns the proportion allotted to the coun Each town muſt add, for the ſame purpoſe, fr a tax raiſed among themſelves, a ſum equal half of what it receives from the ſtate.

The mayors, aldermen, and municipalities the towns of New York, Albany, and Hudſ are the head inſpectors of their towns, and m as they judge moſt proper, apply the ſums c lected to this purpoſe, either in ſupporting ſchools already eſtabliſhed, or the charity-ſcho or in the eſtabliſhment of new ſchools. The ſa powers are given in the townſhips to the h inſpectors of the ſchools, who are elected by freeholders.

Two commiſſioners for each ſchool, choſe

the ſame manner as the inſpectors, are to ſuperintend the management of the ſchools, the appointment of maſters, &c.

This ſum of twenty thouſand pounds given annually, is only for five years. The eſtabliſhment of free-ſchools is not preſcribed by the law; and the admiſſion of negro children, or thoſe of colour, even in the charity-ſchools, is left to the diſcretion of the head inſpectors.

The eſtabliſhment of free-ſchools through all the ſtate, an object ſo truly deſirable, and the advantage of which is inconteſtibly proved by the example of Maſſachuſetts, is not then a neceſſary conſequence of this liberal donation of the legiſlature of New York. Some are eſtabliſhed; elſewhere the ſums are applied to the improvement of the ſchools already exiſting, and which are of no utility but to thoſe in eaſy circumſtances; laſtly, the children of ſlaves, and even of free negroes, have not a right to that education, which would be the firſt ſtep towards their ſolid, their uſeful emancipation. This law then is far from uniting all the advantages to be expected from a great ſtate, engaged in the important object of the education of youth, and making ſacrifices to that object. What a difference between this law and that of New England upon the ſame ſubject!

Another law of 1796, which, like that reſpect-

ing ſchools, is meant to facilitate public educa tion, incorporates the ſocieties formed in differ ent counties and towns for the eſtabliſhment o public libraries. This law gives the legiſlative ſanction to ſuch eſtabliſhments, but does no grant one ſhilling of the ſtate's money to pro mote them.

SLAVERY.

The ſtate of New York is not one of the which appear to have the moſt liberal ideas a ſlavery. It is therefore natural, that the la which in every country follow more or leſs t public opinion, ſhould alſo in this reſpect be ther illiberal.

It is eaſy to conceive why, in the ſouth ſtates, the great number of ſlaves render the emancipation difficult, and why this difficu gives a pretence for the opinion of the neceſſ of ſevere laws againſt ſlaves; but in the ſtate New York, where in a population of more th four hundred thouſand ſouls, there are not twen thouſand negroes, it is impoſſible to conce what ſo great obſtacles there can be to the ema cipation, and upon what they can found th opinion, that on account of this trifling numb of negroes there is a neceſſity for more rigor laws againſt them than againſt perſons of anot colour.

Be this as it may, a law, ſo late as 1788, confirms the ſtate of ſlavery in every negro, mulatto, and meſtee, who was a ſlave at the time of its enactment; declares every child born, or to be born of a female ſlave, to be a ſlave; authoriſes the ſale of ſlaves, and ſubjects them for petty crimes to be tried by juſtices of the peace, who may ſentence them to impriſonment or whipping. One clauſe of the act ſubjects them to this trial, and to this kind of puniſhment, for ſtriking a white perſon, without any exception in the caſe where the white man is the aggreſſor. The privilege of a trial by jury is, however, allowed to a ſlave, if the crime of which he is accuſed be capital. He is alſo permitted to adduce evidence in criminal caſes, where other negroes are implicated.

The new criminal code, founded in general on principles of humanity and juſtice, does away none of the truly unjuſt and barbarous enactments of that law. At the ſame time, ſlaves are generally treated with greater mildneſs by their maſters in the ſtate of New York, and leſs oppreſſed with labour, than they are in the ſouthern ſtates. The manners, in this reſpect, prevail over the rigour of the laws; but the manners are here, as in many of the other American ſtates, impregnated with avidity and avarice. This diſpoſition alone pre-

vents the abolition of ſlavery. It has been quently propoſed in the legiſlature; but hith every meaſure, even of a preparatory nature, been rejected. Although the diſproportion free men to ſlaves is ſo great, that the greater of the inhabitants of New York poſſeſs no ſla the ſmall number of thoſe who do poſſeſs th are the richeſt and greateſt proprietors; and the ſtate of New York, as elſewhere, ſuch per have the principal influence.

The reſpect due to *property* is the arms w which every propoſal for their enfranchiſem is combated. I have heard one of their moſt lightened lawyers, a gentleman who in all ot reſpects entertains the moſt liberal opinions, in " that it would be an attack upon property declare even the children of female ſlaves fr for (ſaid he) the maſters who have purchaſe inherited ſlaves, poſſeſs them under the idea t their *iſſue* ſhall be their property, which t can employ or diſpoſe of."

Thus, while in Virginia they aſſert, " tha is impoſſible to aboliſh ſlavery, without exp ing at once all the negroes in the ſtate,"—in N York they ſay, " that it cannot be thought o aboliſh ſlavery, or take any ſteps with that vi without paying to every proprietor of a ſl the preſent value of their negroes, young and

and the eſtimated price of their expected deſcendants." This is certainly throwing every poſſible obſtacle in the way of the abolition of ſlavery, and ſhewing themſelves fairly inimical to ſuch a meaſure.

The obſtacle preſented by the citizens of New York is the leaſt difficult to conquer. Admitting the principle of the neceſſity of an indemnification to the maſters for their negroes, on their being made free, and valuing each negro at one hundred and thirty dollars, the whole amount would be only three millions of dollars. This price would ſtill bear reduction, from the powerful motives of public intereſt and honour, to which every member of ſociety muſt make ſacrifices.

The queſtion of the property of children unborn would not take a quarter of an hour to diſcuſs, if it were agitated in the legiſlature; laſtly, this enfranchiſement, if made as it ought to be, by degrees, would coſt the ſtate much leſs ſacrifices; and being done in ſucceſſion, it would be almoſt imperceptible in their finances, which, beſides, could certainly not be more worthily employed.

At New York, as elſewhere, the enfranchiſement of the negroes ought to have for its end the advantage of the ſtate, its good order, and the benefit

nefit even of the negroes to be made free. We this meaſure too quickly and ſuddenly general, would fail as to different objects of the firſt n ceſſity. I ſhall not here repeat what I have o ſerved in another place in that reſpect, and wh ſo many others have ſaid before me. The e pence to the ſtate then would be reduced to very ſmall ſum, in compariſon to the utility a the duty of the meaſure. But while the ſta of New York, ſurrounded with the examples Connecticut, Maſſachuſetts, and Pennſylvani does nothing towards this liberation, but ſeer to approve of the permanence of ſlavery by t ſilence or the refuſal of its legiſlature, it leav its conſtitution and its laws ſtained with a bl which, without exaggeration, may be called di honourable, as it cannot be excuſed, or even pa liated, by any circumſtances exiſting in that ſta

The exportation of foreign ſlaves into the ſta of New York is prohibited by the ſame law whi confirms the ſlavery of thoſe who were in t ſtate at the time of its enactment. This diſp ſition therefore in that law, and the mild manr in which the ſlaves are here generally treat is a confirmation of the opinion, that pecuni intereſt, more than a real approbation of ſlave prevents the legiſlature from proceeding in t reſpect with that juſtice and judgment w

whi

which their other deliberations are for the moſt part conducted.

THE MILITIA.

A law of 1793, paſſed in conſequence of the militia law of the United States, regulates the formation and the government of the militia of the ſtate of New York. It is diſtributed in four diviſions, one for each of the grand diſtricts of the ſtate. Each of theſe diviſions is commanded by a major-general, and ſubdivided into different brigades, each brigade into different regiments, and theſe again into companies. The number of theſe corps is left at the diſcretion of the commander in chief (the governor of the ſtate), who is guided in this reſpect by the population of the different diſtricts and counties. A company of artillery and a troop of cavalry is attached to each brigade.

The militia are to aſſemble three times in the year; twice by companies, and once in their regiments. The companies of artillery and cavalry are embodied on the orders of the major-general of the diviſion.

Courts martial, for the cognizance of military offences, are ordered by the governor, the general officers, and the major generals of the diviſions, and alſo by the field officers of regiments, &c.

&c. according to the rank of the accuſed. A fine is the moſt uſual puniſhment for neglect of duty, &c. and ſuch fine cannot exceed twenty five dollars for the firſt fault, nor a hundred and twenty for any ſubſequent offence. Diſmiſſal is the higheſt puniſhment which a court martial can inflict on an officer, and in this caſe the ſentence of the court martial muſt be approved by the commander in chief.

In the caſe of fines, the ſentence muſt be approved by the commandants of diviſion or brigade, according to the rank of the officer, and by the commander in chief, if the officer convicted be a commandant of diviſion. The ſubalterns and privates are ſentenced to a fine by a court of officers of their regiment or brigade. The fines are appropriated to the general expences of the regiment, ſuch as the purchaſe of colours, drums, &c. Beſides the perſons excepted from public duty by the general law of the United States, the following exemptions are made by the law of the ſtate of New York, namely, the governor, the members of the legiſlature, and their officers, the chancellor, the judges, the ſecretary, the treaſurer, the auditor, the attorney general, the chief ſurveyor, all the inferior officers of juſtice, including jailors, two boatmen for each paſſage-boat, where the roads croſs rivers, all the clergy,

clergy, phyſicians and ſurgeons, (except in ſo far as their profeſſional ſervices are required) profeſſors and ſtudents, ſchool-maſters engaged in that profeſſion for three months or more, perſons belonging to the poſt-office, one man for each corn mill, all the firemen belonging to inſurance companies, and the perſons employed in iron works and glaſs works. Every other free man, from eighteen to forty-five, is ſubject to militia duty, except Quakers, who are relieved upon payment of three dollars annually. The governor, in his character of commander in chief, may call out the militia in caſe of invaſion, or in any other particular emergency.

THE FINANCES.

The ſtate of New York is rich. Its annual revenue, proceeding from the intereſt of money, lodged moſtly in the banks of the ſtate, and in that of the United States, is two hundred and thirty-four thouſand two hundred and eighteen dollars. There has not, as already mentioned, been any general tax for the ſtate impoſed ſince the year 1788.

The annual expence of the civil liſt is about ſeventy-five thouſand dollars, and the money expended by the public treaſury upon the univer-

ſity, the college, the hoſpital, ſchools, and caſualties, exceeds this ſum.

The ſtate ſtill owes two hundred and twenty-five thouſand dollars, moſtly treaſury-bills granted during the war. In this ſum is not included the debt due to the United States, which the commiſſioners of accounts have aſcertained to be two millions ſeventy-four thouſand eight hundred and forty-ſix dollars; and it appears that the State of New York is leſs diſpoſed to pay than any other of the United States debtors.

TRADE.

Of all the towns on the continent, New York is beſt ſituated for trade. It is the only port in the ſtate, and is one of the greateſt and moſt flouriſhing in America.

All the produce of the ſtate is brought to New York by water-carriage, as well by the river as by canals, which the legiſlature are unremittingly employed in completing, and which will eſtabliſh a free communication between Lake Ontario and this port. Another intended canal is to run from Lake Champlain and Hudſon's River, by which the productions of Lower Canada will be conveyed directly to New York. The length of this canal will not exceed eighteen miles;

miles; it is to terminate at South Bay, which communicates with Lake Champlain.

New York alſo receives, by its noble river, all the productions of that part of Maſſachuſetts, ſituated on the weſt of the Green Mountains, and of that part of the ſtate of Vermont, which is in the ſame tract.

The impoſſibility which the State of Connecticut finds of extending its commerce for the want of a ſufficient capital and good ports, adds to the trade of New York all that of Connecticut. New York is alſo the place of exportation of moſt of the proviſions from New Jerſey, as well as of the importation neceſſary for this ſtate, which, as we have already ſeen, carries on little or no trade at its fine port of Amboy.

None of the ſtates is more rapidly increaſing than New York. All its new lands, to the weſt of Albany, along and behind the Mohawk River, which were not formerly inhabited, are peopling very faſt. The immenſe country, extending from the Mohawk River by the Wood Creek, as far as Lake Ontario, and which has, at different times back, been purchaſed by companies on ſpeculation, begins to be divided and cleared. In that ſtill larger tract, which runs to the ſouth of Lake Oneida, as far as the boundaries of Pennſylvania, there are a number of ſettlements ſtill farther advanced.

vanced. Geneſſee, which was in a manner a deſert four years ago, is peopling beyond every expectation; and all the immenſe territory of the State of New York is now inhabited, except a tract between the river Geneſſee and that of Niagara, which was acquired from the Indians only laſt month, and a ſmall part ſtill retained by the Indians, which they will ſoon be obliged to diſpoſe of to ſpeculators.

Theſe lands will be ſoon inhabited; they are good, ſome of them of the firſt quality; and the flats of the Geneſſee, which I ſpoke of in my journey in the year 1795, are at leaſt equal to the German flats along the Mohawk River, which has been conſidered the richeſt land in America. This country will be peopled by the inhabitants of New England, the moſt induſtrious, active, and enterpriſing of all the United States; and if, as is expected, the obſtructions in the navigation of the River Oſwego and Wood Creek were removed; if the canals projected, and already begun, to join Wood Creek and Mohawk River; and the canal to make Mohawk River, navigable as far as Albany, were completed; and if the ſand bank in Hudſon's River, ſix miles below this town, in the midſt of the iſlands called Overſlaugh, which at preſent prevents large veſſels from going up to Albany, were, as it is thought practicable,

practicable, cleared away, New York would enjoy a great part of the fur trade.

This year two ſmall ſloops have already made this voyage from Niagara. But what was to them a matter of labour, will undoubtedly be ſoon made eaſy for larger veſſels, and will add much to the proſperity of all the ſtates of New York, and particularly its capital.

New York is, next to Philadelphia, the place of the greateſt trade in the United States. The amount of its exports in 1791 was two million four hundred and ninety-one thouſand and fifty-four dollars; in 1792 it was two million five hundred and twenty-eight thouſand and ninety-five dollars; in 1793 it was two million nine hundred and eighteen thouſand three hundred and three dollars; in 1794 it was five million four hundred and thirty-five thouſand four hundred and twenty dollars; in 1795 it was ten million three hundred thouſand ſix hundred and forty-two dollars; and in 1796 it was twelve million two hundred and eighty-eight thouſand and twenty-ſeven dollars.

The articles of commerce are the ſame as in the other principal ports of the United States; and theſe, as well as in all the others, the re-exportation of the produce of the Antilles makes a great part of their exports. I have not been able

to procure equally ſatisfactory details in reſpect of the imports, exports, and tonnage of this great port as I obtained in ſeveral others; for having requeſted from Mr. WOLCOTT, ſecretary of the treaſury, a letter to the collector of the cuſtoms, by which means alone I could get the information, he ſaid that in the preſent political ſituation of the United States with France, ſuch compliance to a Frenchman was impoſſible: and although I ſaw in this the perſonal diſpoſition of the ſecretary of the treaſury, and that this ſtateſman did not wiſh to diſcloſe what he conſidered political ſecrets to one whom he looked upon in ſome degree as an enemy, I was obliged to ſubmit to his harſh anſwer. The value of the exports from the State of New York in 1788, was one million nine hundred and twenty-five thouſand dollars.

Potaſhes are more exported from New York than from any other port of the United States. That commodity is here, as in all the other ſtates, ſubjected to inſpection, and it is the only article that is always ſold for ready money. All the other articles of produce ſubject to be inſpected in the other ſtates are ſo in this. The examination of flour, although more ſtrict than in the ſouthern ſtates, is leſs ſo than at Philadelphia.

THE CITY OF NEW YORK.

New York is, next to Philadelphia, the largeſt and beſt town in the United States. Theſe two cities rival each other almoſt in every reſpect. Philadelphia has hitherto had the advantage, but from the fine ſituation of New York there is reaſon to expect that ſooner or later it will gain the ſuperiority.

It is calculated that this city contains at preſent upwards of fifty thouſand inhabitants. There have been no leſs than four hundred and fifty new houſes built here in this preſent year. It is increaſed and beautified with unheard of quickneſs; a circumſtance owing, no doubt, in a great meaſure, to the immenſe benefit its trade has derived for theſe two or three years from the preſent ſtate of Europe. But if peace diminiſh, as it certainly will, their exceſſive profits, the extenſion of the cultivated lands and ſettlements in this vaſt territory, the produce of which will find, directly or indirectly, a vent by Hudſon's River, will inſure a ſolid foundation, independently of all foreign circumſtances, for the increaſing proſperity of the trade of New York. To all theſe advantages New York adds that of lying more to the eaſtward, and nearer to the ſea than any port in America, except Boſton; and it is never choaked

up with ice, although that part of the bay, which is formed by the mouth of the river and the is ſometimes frozen ſo hard as to make a communication on the ice between the city the iſlands called Governor's and Staten Iſland.

New York is built at the extremity of the iſland of Manhattan, now generally known by the name of New York Iſland. This iſland, which is fifteen miles long, and three broad in the wideſt part, is formed by Hudſon's River and Eaſt River, improperly ſo called, it being nothing elſe than an arm of the ſea, which ſeparates Staten Iſland from New York Iſland and the continent. The firſt houſes of New York, then New Amſterdam, were built in 1614 by the Dutch. The Engliſh made themſelves maſters of it in 1684, and retained it till 1783. It was the laſt town on the continent which they quitted.

In 1775, when it was evacuated by the American troops, the beſt part of the town, and that ſituated next the fort, was, as the Americans have burnt by the Engliſh, and, according to the Engliſh, by the Americans.

This quarter of the city has been rebuilt ſince the peace, and is now one of the handſomeſt parts in it. The town had formerly been built without any regular plan, whence every ſtreet almoſt, except what has been rebuilt in

quence of the fire, the ſtreets are ſmall and crooked; the foot-paths, where there are any, narrow, and interrupted by the ſtairs from the houſes, which makes the walking on them extremely inconvenient. Some good brick houſes are ſituated in theſe narrow ſtreets; but in general the houſes are mean, ſmall, and low, built of wood, and a great many of them yet bear the marks of Dutch taſte. The new part of the city built adjoining to Hudſon's River, and parallel with its courſe, is infinitely more handſome; the ſtreets there being generally ſtraight, broad, interſecting each other at right angles, and the houſes much better built. There is not in any city in the world a finer ſtreet than Broadway; it is near a mile in length, and is meant to be ſtill farther extended: it is more than a hundred feet wide from one end to the other. Moſt part of the houſes are of brick, and a number of them extremely handſome. From its elevated ſituation, its poſition on the river, and the elegance of the buildings, it is naturally the place of reſidence of the moſt opulent inhabitants. Broadway is terminated, at one end, by a handſome ſquare, in the front of which is the governor's houſe, built in a very good ſtile of architecture, upon the ſpot where the fort ſtood before the revolution. The demolition of this fort has alſo left between the go-

vernor's houſe and the river a large ſpace, which has been formed into a public walk, upon the banks of Hudſon's River, and from thence round to Eaſt River, commands a view as far as the narrows at the entrance of the roadſtead. Thus, in this promenade, the eye embraces at once all the outlets of this great port, and ſees all its ſhipping come in and go out. This walk, which is called the Battery, might undoubtedly be kept in better order, and be made more agreeable to the uſe it is intended for, by planting ſome trees, &c. but as it is, its ſituation makes it incomparably the moſt delightful public walk any where to be found.

The fortifications erected upon Governor's Iſland, to defend the entrance of the harbour, are partly of brick and partly of earth; they are in a reſpectable ſtate of defence. The works were begun three years ago, upon a very good plan, by M. VINCENT, a French engineer, and eight thouſand dollars granted by congreſs have been already expended upon them; but it will take a great deal more to complete them; and this muſt be expended regularly, and without delay, which is ſeldom the caſe with works of this kind in the United States. It appears, however, evident to me, that to fortify the heights of Long Iſland would be alone an effectual defence of the harbour

of New York; at leaſt that it would be an indiſpenſable addition to its ſecurity, as there is nothing to prevent an enemy from landing in ſome places in that iſland; and having poſſeſſed themſelves of theſe heights, they might ſoon become maſters of New York, which they could eaſily deſtroy by their artillery.

New York was, till laſt year, the ſeat of the legiſlature of the ſtate, which has been ſince that time transferred to Albany. The building in which the legiſlature held its ſittings, and which contains alſo the courts of juſtice, is one of the moſt elegant, or, at leaſt, the moſt ſpacious in the city. It is, however, much inferior to the deſcriptions given of it in all the American Gazetteers.

There are here nineteen places of worſhip, belonging to different religions. Of theſe the Trinity Church and St. Paul's are the largeſt and moſt elegant. St. Paul's is the epiſcopal church. The biſhop, the miniſters, and the rector are paid from its revenues, which there, as in all the others in America, are increaſed by letting out the pews. The monument erected by order of congreſs to the memory of General Montgomery, who was killed at the ſiege of Quebec, in 1775, ſtands againſt one of the outſide walls of St. Paul's Church.

There are three markets at New York, but t of them ſmall and narrow, very much inferior t thoſe of Philadelphia, both in ſize, and in nea neſs and regularity. They are ſupplied from Je ſey, and, in a great meaſure, from Long Iſlan The nearneſs of the ſea makes the fiſh-market b better ſupplied here than at Philadelphia. A the trade of conſequence is carried on by Ea River, where likewiſe come the veſſels from Con necticut. It is only the veſſels belonging to Hud ſon's north river that land their cargoes at th keys upon that river.

The water is, in general, bad at New York although in ſome quarters it is leſs ſo than i others. There is a pump placed at the extremit of the city, where thoſe families that are not ſa tisfied with the wells and common pumps, ge their water. The ſpring which ſupplies thi pump belongs to one of the inhabitants, and i by him let for twelve hundred dollars, to a per ſon who is ſaid to ſell daily from fifteen to twent thouſand gallons, and ſometimes more. Thi water is known in the town by the name of *te water*.

But I have ſaid enough of this city. All th accounts which I could give of it would no equal the deſcriptions to be found in moſt of th American almanacks. I ſhall therefore confin myſelf to a few words on its public eſtabliſhment

HOSPITALS AND PUBLIC CHARITIES.

An hoſpital fit to contain a hundred and fifty patients, is ſupported at New York at the expence of the ſtate.

In this hoſpital are admitted all the poor inhabitants of New York, and even ſtrangers. An order, ſigned by one of the directors, is all that is required; and from the number of patients, which ſeldom exceed ſixty, it appears that this facility of admiſſion is not abuſed.

Thoſe patients who can afford it, pay to the inſtitution two dollars and a half weekly for their expences.

A ſkilful phyſician viſits the patients regularly once a day; and a young phyſician and an apothecary live in the houſe. The ſtudents who attend the phyſician in his viſits, pay, as at Philadelphia, a ſmall ſum towards forming a library. More attention ſeems to be paid here to the patients than at Philadelphia; or, at leaſt, the hoſpital is regulated ſo as to be of more benefit in the inſtruction of the pupils, and even of the phyſicians. A very correct journal is kept of the different diſeaſes, their management, the effect of the medicines, &c.

Upon the whole this hoſpital ſeems to be well managed, but the patients labouring under different

[illegible] are not kept ſufficiently apart, which is principally owing to the ſmall number of the ſick. The hoſpital having been burnt during the war, it has been rebuilt partly by ſubſcription and partly by the public money. It is at this time ſupported altogether by the ſtate, who have endowed it with the ſum of twelve thouſand five hundred dollars paid annually by the treaſurer. The directors have applied for an augmentation of this ſum, which is required for the additions and ameliorations as well of the buildings as of the ground ſurrounding it. They will obtain this augmentation from the wiſe liberality of the legiſlature, which never refuſes uſeful and beneficial expences, although they might ſometimes employ them with more advantage and judgment than they have done.

The poor's-houſe is ſupported by a poor's-rate raiſed among the inhabitants of the city, and is under the direction of inſpectors of the poor. There are generally from ſix to eight hundred paupers kept in this houſe beſides ſix hundred more who received aſſiſtance from it during winter. The building was erected laſt year, and coſt twenty-five thouſand pounds, or an hundred and thirty thouſand dollars. It is kept remarkably neat, and the poor well treated. A great number of theſe are infirm, decayed, and children, ſo

that

that the only labour that can be expected from them is the kitchen-work, washing, sewing, and working in the garden belonging to the house.

The annual expence of each pauper is calculated at forty pounds, or an hundred and fifty dollars. The annual poor's-rate amounts to thirty thousand dollars, and is in proportion to one third of the whole taxes raised in the city in those years where there is no extraordinary expence.

If a poor's-house be any where proper, it is undoubtedly in a great city, but, in my opinion, it is seldom a good institution either in a political or charitable point of view. According to the acknowledgment of the inspectors of the poor at New York, the poor-house of New York produces paupers.

It is astonishing, that we see nowhere in America the establishment of benefit-clubs, where the working class might, by contributing a small part of their earnings, secure to themselves, in their old age, a support arising from their economy, which would prevent that kind of shame ever attending the receipt of public charity, and would be, in its effects, as beneficial to the morals of the people as to the finances of the state, and its true prosperity. Such institutions should therefore receive every public encouragement.

A numerous

A numerous ſociety, called the *City Diſpenſa* provides alſo, by ſubſcription, for the relief of indigent ſick, in providing them with medicir A phyſician, a ſurgeon, and an apothecary, are pointed and paid by the ſociety to give their vice to the patients who attend there in vir of an order from a member of the ſociety. caſes of neceſſity they are alſo to viſit the poor their own houſes, and to inoculate them if quired. The ſubſcription is five dollars a ye which gives the member a right to have t patients at all times on the liſt; and a meml may nominate more upon the additional p ment of two dollars and a half for each. ſubſcription of fifty dollars is the qualification a member for life. This ſociety annually relie from ſeven to eight hundred ſick. It is a ki of inſtitution common to all the large towns the United States, and ſeems to be one of gr utility.

At New York, as in all the great trading tow on the continent, there are a great number priſoners for debt. A ſociety has been eſtabliſh by voluntary ſubſcription, which provides am for the wants of thoſe debtors who have no otl recourſe to procure garments and bed cloth The juries called in courts of law, who are lowed a ſhilling a day each for their attendan

genera

generally alſo give up this ſmall ſalary to the above purpoſe. The relief thus granted to the poor priſoners amounts annually to five or ſix hundred dollars.

There are ſeveral other charitable ſocieties eſtabliſhed at New York, all with a view of relieving the unfortunate, the ſick, and of different deſcriptions; each of which has its particular regulations.

This is the proper place to mention the relief granted by the ſtate and city of New York to the unfortunate coloniſts who eſcaped from St. Domingo, and which has been continued ever ſince the year 1793, when it was begun.

Immediately upon their arrival at New York, a ſubſcription was quickly raiſed for their relief, amounting to the ſum of eleven thouſand ſix hundred and twenty-four dollars, and ſince that time eleven thouſand two hundred and fifty dollars more have been granted by the legiſlature of the ſtate for the emigrant coloniſts. The ſtate of New York has had alſo the diſtribution of ſeventeen hundred and fifty dollars, as their proportion of fifteen thouſand dollars voted by Congreſs in 1794 with the ſame intention; ſo that the unfortunate coloniſts of St. Domingo have received from the ſtate of New York the ſum of twenty-four thouſand ſix hundred and twenty-four

four dollars, or an hundred and thirty-two thc
ſand nine hundred and ſeventy French livres.

The benevolent ſpirit which induced the ſt
ſcription and vote for theſe ſums has alſo preſid
at their diſtribution. Immediately on their ar
val houſes were taken to receive thoſe moſt d
titute of reſources; they were there ſupplied wi
food, clothing, and fewel; the leſs neceſſitous
ceived a ſmall weekly allowance of from ſix
twelve dollars, according to the number of th
family. By degrees theſe ſuccours became l
neceſſary. France provided for the ſupport of
great number of families; a number of othe
from time to time, returned to the colonies,
proceeded to France; but the ſtate of New Yo
has never ceaſed to exerciſe its benevolence, a
there now are raiſed funds to ſecure the Fren
families in the city who are deſtitute of reſourc
againſt the wants and ſeverity of the approachi
winter. The diſtributors of theſe ſuccours ha
been LAWRENCE EMERY and RICHARD LAR
NER, both Quakers, who deſerve every prai
and the particular gratitude of all Frenchme
for the goodneſs, the juſtice, and the unremittin
attention with which they have diſcharged th
honourable function. Richard Laræner is no
the ſole agent, Lawrence Emery having be
dead for theſe two years.

BANK

BANKS.

There are two banks eſtabliſhed at New York; one of theſe is a branch of the bank of the United States, and is conducted in the ſame manner, and under the ſame regulations, as the other branches of that bank; the other is the bank known by the name of the *New York Bank*. It was incorporated in 1791; its capital is nine hundred and fifty thouſand dollars, in nineteen hundred ſhares of five hundred dollars each. The rules and the buſineſs carried on by this bank are ſimilar to thoſe of the others eſtabliſhed in the United States, particularly in Pennſylvania. In its adminiſtration, and in all its tranſactions, it is abſolutely independent of the ſtate, which, by a particular regulation, may purchaſe as far as a hundred ſhares, but has no farther vote in the deliberations, than in proportion to its ſhares as an ordinary proprietor. This bank deſervedly enjoys the confidence of the public. Its dividends are about nine per cent per annum. The preſent value of ſhares is about twenty-five per cent above their original price.

PRISONS.

I have before mentioned that the criminal juriſprudence has been reformed in the ſtate of New

New York, and, with the exception of the crime of robbery in churches, has been made altogether ſimilar to that of Pennſylvania: that new ſyſtem neceſſarily produced the preſent regulation of priſons. The legiſlature of New York have been anxiouſly engaged in this particular, and in the conſtruction of a priſon at New York for ſtate convicts; and in the mean time, ſince paſſing the law, it has been ordered to delay building the priſon at Albany.

The new priſon at New York is already nearly finiſhed, and it is upon a very complete plan. Its walls incloſe four acres, and nothing is wanting in reſpect of ſecurity, extent, good air, diviſion of the different claſſes of priſoners, facility of ſuperintendence, and every other circumſtance neceſſary to this ſort of inſtitution, and will, without doubt, be one of the moſt perfect buildings of its kind. It may give ſome idea of the liberality of the legiſlature of New York in defraying expences for public utility, to ſtate that this priſon will coſt upwards of nine hundred thouſand dollars. It will not be entirely completed till the next year, but in the preſent year the chief of the lodging part will be finiſhed, and the *convicts* are to be removed thither in the courſe of a month.

This priſon is intended for that claſs of priſoners only; priſoners for debt, and thoſe con-

:ted by the police, being confined in ſeparate ſons. It were to be wiſhed, that it had been ilt within the city, from which it is about half nile diſtant, as it would in that caſe have been leſs danger of being forced from without, and : perſons in confinement reſcued. But the city New York is extending ſo rapidly on that ſide, in a very few years it is probable the priſon not be thus inſulated: and even now it is not great a diſtance but aſſiſtance may be eaſily when neceſſary.

ne internal government of this priſon will be acted, as at Philadelphia, under inſpectors, ipally Quakers. One of thoſe, THOMAS , whoſe philanthropy, virtue, and zeal, equally the eſteem of the public, will ren- his inſtitution in no reſpect inferior to that nnſylvania. He is one of the moſt excellent en, his firſt wiſh being to do good to others. iving him this praiſe, I do not mean to de- from the merit of his coadjutors, who, he es me, are animated with the ſame ſenti- ts as himſelf; but, as I happen not to be ac- nted with them, I cannot ſpeak from my own wledge.

he convicts are at preſent confined in the or- ry priſon, and are well ſuperintended: four ve of them are in the ſame apartment; but

they are not made to work, the place not per mitting it. In the ſame range of buildings whe the convicts are kept, is the houſe of correctio for women confined by order of the police. is the old ſyſtem of the *Salpetriere* at Paris, in its imperfections. I could not ſee, without ho ror, two or three girls, twelve years of age, a reſted as public proſtitutes; and one of the was there for the ſecond time. The vices large cities are every where alike.

THE COUNTRY ABOUT NEW YORK.

The iſland of New York being the only pla round the city that can be reached without cro ing water, the ground there has riſen to a enormous price. In this place the moſt opule inhabitants of New York have their count ſeats. Among theſe, that of Mr. OLIVE is mo diſtinguiſhed for its ſimplicity and taſte, and f its pleaſure-grounds, planted with all the Eur pean trees, reared with an attention very uncon mon in America, and which is fully recompenſ by its ſucceſs. Mr. Olive's houſe is ſtill more r markable for the truly patriarchal and hoſpitab life he there leads. He paſſes at this villa a the time he can ſpare from his buſineſs as a me chant, and has the happineſs to be, with one the moſt accompliſhed of wives, ſurrounded by

charmi

charming family. He is of the firſt rank among thoſe Frenchmen whom no private intereſt could induce to make them forget that of their country. The Americans allow, that this diſpoſition is more common among the French, than among any other people.

The ſoil is in general bad in the iſland of New York; it ſells however higher than any of the rounds in the environs of Philadelphia.

The land in Long-Iſland, which is the dearer in proportion to its vicinity to New York, is of a very inferior quality. In other reſpects, however, that iſland is extremely agreeable. The land, although very indifferent, is well cultivated, the market of New York furniſhing a certain and profitable vent for their produce. Yet towards the middle of the iſland there is a good deal of ground, of a light and dry ſand, that has been hitherto conſidered as unfit for cultivation. Although I went through the whole of this iſland, I do not conſider it ſufficiently intereſting to enter into any details reſpecting it, ſuch as I have given of my other journies. In a ſpace of four hundred miles ſquare, Long-Iſland contains, according to an enumeration made in 1790, thirty-eight thouſand two hundred and nineteen inhabitants, including four thouſand eight hundred and thirty-nine ſlaves.

THE MANNERS OF NEW YORK, AND NOTICES OF PERSONS INCIDENT TO THE SUBJECT.

Every thing is ſtill dearer at New York than at Philadelphia: the ſhops are not ſo well ſupplied, and the ſhopkeepers not ſo civil and obliging.

The manners are the ſame at New York as in the other large towns in America, throughout all the different claſſes of ſociety. In point of hoſpitality, the inhabitants hold a middle degree between thoſe of Philadelphia and thoſe of Boſton.

Their political opinions were more favourable to England two years ago than they are now; and it is at preſent doubtful whether Mr. Jay, who owes his election as governor of the ſtate to that diſpoſition, will be re-elected the enſuing year.

I had great pleaſure in again meeting here Mr. Hamilton, who, as I have already mentioned, is one of the moſt intereſting characters in America: he unites, to an enlarged underſtanding, a great degree of courage and firmneſs, with mild and extremely agreeable manners. It is generally thought, and apparently with ſome foundation, that he ſtrongly influenced, and even directed the conduct of General Waſhington in the laſt years

years of his presidency. Mr. Hamilton is, more than any other of the federalist party, exposed to the ill-will of the opposite party: he is a very eminent Barrister at New York, and his professional conduct is highly liberal. Born without a fortune, he quitted the office of secretary of the treasury without a fortune, when the circumstances of the consolidation of the public debt, the extensive sales of land, &c. gave him immense opportunities of becoming rich, without the risk of public censure, if he had chosen to profit by them; but a disinterestedness in pecuniary matters, every where rare, but particularly so in America, is a universally allowed trait in Mr. Hamilton's character; and I have been informed, by his clients, that their only contest with him is respecting the smallness of the fees he requires.

Colonel Burr, who is also one of the most distinguished characters in the United States, for the extent, precision, and clearness of his judgment, for his acquired knowledge, and for the delicacy and generosity of his sentiments, and whose friendship I have enjoyed for these two years, made me acquainted with the aged General Clinton, formerly governor of the state of New York, who is now as ardent in his love of liberty as he was at the age of thirty; and as he has devoted himself during the whole course of

the revolution, and ſince that period, to eſtabliſh and preſerve the liberty of his country, he alſo has a number of enemies in the federaliſt party; but, from what I have ſeen, and from what I know of him, I conſider him a man of the moſt eſtimable character.

Another inhabitant of New York, whom I frequently met during my laſt ſtay there, where my intention of returning ſoon to Europe induced me to keep little company, is EDMUND LIVINGSTON, one of the moſt enlightened and eloquent members of the oppoſition party in congreſs. When the American politics, coming round towards England, reſtrained public expreſſions of attachment to the unfortunate Lafayette, whom they knew in fact more as the priſoner of George the Third, and under the influence of that monarch, than that of the Emperor, and prevented any attempts being made to looſen his chains; Edward Livingſton more than once raiſed his voice in congreſs, to engage them to take proper ſteps towards the deliverance of that unfortunate but eſtimable character, and to call the honourable attention of congreſs towards his ſon. Although Edward Livingſton is too young to have ſerved with Lafayette in America, and could have no particular tie to him, he ſaw in his cauſe that of the friends of liberty, that of America, and

l he has ſupported it with warmth. He has ays been ſeconded by a number of his col-gues, and often by the majority; he would ve been ſo by the whole, in any other ſtate of litical diſpoſitions.

I ſhall be pardoned for adding the name of ɔsciosko to the liſt which I delight in com-emorating. There is no heart friendly to li-rty, or an admirer of virtue and talent, in hom the name of Koſcioſko does not excite ntiments of intereſt and reſpect. The purity d liberality of his intentions, the boldneſs of undertakings, the able manner in which he nducted them, and the misfortunes and atro-us captivity which have been their conſe-uence, are too well known to require repetition. is alſo well known, that Paul the Firſt ſigna-d the commencement of his reign by the en-gement of this reſpectable ſufferer, whoſe im-ſonment and barbarous treatment made every nerous mind condemn Catharine, if the whole of that infamous woman, blackened with mes and vices, could be ſullied by an addi-nal crime. In America, where he ſerved with tinction in the war of the revolution, has Ko-ſkio come to ſeek an aſylum. He lodged, ten I ſaw him, at the houſe of the brave Ge-al GATES, in whoſe army he was employed at

the memorable affair of Saratoga. The conſe quences of his wounds, which ſtill prevent hi from the free uſe of one of his legs, and his rigor ous confinement, have impaired his health, bu it now begins to be re-eſtabliſhed. Simple an modeſt, he even ſheds tears of gratitude, an ſeems aſtoniſhed at the homage he receives. H ſees in every man who is the friend of liberty a of man, a brother. His countenance, ſparkli with fire, diſcovers a ſoul which no circumſtan can render dependent, and expreſſes the langua of his heart, *Shall I never then fight more for country?* He ſpeaks little, particularly on t miſfortunes of his country, although the thoug of theſe occupy his whole ſoul. In a word, c vation of ſentiment, grandeur, ſweetneſs, for goodneſs, all that commands reſpect and homa appear to me to be concentrated in this ce brated and intereſting victim of misfortune a deſpotiſm. I have met few men whoſe appea ance ſo much excited in me that effect.

His young friend NIEMCEWICZ, who w wounded in the ſame battle with Koſcioſko, an like him, was impriſoned in the dungeons o Catherine, has followed him to America, an devotes to him the fondeſt attentions of friend ſhip. Niemcewicz is, from his noble ſentiments the agreeableneſs of his manners, and the exten

of his knowledge, a perſon particularly intereſting. He is ſaid to hold the firſt rank among the poets of his country.

After having ſeen both theſe great men as often as I could, I left them, with a ſincere wiſh for the happineſs of their country, which was returned with an equal wiſh on their part in behalf of mine.

GENERAL

GENERAL OBSERVATIONS ON THE UNITED STATES.

HAVING given a ſketch of the conſtitutions and principal laws of the union, I have now to ſpeak of the federal government, which exerciſes a ſovereign power over the whole, and forms the bond which unites them together.

The political character of the times gives a degree of importance to this part of my work that belongs to no other; were it not, indeed, abſolutely neceſſary to render the notions of my reader more diſtinct and perfect reſpecting the United States and their ſeveral governments.

SITUATION OF THE UNITED STATES PREVIOUS TO THE YEAR 1797.

Early in the American revolution, and in the midſt of the dangers of that war it occaſioned, a congreſs was held of deputies from each of the ſtates, who, ſitting together in one chamber, formed the government of the union. The only bond which connected the ſeveral ſtates, at this period, was the common cauſe in which they were engaged; and the general confidence was the

ble authority of the congreſs. But ſo im-
as were the circumſtances in which they
, and ſo perfect the zeal of their conſtitu-
that the orders they iſſued, many of which
ded their authority, were promptly and ſcru-
ſly obeyed. The congreſs thus ſtrength-
with the public opinion accompliſhed many
objects; it levied armies; raiſed extenſive
; formed important alliances; maintained
war with vigour; and proclaimed the inde-
nce of the country.

e articles of conſederation which were not
ed till 1781, gave the congreſs a more ex-
e authority; but one that was ſtill very li-
, and, in many reſpects, incomplete. By
articles it had authority to require of the
nt ſtates the money neceſſary for the war,
ne expences of the union; but it was to-
leſtitute of all means for coercion on the
or even individuals, who ſhould refuſe to
heir portion of the public burthens; and
gulations of commerce, however general,
eft to the ſeveral ſtates.

the peace, zeal and confidence abated with
ſence of the dangers that gave them birth.
congreſs found the limits of its authority
rrow; it was deſtitute even of power to
e its own laws; and was, on that account,
unwilling

unwilling to paſs many that were neceſſary. Th inadequacy of the government to its object w felt in every direction; the ſeveral ſtates neglect to fulfil engagements made by the congreſs, i the name of the whole, to pay debts contracte for the war; the paper of the congreſs was de preciated; credit exiſted no longer; and com merce languiſhed. England laid heavy duties o the importation of the produce of the America ſtates. Some of the ſtates, it is true, impoſe heavy duties on Engliſh goods; but that meaſu was not general, and, in the condition of th country, the expedient was prejudicial to th ſtates by whom it was adopted.

It was in the midſt of theſe and other calam ties, and with a deſign of applying a remedy them, that the Convention of Annapolis, ar afterwards that of Philadelphia, were convoked.

This laſt convention framed the conſtitutio which at this day exiſts in the United State Although it is already well known, I will here ſe it down entire and in its own words. A conſt tution is a thing of which a perfect idea is n formed from a mere abſtract; and a comple idea of the American conſtitution is neceſſary comprehend what I have to ſay concerning th debates on this conſtitution, and the oppoſition had to encounter.

CONSTITUTIC

CONSTITUTION OF THE UNITED STATES.

We, the people of the United States, in order to form a more perfect union, eſtabliſh juſtice, inſure domeſtic tranquillity, provide for the common defence, promote the general welfare, and ſecure the bleſſings of liberty to ourſelves and our poſterity, do ordain and eſtabliſh this conſtitution for the United States of America.

ARTICLE I.

Section 1ſt. All legiſlative powers herein granted ſhall be veſted in a congreſs of the United States, which ſhall conſiſt of a ſenate and houſe of repreſentatives.

Sect. 2d. The houſe of repreſentatives ſhall be compoſed of members choſen every ſecond year by the people of the ſeveral ſtates; and the electors in each ſtate ſhall have the qualifications requiſite for electors of the moſt numerous branch of the ſtate legiſlature.

No perſon ſhall be a repreſentative who ſhall not have attained to the age of twenty-five years, and been ſeven years a citizen of the United States; and who ſhall not, when elected, be an inhabitant of that ſtate in which he ſhall be choſen.

Repreſentatives and direct taxes ſhall be apportioned among the ſeveral ſtates which may be included

included within this union, according to their reſpective numbers, which ſhall be determined by adding to the whole number of free perſons, including thoſe bound to ſervice for a term of years, and excluding Indians not taxed, three-fifths of all other perſons. The actual enumeration ſhall be made within three years after the firſt meeting of the congreſs of the United States, and within every ſubſequent term of ten years, in ſuch a manner as they ſhall by law direct. The number of repreſentatives ſhall not exceed one for every thirty thouſand, but each ſtate ſhall have at leaſt one repreſentative; and until ſuch enumeration ſhall be made, the ſtate of New Hampſhire ſhall be entitled to chooſe three, Maſſachuſetts eight, Rhode Iſland and Providence Plantations one, Connecticut five, New York ſix, New Jerſey four, Pennſylvania eight, Delaware one, Maryland ſix, Virginia ten, North Carolina five, South Carolina five, and Georgia three.

When vacancies happen in the repreſentation of any ſtate, the executive authority thereof ſhall iſſue writs of election to fill ſuch vacancies. The houſe of repreſentatives ſhall chooſe their ſpeaker and other officers, and ſhall have the ſole power of impeachment.

Sect. 3d. The ſenate of the United States ſhall be compoſed of two ſenators from each ſtate,

chosen by the legislature thereof, for six years; and each senator shall have one vote.

Immediately after they shall be assembled, in consequence of the first election, they shall be divided as equally as may be into three classes. The seats of the senators of the first class shall be vacated at the expiration of the second year; of the second class at the expiration of the fourth year; and of the third class at the expiration of the sixth year; so that one-third may be chosen every second year; and if vacancies happen by resignation, or otherwise, during the recess of the legislature of any state, the executive power thereof may make temporary appointments until the next meeting of the legislature, which shall then fill up such vacancies.

No person shall be a senator who shall not have attained to the age of thirty years, and been nine years a citizen of the United States; and who shall not, when elected, be an inhabitant of the state for which he shall be chosen.

The vice-president of the United States shall be president of the senate; but shall have no vote, unless they be equally divided.

The senate shall choose their other officers, and also a president, *pro tempore*, in the absence of the vice-president, or when he shall exercise the office of president of the United States.

The

The ſenate ſhall have the ſole power to try all impeachments. When ſitting for that purpoſe, they ſhall be on oath or affirmation. When the preſident of the United States is tried, the chief juſtice ſhall preſide; and no perſon ſhall be convicted without the concurrence of two-thirds of the members preſent.

Judgment, in caſes of impeachment, ſhall not extend further than to a removal from office, and a diſqualification to hold and enjoy any office of honour, truſt, or profit under the United States; but the party convicted ſhall be nevertheleſs ſubject to indictment, trial, judgment, and puniſhment, according to law.

Sect. 4th. The times, places, and manner of holding election for ſenators and repreſentatives, ſhall be preſcribed in each ſtate by the legiſlature thereof; but the congreſs may at any time by law, make or alter ſuch regulations, except as to the place of chooſing ſenators.

The congreſs ſhall aſſemble at leaſt once every year, and ſuch meetings ſhall be on the firſt Monday of December, unleſs they ſhall by law appoint a different day.

Sect. 5th. Each houſe ſhall be the judge of the elections, returns, and qualifications for its own members, and a majority of each ſhall conſtitute a quorum to do buſineſs; but a ſmaller number may

may adjourn from day to day, and may be authorized to compel the attendance of abſent members, in ſuch a manner, and under ſuch penalties as each houſe may provide.

Each houſe may determine the rules of its proceedings, puniſh its members for diſorderly behaviour, and, with the concurrence of two-thirds, expel a member.

Each houſe ſhall keep a journal of its proceedings, and from time to time publiſh the ſame, excepting ſuch parts as in their judgment may require ſecrecy; and the yeas and nays of the members of either houſe, on any queſtion, ſhall, at the deſire of one-fifth of thoſe preſent, be entered on the journal.

Neither houſe, during the ſeſſion of congreſs, ſhall, without the conſent of the other, adjourn for more than three days, nor to any other place than that in which the two houſes ſhall be ſitting.

Sect. 6th. The ſenators and repreſentatives ſhall receive a compenſation for their ſervices, to be aſcertained by law, and paid out of the treaſury of the United States. They ſhall, in all caſes, except treaſon, felony, and the breach of peace, be privileged from arreſt during their attendance at the ſeſſion of their reſpective houſes, and in going to and returning from the ſame; and for

...ates, which ſhal
luments whereof
ing ſuch time; a
under the Unite
either houſe duri

Sect. 7th. All b
ginate in the ho
ſenate may propoſ
as on any other bil

Every bill which
of repreſentatives,
becomes a law, be
the United States;
ſign it, but if not h
jections, to that h
who ſhall enter the
journal, and proce
ſuch re-conſideratio
ſhall agree to paſs th

come a law. But in all ſuch caſes the votes of both houſes ſhall be determined by yeas and nays, and the names of the perſons voting for and againſt the bill ſhall be entered on the journal of each houſe reſpectively. If any bill ſhall not be returned by the preſident within ten days, Sundays excepted, after it ſhall have been preſented to him, the ſame ſhall be a law, in like manner as if he had ſigned it, unleſs the congreſs, by their adjournments, prevent its return, in which caſe it ſhall not be a law.

Every order, reſolution, or vote, to which the concurrence of the ſenate and houſe of repreſentatives, may be neceſſary, except on a queſtion of adjournment, ſhall be offered to the preſident of the United States; and before the ſame ſhall take effect, ſhall be approved by him, or, being diſapproved by him, ſhall be repaſſed by two-thirds of the ſenate and houſe of repreſentatives, according to the rules and limitations preſcribed in the caſe of a bill.

Sect. 8th. The congreſs ſhall have power to lay and collect taxes, duties, impoſts, and exciſes; to pay the debts, and provide for the common defence and the general welfare of the United States; but all duties, impoſts, and exciſes, ſhall be uniform throughout the United States;

To borrow money on the credit of the United States;

To regulate commerce with foreign nations, and among the ſeveral ſtates, and with the Indian tribes;

To eſtabliſh the uniform rule of naturalization, and uniform laws on the ſubject of bankruptcies throughout the United States;

To coin money, regulate the value thereof, and of foreign coin, and fix the ſtandard of weights and meaſures;

To provide for the puniſhment of counterfeiting the ſecurities and current coin of the United States;

To eſtabliſh poſt offices and poſt roads;

To promote the progreſs of ſciences and uſeful arts, by ſecuring, for limited times, to authors and inventors, the excluſive right to their reſpective writings and diſcoveries;

To conſtitute tribunals inferior to the ſupreme court;

To define and puniſh piracies and felonies committed on the high ſeas, and offences committed againſt the laws of nations;

To declare war, grant letters of marque, and reprisal, and make rules concerning captures on land and water;

To raiſe and ſupport armies; but no appropriation of money for that uſe ſhall be for a longer term than two years;

To provide and maintain a navy;

To make rules for the government and regulation of the land and naval forces;

To provide for the calling forth the militia to execute the laws of the union, ſuppreſs inſurrections, and repel invaſions;

To provide for organizing, arming, and diſciplining the militia; and for governing ſuch part of them as may be employed in the ſervice of the United States, reſerving to the ſtates reſpectively the appointment of the officers, and the authority of training the militia according to the diſcipline preſcribed by congreſs;

To exerciſe excluſive legiſlation in all caſes whatſoever, over ſuch diſtrict, not exceeding ten miles ſquare, as may by ceſſion of particular ſtates, and the acceptance of congreſs, become the ſeat of government of the United States; and to exerciſe like authority over all places purchaſed by the conſent of the legiſlature of the ſtate in which the ſame ſhall be, for the erection of forts, magazines, arſenals, dock-yards, and other needful buildings: and to make all laws which ſhall be neceſſary to carry into execution the foregoing powers, and all other powers veſted by this con-

ſtitution in the government of the United States, or in any department thereof.

Sect. 9th. The migration or importation of ſuch perſons, as any of the ſtates now exiſting ſhall think proper to admit, ſhall not be prohibited by the congreſs prior to the year 1808; but a tax or duty may be impoſed on ſuch importation, not exceeding ten dollars for each perſon.

The privilege of the writ of habeas corpus ſhall not be ſuſpended, unleſs in caſes of rebellion or invaſion, or when the public ſafety may require it.

No bill of attainder or *ex poſt facto* law ſhall be paſſed.

No capitation or other direct tax ſhall be laid, unleſs in proportion to the cenſus or enumeration herein before directed to be taken.

No tax or duty ſhall be laid on articles exported from any ſtate.—No preference ſhall be given by any regulation of commerce or revenue to the ports of one ſtate over thoſe of another; nor ſhall veſſels bound to or from one ſtate, be obliged to enter, clear, or pay duties in another.

No money ſhall be drawn from the treaſury, but in conſequence of appropriations made by law; and a regular ſtatement and account of the receipts and expenditures of all public money ſhall be publiſhed from time to time.

No title of nobility ſhall be granted by the United

nited States; and no perſon holding any office profit or truſt under them ſhall, without the nſent of congreſs, accept of any preſent, emoment, office, or title, of any kind whatever, om any king, prince, or foreign ſtate.

Sect. 10th. No ſtate ſhall enter into any treaty, iance, or confederation; grant letters of marque d repriſal; coin money; emit bills of credit; ake any thing but gold and ſilver coin a tender payment of debts; paſs any bill of attainder, *ex ſt facto* law, or law impairing the obligations of ntracts, or grant any title of nobility.

No ſtate ſhall, without the conſent of conreſs, lay any impoſts or duties on imports or xports, except what may be abſolutely neceſſary or executing its inſpection laws; and the net roduce of all duties and impoſts, laid by any ate on imports or exports, ſhall be for the uſe of ie treaſury of the United States; and all ſuch ws ſhall be ſubject to the reviſion and controul the congreſs.—No ſtate ſhall, without the conent of congreſs, lay duty on tonnage; keep troops, r ſhips of war, in time of peace; enter into any gagement or compact with another ſtate, or ith a foreign power, or engage in war, unleſs ctually invaded, or in ſuch imminent danger as ill not admit delay.

ARTICLE II.

Sect. 1ſt. The executive power ſhall be ve
in a preſident of the United States of Ameri
he ſhall hold his office during the term of fo
years, and, together with the vice-preſident ch
ſen for the ſame term, be elected as follows.

Each ſtate ſhall appoint, in ſuch manner as t
legiſlature thereof may direct, a number of el
tors, equal to the whole number of ſenators a
repreſentatives to which the ſtate may be intitl
in the congreſs: but no ſenator or repreſentati
or perſon holding an office of truſt or profit u
der the United States, ſhall be appointed elect

The electors ſhall meet in their reſpecti
ſtates, and vote by ballot two perſons, of wh
one at leaſt ſhall not be an inhabitant of the ſa
ſtate with themſelves. And they ſhall make
liſt of all perſons voted for, and the number
votes for each; which liſt they ſhall ſign, certif
and tranſmit, ſealed, to the ſeat of governme
of the United States, directed to the preſident
the Senate. The preſident of the ſenate ſhall, i
the preſence of the ſenate and houſe of repreſent
tives, open all the certificates, and the votes ſh
then be counted.

The perſon having the greateſt number of vo
ſhall be the preſident, if ſuch a number be a ma
jori

jority of electors appointed; and if there be more than one who have ſuch majority, and have an equal number of votes, then the houſe of repreſentatives ſhall immediately chooſe, by ballot, one of them for preſident; and if no perſon have a majority then from the five higheſt on the liſt, the ſaid houſe ſhall, in the like manner, chooſe the preſident. But in chooſing the preſident the votes ſhall be taken by ſtates, the repreſentations from each ſtate having one vote; a quorum for this purpoſe ſhall conſiſt of a member or members from two thirds of the ſtates, and a majority of all the ſtates ſhall be neceſſary to a choice. In every caſe, after the choice of the preſident, the perſon having the greateſt number of votes of the electors ſhall be the vice-preſident. But if there ſhould remain two or more who have equal votes, the ſenate ſhall chooſe from them, by ballot, the vice-preſident.

The congreſs may determine the time of chooſing the electors, and the day on which they ſhall give their votes; which day ſhall be the ſame throughout the United States.

No perſon except a natural-born citizen, or a citizen of the United States, at the time of the adoption of this conſtitution, ſhall be eligible to the office of preſident; neither ſhall any perſon be eligible to that office who ſhall not have attained

tained to the age of thirty-five years, and been fourteen years a reſident within the United States.

In caſe of the removal of the preſident from office, or of his death, reſignation, or inability to diſcharge the powers and duties of the ſaid office, the ſame ſhall devolve on the vice-preſident, and the congreſs may by law provide for the caſe of removal, death, reſignation, or inability, both of the preſident and vice-preſident, declaring what officer ſhall then act as preſident, and ſuch officer ſhall act accordingly, until the diſability be removed, or a preſident ſhall be elected.

The preſident ſhall, at ſtated times, receive for his ſervices, a compenſation, which ſhall neither be increaſed or diminiſhed during that period for which he ſhall have been elected, and he ſhall not receive within that period any other emolument from the United States, or any of them.

Before he enters on the execution of his office, he ſhall take the following oath or affirmation:

"I do ſolemnly ſwear, or affirm, that I will faithfully execute the office of preſident of the United States, and will, to the beſt of my ability, preſerve, protect, and defend the conſtitution of the United States."

Sect. 2d. The preſident ſhall be commander in chief of the army and navy of the United States, and

and of the militia of the ſeveral ſtates; when called into the actual ſervice of the United States, he may require the opinion, in writing, of the principal officer in each of the executive departments, upon any ſubject relating to the duties of their reſpective offices, and he ſhall have power to grant reprieves and pardons for offences againſt the United States, except in caſes of impeachment.

He ſhall have power, by and with the advice and conſent of the ſenate, to make treaties, provided two-thirds of the ſenators preſent concur; and he ſhall nominate, and by and with the advice and conſent of the ſenate ſhall appoint ambaſſadors, other public miniſters, and conſuls, judges of the ſupreme court, and all other officers of the United States, whoſe appointments are not herein otherwiſe provided for, and which ſhall be eſtabliſhed by law. But the congreſs may, by law, veſt the appointment of ſuch inferior officers, as they think proper, in the preſident alone, in the courts of law, or in the heads of the departments.

The preſident ſhall have power to fill up all vacancies that may happen during the receſs of the ſenate, by granting commiſſions which ſhall expire at the end of their next ſeſſion.

Sect. 3d. He ſhall, from time to time, give to the

the congreſs information of the ſtate of the Union and recommend to their conſideration ſuch meaſures as he ſhall judge neceſſary and expedient he may, on extraordinary occaſions, convene both houſes, or either of them, and in caſe of disagreement between them, with reſpect to the time of adjournment, he may adjourn them to ſuch time as he ſhall think proper; he ſhall receive ambaſſadors, and other public miniſters; he ſhall take care that the laws be faithfully executed, and ſhall commiſſion all the officers of the United States.

Sect. 4th. The preſident, vice-preſident, and all civil officers of the United States, ſhall be removed from office on impeachment for, and conviction of treaſon, bribery, or other high crimes and miſdemeanors.

Article III.

Sect. 1ſt. The judicial power of the United States ſhall be veſted in one ſupreme court, and in ſuch inferior courts as the congreſs may, from time to time, ordain and eſtabliſh. The judges both of the ſupreme and inferior courts, ſhall hold their offices during good behaviour, and ſhall, at ſtated times, receive for their ſervices a compenſation, which ſhall not be diminiſhed during their continuance in office.

Sect

Sect. 2d. The judicial power ſhall extend to all caſes in law and equity, ariſing under this conſtitution, the laws of the United States and treaties made, or which ſhall be made, under their authority; to all caſes affecting ambaſſadors, other public miniſters and conſuls; to all caſes of admiralty and maritime juriſdiction; to diſputes to which the United States ſhall be a party; to diſputes between two or more ſtates; between a ſtate and citizens of another ſtate; between citizens of the ſame ſtate claiming lands under grants of different ſtates; and between a ſtate or the citizens thereof and foreign ſtates, citizens or ſubjects.

In all caſes affecting ambaſſadors, other public miniſters, and conſuls, and thoſe in which a ſtate ſhall be party, the ſupreme court ſhall have original juriſdiction. In all the other caſes before mentioned the ſupreme court ſhall have appellate juriſdiction, both as to law and fact, with ſuch exceptions, and under ſuch regulations as the congreſs ſhall make.

The trials of all crimes, except in caſes of impeachment, ſhall be by jury; and ſuch trials ſhall be held in the ſtate where the ſaid crimes ſhall have been committed; but when not committed within any of the United States, the trials ſhall be

be at ſuch place or places as the congreſs may by law have directed.

Sect. 3d. Treaſon againſt the United States ſhall conſiſt only in levying war againſt them, or in adhering to their enemies, giving them aid and comfort. No perſon ſhall be convicted of treaſon, unleſs on the teſtimony of two witneſſes to the ſame overt act, or on confeſſion in open court.

The congreſs ſhall have power to declare the puniſhment of treaſon, but no attainder of treaſon ſhall work corruption of blood, or forfeiture, except during the life of the perſon attainted.

ARTICLE IV.

Sect. 1ſt. Full faith and credit ſhall be given in each ſtate to the public acts, records, and judicial proceedings of every other ſtate. And the congreſs may by general laws preſcribe the manner in which ſuch acts, records, and proceedings ſhall be proved, and the effect thereof.

Sect. 2d. The citizens of each ſtate ſhall be entitled to all privileges and immunities of citizens in each of the ſeveral ſtates.

A perſon charged in any ſtate with treaſon, felony, or other crime, who ſhall flee from juſtice, and be found in another ſtate, ſhall, on demand of the executive authority of the ſtate from which

which he has fled, be delivered up, to be removed to the ſtate having juriſdiction of the crime.

No perſon held to ſervice or labour in one ſtate, under the laws thereof, eſcaping into another, ſhall, in conſequence of any law or regulation therein, be diſcharged from ſuch ſervice or labour, but ſhall be delivered up on claim of the party to whom ſuch ſervice or labour may be due.

Sect. 3d. New ſtates may be admitted by the congreſs into this Union, but no new ſtate ſhall be formed or erected within the juriſdiction of any other ſtate; nor any ſtate be formed by the junction of two or more ſtates, or parts of ſtates, without the conſent of the legiſlatures of the ſtates concerned, as well as of the congreſs.

The congreſs ſhall have power to diſpoſe of and make all needful rules and regulations reſpecting the territory, or other property belonging to the United States; and nothing in this conſtitution ſhall be ſo conſtrued as to prejudice any claims of the United States, or of any particular ſtate.

Sect. 4th. The United States ſhall guarantee to every ſtate in this union a republican form of government, and ſhall protect each of them againſt invaſion; and on application of the le-

giſlature, or of the executive power, when the legiſlature cannot be convened, againſt domeſtic violence.

ARTICLE V.

The congreſs, whenever two-thirds of both houſes ſhall deem it neceſſary, ſhall propoſe amendments to this conſtitution, or, on the application of the legiſlatures of two-thirds of the ſeveral ſtates, ſhall call a convention for propoſing amendments, which in either caſe ſhall be valid to all intents and purpoſes, as part of this conſtitution, when ratified by the legiſlatures of three-fourths of the ſeveral ſtates, or by conventions of three-fourths thereof, as the one or the other mode of ratification may be propoſed by the congreſs: provided, that no amendment which may be made prior to the year 1808, ſhall in any manner affect the firſt and fourth clauſes in the ninth ſection of the firſt article; and that no ſtate, without its conſent, ſhall be deprived of its equal ſuffrage in the ſenate.

ARTICLE VI.

All debts contracted, and engagements entered into, before the adoption of this conſtitution, ſhall be as valid againſt the United States under this conſtitution, as under the confederation.

This

This conſtitution, and the laws of the United States, which ſhall be made in purſuance thereof; and all treaties made, or which ſhall be made, under the authority of the United States, ſhall be the ſupreme law of the land; and the judges in every ſtate ſhall be bound thereby, any thing in the conſtitution or laws of any ſtate to the contrary notwithſtanding.

The ſenators and repreſentatives before mentioned, and the members of the ſeveral ſtate legislatures, and all executive and judicial officers, both of the United States and of the ſeveral ſtates, ſhall be bound by oath or affirmation to ſupport this conſtitution; but no religious teſt ſhall ever be required as a qualification to any office or public truſt under the United States.

ARTICLE VII.

The ratification of the convention of nine states ſhall be ſufficient for the eſtabliſhment of this conſtitution, between the ſtates ſo ratifying the ſame.

Done in the convention, by the unanimous conſent of the ſtates preſent, the 17th day of September, in the year of our Lord 1787, and of the independence of the United States of America the twelfth. In witneſs whereof, we have hereunto ſubſcribed our names.

GEORGE WASHINGTON, preſident, and dep
of Virginia.

Deputies of	
New Hampſhire.	John Langdon.
	Nicolas Gilman.
Maſſachuſetts.	Nathaniel Gorham.
	Rufen King.
Connecticut.	William Samuel John
	Roger Sherman.
New York.	Alexander Hamilton.
New Jerſey.	William Livingſton.
	David Brearly.
	William Paterſon.
	Jonathan Dayton.
Pennſylvania.	Benjamin Franklin.
	Thomas Miflin.
	Robert Morris.
	George Elymer.
	Thomas Fitz-Simons.
	Jared Ingerſoll.
	James Wilſon.
	Governor Morris.
Delaware.	George Reed.
	Gunning Bedford, jun.
	Richard Baſſet.
	Jacob Brown.
Maryland.	James Mac-Henry.
	Daniel St. Thomas Jenif
	Daniel Caroll.

Virgi

John Blair.
James Maddiſon, jun.
rolina. William Blount.
Richard Dobbpaight.
Hugh Williamſon.
rolina. John Rutledge.
Cha. Coteſworth Pinckney.
Charles Pinckney.
Peter Buttler.
William Feer.
Abraham Baldwin.

eſted WILLIAM JACKSON, Secretary.

PARTIES AT THE TIME OF PROPOSE NEW CONSTITUTION TO THE CONN AT PHILADELPHIA.—DEBATES IN NVENTION.

nſtitution did not paſs without warm but as the ſtruggle was occaſioned as he views and paſſions of the different t agitated America, as by the advanfects of the conſtitution itſelf, I think fore I ſpeak of theſe debates, to ſay a e ſtate of parties at that period.

h there was a perfect accord among

the friends of the revolution during the war, many of the Americans, and eſpecially of the inhabitants of the towns, were not of that number. Many who oppoſed the ſtamp-act, expreſſed leſs repugnance to the tea-act. There were many even of thoſe who concurred in the oppoſition to that laſt act, who wholly diſapproved of the meaſures of defence for which America prepared on the arrival of the troops from England. Finally, there were opponents, both in and out of congreſs, to the declaration of independence, that great and deciſive meaſure, which alone formed the ſafety of the United States, by placing them in the neceſſity of conquering, or giving up every thing for which they contended. Many of the opponents of independence threw themſelves, one after another, into the arms of the Tories, who, under the influence of England, were exerting all their powers to defeat the revolution. Others, although they could not oppoſe the will of the majority of the country, gave it a very lukewarm ſupport; and theſe latter, who called themſelves the moderate party, were viewed with equal diſſatisfaction and miſtruſt by each of the other two.

When the revolution was effected, its partiſans, without difficulty, were reconciled to the moderate party, whom the ſucceſs of the revolution

i had already brought over to them; and the ies were for ſome years the only objects of hatred of the reconciled parties.

ſucceſs begets clemency in a nation, as well as ng individuals, and conſequently a diſdain he oppoſition of their enemies, which indeed ſecond and not a mean triumph to the con- rors. The Tories were in time viewed with diſlike. In ſome inſtances their confiſcated tes were reſtored to them; in others, they e permitted to enter on their eſtates, on repay- the purchaſe-money to the preſent poſſeſſors, ch in general was ſmall: thoſe who were iſhed were ſuffered to return to their country, all theſe took the oath to maintain inde- dence; and thenceforth the diſſentions of the olution ſeemed to be for ever healed.

he converſion, however, of many of theſe, far from being ſincere; and, if among the verts ſome have ſteadily maintained the in- endence of the United States, they certainly e not the majority.

Peace was no ſooner concluded, than the ited States fell into the greateſt diſtreſs. The ts due from the merchants to England, the ment of which had been prohibited by the greſs during the war, were now impatiently anded. The American merchants were al-

moſt univerſally ſued, and the remnant of t
effects ſeized, by the agents of Engliſh hou
To relieve their diſtreſs, they proceeded aga
the retailers, who had been unable to pay th
during the war, and who, at this time, ha
little power of ſatisfying their demands.
greater part of the merchants were ruined; a
being compelled to abandon their commer
concerns, they gave place to new adventur
who were chiefly Engliſh, and moſt of th
agents of the Engliſh creditors. So widely
this ruin extend, that at this day there are
among the American merchants one in fifty v
was engaged in commerce, even ſo lately as
year 1783.

The ſeveral ſtates had themſelves contrac
debts for the war. Some of theſe, willing to fu
their debts, impoſed taxes for the purpoſe, wh
were ſo far beyond the means of the inhabita
that they could not be levied without extre
rigour: merchandiſe, cattle,—in fine, all kin
of effects, were almoſt univerſally ſeized, wh
very ſmall and ineffectual levies were obtain
The extremities to which government proceed
in theſe caſes, occaſioned general diſconten
and were the cauſe of inſurrections in Maſſach
ſetts, New Hampſhire, and Rhode-Iſland.

The paper money, both of the Union and t
ſeve

ſeveral ſtates, was depreciated to the loweſt point, and inundated America. The embaraſſments of commerce, and in ſome caſes its utter ruin, the natural conſequence of this ſtate of things; the inability of the laws to enforce the taxes of the different ſtates, and even thoſe of the congreſs; a ſpirit of jealouſy and rivalry among the ſeveral ſtates; the incoherency of their ſeveral commercial regulations, and its deplorable conſequences; the inadequacy of the congreſs to produce unanimity, or to apply any remedy to theſe complicated evils—produced ſomething little ſhort of anarchy in the United States. The partiſans of the mother country, and that country itſelf, now made themſelves certain that this new born nation could not exiſt without England, and would ſoon be compelled to return to its former condition.

The diſcontent was univerſal. The friends of freedom were alarmed. They ſaw at once, that the drawing cloſer the ties of the Union, and the extenſion of the powers of the federal government, were the only things that could preſerve the independence of the United States.

Such were the dangers which gave riſe to the convention of Annapolis. No more than five ſtates ſent delegates to this aſſembly; and theſe had powers only to frame a general ſyſtem for the commerce of the Union, which, by advancing

the intereſts of the whole, ſhould maintain a g
underſtanding among the ſeveral ſtates. T
delegates, perceiving how far they fell ſhort o
general repreſentation of the Union, and the i
adequacy of their own powers to effect any i
portant change, diſſolved the convention, a
drawing up an addreſs to all the ſtates, in wh
they urged the neceſſity of each of them ſend
deputies to a new convention, with full pow
to deliberate on the general ſituation of the Uni
and to deviſe means to add ſolidity and force
the preſent conſtitution, indiſpenſable as that
to the reſtoration of their affairs. They c
cluded, by propoſing the aſſembling of that c
vention in the following May; and they
patched copies of the addreſs to the congr
and the executive branches of the ſeveral ſtate

The invitation of the delegates of Annap
was accepted by every one of the ſtates, but
of Rhode-Iſland; and was the parent of that g
and memorable convention held at Philadelp
in 1787, whence ſprang the preſent conſtitut
of the United States.

But the deſigns of the different ſtates, in
puting members to the convention, and the
nions of the delegates themſelves, were far
being of one kind. Even the ſeveral friend
liberty were not unanimous in their plans

of the ſtates gave their deputies power to deliberate on a new conſtitution; they were all willing to give efficacy to the conſtitution in exiſtence, and to make a code of regulations for the general commerce; but few wiſhed to advance further. The enlightened men of the time ſaw, that a confederation haſtily made, in the moment of a revolution, and in the midſt of the imminent dangers and imperious wants of the war, was not ſuch a form of government as was neceſſary for the durable proſperity of the Union. Each of them ſtrongly felt the neceſſity of a new conſtitution, but were far from being agreed as to the parts of which it was to be compoſed.

It was to be expected, that the Engliſh conſtitution would find partiſans among the members of ſtates that were ſo lately Engliſh colonies; that conſtitution was familiar to them; they had long been conducted by its principles; it was the moſt free form of government at that time known, and had been juſtly ranked above all others; the vices of the Engliſh government were independent of its conſtitution; and the abuſes which had crept into the conſtitution might with facility be ſeparated, in its adoption, from its better principles—every trial of a new ſyſtem was dangerous to a country; the advantages of the Engliſh conſtitution were proved by experience; England had reached

reached the higheſt degree of proſperity und
auſpices—ſuch reaſonings as theſe were ſi
ently powerful to account for the conduct of
who propoſed to adopt the Engliſh conſtit
in the United States, or to frame one approa
it as near as poſſible, without ſeeking to di
them with motives of perſonal intereſt and
tion. On the other hand, that ſcheme coul
fail to find many opponents, preciſely beca
was of Engliſh extraction. A people who h
recently bent their whole force to throw off
dependence on the crown of England,
ſcarcely be ſuppoſed to look for the ſecur
their liberty, and the continuance of their
pendence, in a conſtitution from which the
derived ſo many misfortunes. That conſtiti
in whatever manner it might be modified
peared to them to affect the equality of
exiſting among all the inhabitants of the ſta
which were ſtrongly attached that immenſe
ber that had nothing to expect from the de
tion of equality. The public ſentiments w
that time almoſt univerſally republican; ar
Engliſh conſtitution would plant ſeeds of
cracy, that it was feared would grow up
extirpation of thoſe of liberty. The Engliſ
ſtitution might be ſuitable to a people grow
powerful, and wealthy, and be very unfit

people in a ſtate of infant weakneſs. In a word, the ſervility of imitating the Engliſh conſtitution, ſeemed to be a ſtep towards the old ſubjugation to England; and the diſpoſition of the United States was greatly averſe to ſuch a diſgrace. Theſe reaſonings raiſed opponents to the adoption of the Engliſh conſtitution, even among thoſe who acknowledged the neceſſity of a change; and this, properly ſpeaking, is the era of the origin of parties in the United States.

Such were the diſpoſitions of the two parties, when the twelve delegates arrived at Philadelphia—Rhode-Iſland not having ſent any to the convention. That aſſembly ſoon ſplit into two parties—one deſirous of eſtabliſhing a form of government as monarchical as poſſible; in a word, on a baſis very different from that of the confederation;—the other determined to take the confederation for their ground-work, clearing it from the vices pointed out by experience, and ſtrengthening it on the ſide of its power; nevertheleſs, in a manner conſiſtent with the rights of the different ſtates, and on principles perfectly republican.

It is aſſerted, that ſome of the leaders of the firſt party had formed the project of a monarchy, on the exact plan of that of England, on the throne of which was to be placed the Biſhop of Oſnaburg,

Oſnaburg, now Duke of York; and that on theſe terms the Engliſh government had promiſed the ceſſion of Canada to the United States, and the gift of ſeveral veſſels of the line and frigates. According to this plan a perpetual offenſive and defenſive treaty was to be made with England. There is no appearance, however, that ſuch a project was ever entertained. Letters, in which it was ſketched out, were indeed circulated through different parts of the United States previous to the meeting of the convention; ſeveral perſons, whoſe veracity I cannot diſpute, have aſſured me that they have ſeen ſuch letters; but in truth they might be circulated by the artifice of the republican party, to prejudice the people, by preſenting this extreme to their conſideration, againſt any attempt of their opponents to deſtroy the ground-work of the federal government.

Whatever were the caſe, early in the ſittings of the convention a plan was preſented, which propoſed the eſtabliſhment of a preſident for life, and ſenators for life, and expreſſed a deſire to make both one and the other of theſe functions hereditary, and to ſubject the laws of the reſpective ſtates to the reviſion of the general government. But this plan met with no ſupport; and a committee was appointed who laid the

baſis on which the preſent

The republican principle prevailed among the greater number of the deputies, and was even prevalent throughout the whole ſtates; but the delegates of the more powerful ſtates were deſirous of giving thoſe ſtates more influence in the government they were framing than to the weaker; and a party more enlightened and more juſt in their views, were equally determined to preſerve the equality which all the ſtates had in the original confederation. The former of theſe two parties, in moſt diſputes, ranged themſelves on the ſide of the committee that framed the conſtitution, from whom they hoped to gain better terms than from the purely republican party. The inequality in the general repreſentation, founded on the baſis of the population of the ſtates, was one of the advantages they gained by their policy; but it was not even without long and violent debates.—Another was, the right given to Virginia, and the ſouthern ſtates, to reckon in the population which formed the ratio of delegates of each ſtate, three-fifths of the ſlaves —a conceſſion that exhibited a deplorable departure from the principles of a free people; it was a conceſſion that gave to ſome ſtates a degree of power and influence over the others, in proportion as the former violated, by the maintenance of ſlavery in their own ſtates, the very principles

of

of the Union; it was a conceſſion which encou-raged and encreaſed the growth of ſlavery, by the natural operation of the political intereſts of the ſtates where that injuſtice ſtill exiſts; and in a word, a conceſſion which was wholly abſurd, be-cauſe it gives the privileges of freemen, in the election of the general government, to perſons who are regarded by the laws of the ſtate in which they reſide as part of the ſtock of the land and are ſold with other ſtock by its proprietors.

The delegates of the great ſtates did not, how-ever, obtain all they demanded. The powers of the ſeveral ſtates were not reſtricted in the de-gree they deſired; the title of *national conſtitution* which they propoſed to be given to the new frame of government, was rejected, and that of *federal conſtitution* adopted; the inequality of the repre-ſentation in the houſe of repreſentatives was re-gained by them, till they had agreed to the equa-lity of repreſentation in the ſenate.—The accom-modation in this article between the two parties was effected by Benjamin Franklin.

The deputies of the great ſtates propoſed, that the houſe of repreſentatives ſhould be choſen for three years, and that of the ſenate for ſeven; and by the conſtitution the former was reſtricted to two years, and the latter to ſix. They propoſed that the preſident ſhould be elected by the con-greſs

greſs, and that the term of his continuing in office ſhould be ſeven years; the conſtitution gave the power of chuſing the preſident to the electors of the ſeveral ſtates, and reſtricted the term of his remaining in office to four years.

Many, however, of the deputies of the powerful ſtates, when the particular intereſts of their conſtituents were no longer concerned, voted with the party purely republican, which indeed was conſiſtent with their general principles.

In this convention the votes were given by ſtates; and when the delegates of a ſtate differed in opinion, the majority was reckoned the vote of the ſtate.

Some members of the republican party, which was then called the federaliſts, diſguſted with their want of ſucceſs, and convinced that their oppoſition would not prevent the preponderance of the adverſe party; believing alſo that the conſtitution would not receive the ſanction of the ſtates, when it ſhould be preſented for their acceptance, withdrew from the convention—many even a ſhort time after the commencement of its ſittings. It is affirmed, that ſeveral new articles were introduced into the conſtitution during the laſt twelve days of the ſitting of the convention, when almoſt the whole of the republican party, thinking it finiſhed, had retired; and that even other

other articles, which had already paſſed, were a[illegible] the ſame time modified. The obſcurity of ſom[illegible] of the articles has given riſe to an opinion, tha[illegible] the intention of their authors was to acquire th[illegible] power by this means of giving their own direc[illegible] tion to the conſtitution, without an open eſta[illegible] bliſhment of their principles. It is to be noticed[illegible], that the ſittings of the convention were neve[illegible]r public; and to keep its debates ſecret, in one o[illegible]f its firſt ſittings, a reſolution paſſed, that no mem[illegible]- ber ſhould hold any correſpondence with perſon[illegible]s out of doors, on the objects of their diſcuſſion[illegible]n, nor ſhould take notes of the debates, nor copie[illegible]es of their reſolutions. This precaution was attri[illegible]- buted to the fear of the ruling party, that it[illegible]s views would be oppoſed by the majority of th[illegible]e ſtates.

To this day the journals of the conventio[illegible]n have not been publiſhed; and it is only to th[illegible]e notes of ſome of its members, in deſpite of it[illegible]s reſolutions, that we are indebted for the accoun[illegible]t we have of the debates of that aſſembly.

I cannot finiſh this article without gratifying[illegible] myſelf with the pleaſure of giving my reader th[illegible]e truly diſintereſted and patriotic ſpeech of Ben[illegible]- jamin Franklin, in the debates on the queſtion[illegible] of the adoption of this conſtitution by the con[illegible]- vention.

" Sir

' Sir,

am very ready to acknowledge that I do
t this moment, entirely approve of the con-
on now offered to us; but I am not the
ady to own that I do not feel myſelf ſure of
ntinuing in my preſent ſentiments. In the
areer I have already run, I have more than
een compelled, by ſubſequent reflection,
ndon opinions I had openly maintained,
hich I thought well founded from the deep
leration I had given them. As I grow older,
more and more diſpoſed to queſtion my
judgment, and to pay reſpect to that of
. There are ſome men, as well as ſome
us ſects, who imagine, that reaſon is en-
on their ſide, and that their opponents
e deeper into error, in proportion as they
t from their opinions. Struck with theſe
les, which are but too common, I accept
s conſtitution, with all its faults, even ſup-
I am not miſtaken in my opinion of its
; for I am perſuaded that a general goven-
is neceſſary to our ſafety, and that no form
vernment that is well adminiſtered is inca-
of producing the happineſs of the people;
think there is reaſon to believe that this
tution will be well adminiſtered for a num-
years, and that it will not end, as too

many other governments have done, in deſpotiſm, unleſs the American people ſhall reach that degree of corruption in which at once, incapable of being directed by a free conſtitution, and unworthy of its bleſſings, deſpotiſm becomes neceſſary to their exiſtence. I therefore give my vote for this conſtitution, both becauſe in the preſent circumſtances of this nation I cannot hope to ſee one more perfect, and becauſe I am not ſure this is not as perfect as any it can have. I make a ſacrifice of the opinions I have expreſſed of its defects to the public happineſs. I have never uttered my objections out of this houſe; here they had their birth, and here I wiſh them for ever to be buried. If every one of us who have oppoſed the conſtitution, when we return to our conſtituents, were to unfold the motives of our oppoſition, and endeavour to gain partizans to our ſide, perhaps we might prevent the unanimous adoption of the conſtitution; but by this we ſhould only loſe the advantage which the appearance of unanimity will give us with foreign nations, and indeed with our own people. The general good opinion of a nation, reſpecting its government, is as neceſſary as the wiſdom and integrity of its adminiſtration to the happineſs of its people. I truſt, therefore, both for our own ſafety, as members of the community,

and

for the ſake of our poſterity, that we ſhall
f one mind in recommending this conſtitu-
wherever our influence reaches, and that
wards our whole thoughts will be bent to
appy adminiſtration. I cannot forbear to
the wiſh that ſuch of us as ſtill entertain
tions to this conſtitution will follow my ex-
le, and doubt a little of their infallibility,
ſign this conſtitutional act, that no queſtion
be left of our unanimity."

anklin had not only foſtered principles the
purely democratic, but had always openly
ired for them. A ſingle houſe of legiſla-
and the executive part of the government
mely limited in its power with frequent
ions of the perſons exerciſing its functions,
ed, in his opinion, the only deſirable conſti-
n. The ſacrifice he made of the opinion of
hole life on the altar of his country, on this
occaſion, certainly deſerves our moſt pro-
d admiration; and his example is an ineſti-
le leſſon to the preſent times. Who will
r himſelf that there is no miſtake in the
rooted of his opinions? Who will not heſi-
to conclude, that even the experience of paſt
is infallible to prove the fitneſs of any of the
forms of government for the preſent age?

Will not the preſent times, in like manner, belong to the experience of poſterity? And the immenſe changes that have been wrought in ſociety by the acknowledged vices of governments, a change in manners, the detection of long prevailing errors, the recent diſcovery of a variety of truths, and the extenſion of knowledge in almoſt all its directions, do theſe make the preſent time ſo perfectly ſimilar to the paſt, that a reaſonable man cannot heſitate to ſay, that every propoſition relative to forms of government that was once true, continues ſtill to be ſo? Is it not ſafer to ſay with Franklin, that there is no conſtitutions which, adminiſtered by the government and obeyed by the people with mutual attachment to the public welfare, is not capable of ſecuring to the people the only true object of government? And is it not true, that attachment to the public welfare is at once the duty of every citizen, and his own individual intereſt?—Oh my country! may you learn this indubitable truth, in which alone will you find your ſafety and happineſs!

DEBATES IN THE CONVENTIONS OF THE SEVERAL STATES, ON THE QUESTION OF THE ADOPTION OF THE CONSTITUTION.

The reference of the conſtitution to the ſeveral ſtates, for their adoption or rejection, occaſioned

ſtill

greater debates than thoſe of the convention
iladelphia. The ſeveral ſtates formed the
nal of appeal on that great queſtion. A
rity of nine ſtates were to decide it irrevoc-

Each of the parties now directed all their
ts to this point. Pamphlets poured from the
; the papers were filled with diſcuſſion;
blic liberty is in danger if the conſtitution is
ɔted"—ſuch was the language of the oppo-
ı papers; while the papers on the other ſide
ıred, that "the independence of the United
s could be ſecured only by its acceptance."
two opinions were reſpectively ſupported not
by argument, but alſo by the exaggeration,
ɔther artifices of party.

he greater number of the ſtates went into an
ſis of the conſtitution, in its proviſions, its
l, and its conſequences; but none of them
e ſame degree as Pennſylvania, New York,
achuſetts, and Virginia. The arguments of
ɔpoſition in the ſeveral ſtates were much
ſame. The following were their principal
ſions:

t. That the convention was aſſembled only
ɔviſe and correct the articles of the original
ɔderation, and not to frame a new conſtitu-

t. That the convention, had it been autho-

who alone were to
ſtitution under wh
the other, to the ri
being independent
united in a politic
but their own.

3d. That the co
preceded by a decl
of the ſeveral ſtate
ſtood, no longer ſe
conſtitutions, inaſm
would in future b
union, and controul
latures.

4th. That the pe
to be adequate'y re
becauſe the conſtitu
the number of repre
one for every thirty

ıce it was to be feared, that the congreſs would not hereafter permit the number of embers to be increaſed, according to the lity of the occaſion; and that, conſequently, ions of the higheſt importance might be de- by eighteen voices, as thirty-four members ıt were declared to be ſufficient to paſs any

ı. That the houſe of repreſentatives, being nly one in which the people were repre- l, ought to have the excluſive diſpoſal of ıblic purſe; and that the power given to enate of making amendments in money was contrary to the intereſts and ſafety of :ople—and alſo that other power, of fixing laries of officers, which were to be nomi- by them, in conjunction with the preſi-

. That no executive council being given to eſident, as had been propoſed, to conſiſt of ıembers from the northern, two from the :rn, and two from the midland ſtates, the ıuence would be, to aſſociate the ſenate to ecutive power in many of its functions; ıus the ſeparation of powers acknowledged n eſſential condition to every good govern- was departed from—that the ſenate, be- g neceſſarily connected with the preſident,

by its concurrent nomination to places, would be the more ready to join in improper appointments, becauſe its members, being eligible for any appointment, their complacence to the preſident might be the price of their own advancement, and the public liberty thereby endangered—that the intereſts of the United States was ever more affected by the power given to the preſident, to make treaties with the concurrence of two-thirds of the ſenate, and without the intervention of the houſe of repreſentatives.

7th. That the juriſdiction given to the federal courts would be vexatious to the individuals of the ſeveral ſtates, who would be inceſſantly taken from their homes to appear to ſuits inſtituted in thoſe courts, of which the tribunals of the ſeveral ſtates were the natural judges—that thoſe juriſdictions would draw to themſelves all the affairs of the tribunals of the ſeveral ſtates—that the want of preciſion in the judgments of the federal tribunals, would be a fertile ſource of new ſuits, and afford new opportunities of extending their juriſdiction—and, finally, that the power given to theſe tribunals to pronounce judgments according *to the ſpirit* as well as the letter of the conſtitution, ſubmitted the conſtitution itſelf to their diſcretion, by authoriſing them to explain it according to their own caprice.

8th

8th. That the prerogative given to the preſident to pardon criminals ſentenced for high treaſon, endangered the public liberty, by enabling him to ſcreen thoſe whom he himſelf had employed to conſpire againſt it.

9th. That the power given the congreſs to name the times and places in which elections for its members were to be held in the different ſtates, at once attacked the ſovereignty of the ſeveral ſtates, and expoſed the electors to journies that might draw them to a greater diſtance from home, and for a longer time, than was abſolutely neceſſary to the diſcharge of the duty of chooſing members of the legiſlature.

10th. That the power given to the congreſs to impoſe all kinds of taxes, to apportion them among individuals, and to cauſe them to be levied, was vexatious—that it might take from the ſeveral ſtates the reſources neceſſary to their particular expences—and that, increaſing the expence of the collection, it augmented the contribution of individuals without advantage to the ſtate; an inconvenience that would eaſily be avoided, if the congreſs, ſatisfied with naming the ſum to be raiſed by each ſtate, ſhould leave to its legiſlature the care of its collection, reſerving only the power of levying the taxes on a refuſal of any ſtate

ſtate to pay them, or in the caſe of negligence i collecting them.

11th. That a ſimple majority of voices in th congreſs being ſufficient for all laws relative t navigation and commerce, the ſouthern ſtate having a ſurplus of produce of a valuable nature but being without ſhipping for its exportation would be ſubject to the monopoly of the northern ſtates, who had not an equal quantity of ſurplu of produce, and abounded in ſhipping; an ev that would be remedied, by requiring a majorit of two-thirds of voices for laws of that nature.

(It will be readily enough underſtood, that thi objection was made only by the ſouthern ſtates.)

12th. That the trial of *impeachments* being committed ſolely to the ſenate, connected in intereſt with the executive power by the conſtitution itſelf, would neither ſecure the acquittal o the innocent, nor the condemnation of the guilty

13th. That the prerogative given the preſident to confer appointments in his power on members of the two houſes of legiſlature, was a nucleus o corruption, and an enemy to freedom of debate.

14th. That the function of preſident being capable of being indefinitely continued in the ſame hands, might give an ambitious and politic man an influence dangerous to the congreſs, to individuals,

duals, and even the conſtitution itſelf, which through that defect might ceaſe to become republican.

15th. That the public liberty was endangered by the power given to congreſs to maintain a ſtanding army in times of peace.

16th. That the public liberty was endangered alſo, and the rights of individuals infringed, by the want of juries in civil matters before the federal tribunals.

17th. That the invariable and indiſpenſable uſe of juries in criminal matters, was not declared with ſufficient preciſion.

18th. Finally, that nothing in the conſtitution guaranteed the liberty of the preſs, nor liberty of conſcience—and that no aſſurance was left to the ſeveral ſtates, that the congreſs would not ſucceſſively aſſume the ſeveral powers of which the conſtitution did not at preſent demand the ſacrifice, and which were at once their right as independent ſtates, and the only ſafeguard of their independence.

Many of theſe objections were by no means forcible; and the apprehenſions they expreſſed were exaggerated, as has been ſufficiently ſhewn by the event. But if ſome of theſe are to be aſcribed to a ſpirit of party, and to the deſire of the ſeveral ſtates to make as little ſacrifice as poſſible

of

of their own authority and powers to the general government, it is not the leſs true, that the greater part of the oppoſition to the new conſtitution had its ſource in the ſpirit of liberty which at that time animated the citizens of the United States, the ſtruggle for the acquiſition of liberty being then recent, and in that fear of ariſtocracy and monarchy, to which it was thought there was a tendency in the new conſtitution—in the republican temper which was then common to all the United States—and, finally in the ſtrong mixed truſt, which was the natural conſequence of the circumſtances.

It is indeed certain that a very great majority of the people of the United States were averſe to the adoption of the conſtitution; and that it had not a majority in the ſeveral conventions, but from a general conviction among its opponents of the inefficacy of the articles of confederation, and the neceſſity of giving greater power to the federal government; and from the fear they had of prolonging the anarchy in which the country was at that time plunged, and of rendering that anarchy more incorrigible by the delay that muſt be occaſioned by the convoking a new aſſembly to frame another conſtitution.

It is ſaid that theſe powerful motives have ſtrengthened, in many of the adherents of the conſtitution,

conſtitution, by individual intereſts, ambitious views, and, above all, by the proſpect of lucrative ſpeculations in the public funds and in the purchaſe of public lands, which were ſtated to be the inevitable reſult of the new government.

The ſupport which was given to the conſtitution was not, however, the ſame in all of the conventions. In the ſtates of Delaware, New Jerſey, and Georgia, its acceptance was unanimous. In Connecticut, Maryland, and Pennſylvania, a minority voted againſt it; but it paſſed without any amendment. In Pennſylvania, where the oppoſition was the ſtrongeſt, the minority withdrew, and entered a proteſt, accompanied with the motives of their objection to the conſtitution. South Carolina, Virginia, New York, and Maſſachuſetts, accepted the conſtitution, by a very ſmall majority, and joined to their acceptance the propoſition of ſeveral amendments, which they repreſented as indiſpenſable to the public liberty and ſafety; and declared, that their reſolution not to obſtruct the action of the government, and the hope that a new congreſs would yield to their repreſentations and demands, were the only motives on which they accepted the conſtitution. New York was on the eve of rejecting the conſtitution, when intelligence arriving that it was accepted by nine of the ſtates, and

RHODES HOUSE LIBRARY OXFORD

and proving the futility of further oppoſition, it was accepted by that ſtate. New Hampſhire ſeparated without coming to a reſolution; and having afterwards aſſembled, gave its aſſent, accompanied with propoſitions for amendments. North Carolina propoſed amendments, and made them the conditions of its acceptance; but ſome time afterwards accepted the conſtitution without reſerve.

Rhode-Iſland, inſtead of calling a convention, referred the conſtitution to the aſſemblies of the towns; by whom it was rejected, with the exception of Newport, Providence, and ſome others, who declared themſelves incompetent to enter into the diſcuſſion, and propoſed the convoking of a convention for the purpoſe; which, being afterwards called, accepted the conſtitution.

The following is a table of the periods when the ſeveral ſtates accepted the conſtitution, and of the manner in which it paſſed in the ſeveral conventions.

States.

States.	Period of accepting the Conſtitution.	Manner of paſſing it.				
Delaware - -	Dec. 31, 1787	Unanimouſly				
Pennſylvania -	—— 13. ——	For, 46—Againſt,	23	Maj. 23		
New Jerſey - -	—— 19. ——	Unanimouſly				
Georgia - -	Jan. 2. 1788	Ditto				
Connecticut -	—— 9. ——	For, 128—Againſt,	40	88		
Maſſachuſetts -	Feb. 6. ——	— 187	——	168	19	
Maryland - -	April 28. ——	— 63	——	12	51	
South Carolina -	May 23. ——	— 149	——	73	76	
New Hampſhire	June 21. ——	— 57	——	46	11	
Virginia - - -	—— 15. ——	— 89	——	79	10	
New York - -	July 26. ——	— 30	——	25	5	
North Carolina -	Nov. 27. 1789	— 193	——	75	118	
Rhode-Iſland -	May 29. 1790	— —	——	—	2	

The ſeveral amendments propoſed by ſome of the conventions, without being preciſely the ſame, related to the ſame objects. The congreſs, in its firſt ſittings after the acceptance of the conſtitution,

conſtitution, took them into conſideration; and from their purport, drew up twelve new articles, as a ſupplement to the conſtitution, which, in virtue of the fifth article of the conſtitution, were ſubmitted to the legiſlatures of the ſeveral ſtates, for their ratification, in the following terms.

Articles propoſed to be added to the Conſtitution, and ſubmitted to the States for Ratification.

"*In Congreſs, 4th March*, 1789.

"The conventions of certain of the ſtates having, at the time of their adopting the conſtitution, expreſſed a deſire in order to prevent miſconſtruction or abuſe of its powers, that further declaratory and reſtrictive clauſes ſhould be added: and, as extending the ground of public confidence in the government will beſt enſure the beneficent ends of its inſtitution, it was

"*Reſolved* by the ſenate and houſe of repreſentatives of the United States of America, in congreſs aſſembled, two-thirds of both houſes concurring, that the following articles be propoſed to the legiſlatures of the ſeveral ſtates, as amendments to the conſtitution of the United States; all or any of which articles, when ratified by three-fourths of the ſaid legiſlatures, to be valid to all intents and purpoſes, as part of the ſaid conſtitution.

"*Art.*

"*Art.* 1ſt. After the firſt enumeration required by the firſt article of the conſtitution, there ſhall be one repreſentative for every thirty thouſand, until the number of repreſentatives ſhall amount to one hundred; after which the proportion ſhall be ſo regulated by congreſs, that there ſhall be not leſs than one hundred repreſentatives, nor more than one repreſentative for every forty thouſand perſons, until the number of repreſentatives ſhall amount to two hundred; after which the proportion ſhall be ſo regulated by congreſs, that there ſhall not be leſs than two hundred repreſentatives, nor more than one repreſentative for every fifty thouſand perſons.

"*Art.* 2d. No law varying the compenſation for the ſervices of the ſenators and repreſentatives ſhall take effect, until an election of repreſentatives ſhall have intervened.

"*Art.* 3d. Congreſs ſhall make no law reſpecting an eſtabliſhment of religion, or prohibiting the free exerciſe thereof; or abridging the freedom of ſpeech or of the preſs; or the right of people peaceably to aſſemble, and to petition the government for a redreſs of grievances.

"*Art.* 4th. A well regulated militia being neceſſary to the ſecurity of a free ſtate, the right of the people to keep and bear arms ſhall not be infringed.

"*Art.* 5th. No ſoldier ſhall, in time of peace, be quartered in any houſe without the conſent of the owner, nor in time of war, but in a manner to be preſcribed by law.

"*Art.* 6th. The right of the people to be ſecure in their perſons, houſes, papers, and effects, againſt unreaſonable ſearches and ſeizures, ſhall not be violated; and no warrants ſhall iſſue, but upon probable cauſe, ſupported by oath or affirmation, and particularly deſcribing the place to be ſearched, and the perſon or things to be ſeized.

"*Art.* 7th. No perſon ſhall be held to anſwer for a capital or otherwiſe infamous crime, unleſs on a preſentment or indictment of a grand jury, except in caſes ariſing in the land or naval forces, or in the militia, when in actual ſervice, in time of war or public danger; nor ſhall be tried twice for the ſame offence; nor ſhall be compelled in any criminal caſe to be a witneſs againſt himſelf, nor be deprived of life, liberty, or property, without due proceſs of law; nor ſhall private property be taken for public uſe, without juſt compenſation.

"*Art.* 8th. In all criminal proſecutions, the accuſed ſhall enjoy the right to a ſpeedy and public trial, by an impartial jury of the ſtate and diſtrict wherein the crime ſhall have been committed, which

ich diſtrict ſhall have been previouſly aſcer-
ned by law; and to be informed of the nature
d cauſe of the accuſation; to be confronted
ith the witneſſes againſt him; to have com-
ulſory proceſs for obtaining witneſſes in his fa-
our; and to have the aſſiſtance of counſel for
s defence.

"*Art.* 9th. In ſuits at common law, where
e value in controverſy ſhall exceed twenty dol-
rs, the right of trial by jury ſhall be preſerved;
d no fact tried by a jury ſhall be otherwiſe re-
amined in any court of the United States, than
cording to the rules of the common law.

"*Art.* 10th. Exceſſive bail ſhall not be re-
uired, nor exceſſive fines impoſed, nor cruel and
uſual puniſhments inflicted.

"*Art.* 11th. The enumeration in the con-
tution of certain rights, ſhall not be conſtrued
deny or diſparage others retained by the
ople.

"*Art.* 12th. The powers not delegated to the
ited States by the conſtitution, nor prohibited
it to the ſtates, are reſerved to the ſtates re-
ectively, or to the people."

The two firſt of theſe twelve articles did not
ceive the ratification required by law. The
her ten being ratified, make part of the conſti-
tion.

GENERAL OBSERVATIONS ON THE CONSTITUTION OF THE UNITED STATES.

It is not my deſign here to enter into a minute examination of the merits of the conſtitution of the United States. The information I have gathered as to the ſituation of affairs, and the temper of parties, at the period of its adoption, induces me to believe that it is the beſt which could at that time be carried into execution. I ſhall confine myſelf to ſpeak of its principal and inherent defect; which I regard as an obſtacle to the public welfare in any conſtitution where it is found. I confeſs there is ſome degree of boldneſs in ſpeaking thus freely on this topic; for what I conſider to be a fundamental defect in the conſtitution of the United States, is viewed by almoſt every American as its moſt valuable quality. I am alluding to the federal form of the government. I admit the conception to be of a ſublime nature, and calculated to delight in theory. Sovereign ſtates ceding to a general government part of their authority, for the public benefit, preſents, in a more faſcinating way than ordinary, the image of men united in ſociety, making a ſacrifice of a portion of their rights and liberties for the ſecure enjoyment of the reſt, and for the general proſperity; but experience will ſhew

this ſcheme, pleaſing as it is to the imagi-
, illuſory, and incapable of execution. The
nſities of governments have a power, of a
and extent very different from that of in-
uals; their apparent motives are much more
ble; and the ſuppreſſion of them by force is
leſs prompt, and leſs eaſy in the execution,
hat of the paſſions of individuals—mean-
they inherently oppoſe themſelves to the
tages that form the object of the compact,
is the general welfare of the union. With-
urſuing the diſcuſſion of the principles and
of a federal government, I will give two
g examples of its ſerious evils in the United

787, the old congreſs, deſiring to ſettle the
of the different ſtates upon the general
ment, paſſed a law, on the 7th of May,
ing, that five commiſſioners ſhould be ſent
ively into all the ſtates, to receive the ac-
of each, for ſums expended by them during
ar, for the ſervice of the Union, in virtue
lers of congreſs, or without ſuch orders,
proofs of the expenditure ſo applied could
en. The commiſſioners were to examine
veral claims; to ſtrike the balance of each;
s of which balances they were to make to

the treaſurer of the Union, accompanied with the ſeveral documents, for which they were to give acknowledgments to the ſtates to which they reſpectively belonged; and alſo with their remarks on the nature and validity of ſuch documents; and the law enjoined the different ſtates to furniſh ſuch documents and titles to the commiſſioners within the ſpace of ſix months, to be by them tranſmitted to the treaſury in the current year. It further provided, that, when the above returns ſhould be made, the congreſs ſhould name three other commiſſioners to examine all accounts and documents, and finally to ſtrike balances of the ſeveral claims; acting on the opinion of the firſt commiſſioners as to the validity of the documents, where ſuch were produced, and on the principles of equity, where claims were made for expences in the war not previouſly authoriſed by orders of congreſs. This law declared the deciſions of the majority of the three commiſſioners to be concluſive, and not ſubject to appeal; and it finally enjoined the commiſſoners to compleat the deciſion of all ſuch claims within eight months. At the expiration of that term, theſe claims ſtill remained unſettled, the public mind being occupied by the preſentation and adoption of the new conſtitution. A law was therefore

ſtate paſſed in the new congreſs, on the 1ſt uguſt, 1790, authoriſing the preſident of the ted States to appoint three new commiſ-ers, with the ſame powers as were delegated he former; who were, on an examination of claims and titles on the one hand, and of the ıms of the treaſury of ſums advanced by the on to the ſeveral ſtates on the other hand, to te the ſeveral balances; and to make ſuch es creditors of the Union as ſhould have ex-ded more than their receipts from the trea-, and ſuch ſtates debtors to the Union, as ıld not have expended the ſums advanced to n by the Union. This law fixed the 1ſt of , 1793, for the lateſt period for the returns uch balances to be made. By a law paſſed on laſt day of February, 1792, the time for re-ing ſuch balances was extended to the 1ſt July, 1793.

The law which thus authoriſed the preſident appoint three commiſſioners for this impor-ſervice, paſſed almoſt unanimouſly; and Mr. ſhington, the preſident, made choice of men acknowledged integrity and information;— ſe were, WILLIAM IRWINE, JOHN KEAN, WOODBURY LANGDON, whoſe appointment univerſal ſatisfaction in the ſtates. Theſe miſſioners finiſhed their labour within the

time prescribed; and the following is a table of the returns they made of their decision.

States, Creditors of the Union.	Sums.
New Hampshire -	75,015 Dollars.
Massachusetts -	1,248,801
Rhode-Island - -	289,611
Connecticut - -	619,121
New Jersey - -	49,030
South Carolina -	1,205,978
Georgia - -	19,888
States, Debtors to the Union.	
New York - -	2,072,846
Pennsylvania - -	76,709
Delaware - -	612,428
Maryland - -	151,640
Virginia - -	100,879
North Carolina -	501,882

It was not till towards the close of 1796, that the question was agitated in congress, of the means of bringing into the treasury of the Union the sums due from the states that were debtors to it, which sums were destined to discharge the debts due from the Union to the other states; and then it was soon demonstrated, by the turn the debates took in the question, that the states debtors to the Union, had no intention of discharg-

harging their obligations, notwithſtanding the iſtreſs of the treaſury of the Union, and the ouriſhing condition of the finances of moſt of hoſe ſtates, eſpecially that of New York. A re- ard to the particular intereſts of the ſeveral ſtates, nd a jealouſy of each other, were univerſally aniſeſted. The debates abounded with ſophiſ- , and ill faith to the public. An attention to e concerns and intereſts of the Union was no ere to be found in them. Although many ings were given to the diſcuſſion, no reſolution ed on the ſubject; and no other reſult was arent, than that the ſtates, debtors to the ion, or the greater part of them, would never harge the debt, and that the Union was deſ- ute of means to enforce payment—for an at- pt to obtain the payment by arms, was to voke a civil war, and haſten the diſſolution of e Union. The loſs to the treaſury of the Union ounted to three millions ſeven hundred and enteen thouſand five hundred and eighty-four llars; or rather three millions nine hundred d four thouſand three hundred and fifty-one llars, including the intereſt. The welfare of e Union was made a ready ſacrifice to the ra- ſity and injuſtice of individuals, who oppoſed e execution of a law againſt which they had mnly engaged to make no appeal. The ob-

ject

ject of the federal government was in this inſtan entirely defeated.

The other inſtance I have to give of the in convenience of the federal ſyſtem, is relative t the fortifying of the harbours of the ſtates. Th conſtitution, in the firſt article, and the eight ſection, provides, that the Union "ſhall exerci exclusive legiſlative authority over all places pu chaſed by the conſent of the legiſlatures of th ſeveral ſtates, for the erection of forts, magazine arſenals, dock-yards, and other needful buil ings;" and by a law paſſed in December 179- whoſe object was to provide for expences incurre in the fortification of ſome places on the coaſt the United States, it is declared, "that the pr ſident ſhall receive from the legiſlatures of th different ſtates the ceſſion of the lands neceſſa to ſuch fortifications, or ſhall purchaſe them, they are not the property of the ſtates." Th greater part of the ſtates refuſed to cede the lan wanted for this purpoſe, or to authoriſe the pre dent to acquire them by purchaſe, in the caſe c their being the property of individuals. The demanded ſums of the Union, in aid of the ſum they conſented to expend from their own trea ſuries, in fortifications to be raiſed on their ow lands; but the aſſiſtance they gave the law wer no further. The conſequence was, that the for

tificatio

tifications were conſtructed on the plans, and according to the notions of individuals, the ſeveral ſtates in which they were erected attending only to their own advantage; that they were built on fordid principles, and in a very inadequate manner, the reſources of the ſeveral ſtates not appearing competent to conſtruct them either in the extent or with the ſolidity the object required; that they are raiſed in places where the expence of the erection would be leſs, rather than in ſuch places as would beſt cover the towns, and add to the general defence of the country. In the laſt ſitting of the late congreſs, in February 1797, very extraordinary debates were held on this ſubject; in which it appeared, by the language of the deputies of Maſſachuſetts, New York, and South Carolina, that thoſe three powerful ſtates, poſſeſſing the moſt important ports of the country, were reſolved not to cede to the Union the lands neceſſary for the erection of fortifications for the ſafety of thoſe ports. In the diſcuſſion, the government of the United States was reproached, by the deputies of Pennſylvania and Rhode-Iſland, (which ſtates had ceded to the Union the lands demanded of them), with being leſs occupied with the defence of the ſtates who paid obedience to the law, than that of the ſtates refuſing to make any ceſſion of their lands. And the

the deputies of the refractory ſtates uſed th
gument of the neglect of the government to
the ſtates of Pennſylvania and Rhode Iſlan
an excuſe, and even a ſubject of praiſe to
own ſtates, for having refuſed to cede their
to the general government. Whatever migh
the degree of juſtice with which theſe repro
were caſt upon the government of the U
they were only uſed as a pretext for the re
of the refractory ſtates to cede the lands in
tion, the real motive being the jealouſy conſt
exiſting between the ſeveral ſovereign ſtat
the Union and the general government—a
louſy natural enough to man, but more par
larly prevailing among true republicans;
much as the general government, having cit
and troops in the midſt of the ſeveral ſtates,
in the moſt important poſts, might be the
readily tempted to abridge or deſtroy their i
pendence.

The reſult of this ſtate of things is, tha
moſt important points along the coaſts of
United States are not fortified, or are in a v
ſtate—for the confidence which is placed i
complete and inſufficient works, and which
nothing to the ſafety of the places they affe
cover, is a fatal error; beſides, in an exte
country, fortifications moſt completely made,

pl

placed with the greateſt judgment for particular objects, contribute nothing to the general defence, if they are not connected with a ſyſtem, which, having the general defence for its object, expends frequently, with the greateſt utility, the largeſt ſums on poſts that may be unimportant to the local intereſts of the place, but are, notwithſtanding the keys of the country. It is no exaggeration to ſay, that the coaſts of the United States are defenceleſs; and that the fineſt and richeſt ports of the Union are not ſecure even againſt a *coup de main*. And this great evil is entirely occaſioned by the refuſal of ſome of the ſtates to cede the lands neceſſary to a plan of general defence.

By theſe two examples, we ſee—that the derangement of the finances of the United States, and the defenceleſs condition of their coaſts, are the reſult of the federal ſyſtem—a reſult, deſtructive of the end of the Union, but one that is the neceſſary conſequence of a ſyſtem which places the intereſts and paſſions of the ſeveral ſtates in oppoſition to the welfare of the Union, and is deſtructive of the unanimity, without which no government, however excellent in its form, can afford its ſubjects the protection and other advantages for which it is inſtituted. And if theſe inconveniences are already felt in the United States,

where

where population is ſo diſproportioned to the e tent of country, what will they not be with great population, and a time far removed fro the origin of the Union?

STATE OF PARTIES FROM THE ADOPTION OF TH CONSTITUTION TO THE PRESENT PERIOD.

The opponents of the conſtitution, both congreſs and out of doors, ſubmitted, on its b ing adopted by the ſeveral ſtates, to its authorit but they nevertheleſs formed a party in oppoſiti to the new government. The conſtitution, though called a plan of *conſolidation* by its o ponents, becauſe its object was to make one bo of the different ſtates, by diminiſhing in too gr a degree, according to their opinion, their reſpe tive ſovereignties, was in truth a federal conſtit tion. It had, indeed, the title, and all the pr perties of ſuch a conſtitution. But although opponents contended for no other purpoſe b to eſtabliſh a conſtitution more completely fede in its nature, they were by the other party nam *anti-federaliſts*—a name that by no means belon ed to them; but which, at that time, being t moſt odious that could be given them, it w natural their adverſaries ſhould ſtigmatize the with it. The friends of the conſtitution call themſelves *federaliſts*, a title aſſumed to gi

the

them popularity. Thus the two parties, without having changed opinions, objects, or policy, had ſuddenly changed names; and each continued to be diſtinguiſhed by that which its adverſary was known a year before.

The *anti-federaliſts* (for we will uſe the denominations of the parties as they are applied) had long reproached the other party with a ſubmiſſion to Engliſh influence. I do not know that the *federaliſts*, in the early times of the new conſtitution, had betrayed any other ſymptoms of this influence, than the attachment of many merchants belonging to that party to the Engliſh commerce; an attachment that their commercial intereſts readily accounted for. Afterwards the ſenate, in which the *federaliſts* were very numerous, agitated a deſign of giving the titles of his *illuſtrious highneſs* to the preſident of the United States; of *right honourable* to the members of the ſenate; and *honourable* to the houſe of repreſentatives; but the ſenate itſelf abandoned the project, the public opinion being evidently averſe to it, and the houſe of repreſentatives diſpoſed to throw it out.

About this time was diſcuſſed the ſyſtem of finance, which now exiſts, and which was vehemently combated by the oppoſition. This debate appears indeed the only one which openly ex-

poſed

...federaliſts
becauſe the former ſaw in
than the conſequences they
unpopular mode of taxation,
been once rejected by the co
finally adopted but with great
ſucceeding ſeſſion.

But if the two parties were
poſitions in which they ſeveral
mults, it was but ſlightly; for
anti-federaliſts gave his count
obedience of the law, and many
in their ſeveral functions, to reſt
events, therefore, cannot ſtrictl
a ſhock of the parties.

It was at the period of the F
or rather at the ſecond epoch o
that the two parties openly d
ſpective views. The *federaliſt*
were to ſtrengt...

nment a barrier againſt the ſyſtem of French
licaniſm. The *anti-federaliſts* as naturally
d to the ſyſtem eſtabliſhed by the ſecond
ıtion in France, for aid in the plan they pro-
l, of giving a purely republican direction to
ɔnſtitution of the ſtates. From that period,
:tachment of the parties to their ſeveral opi-
. their deſire of accompliſhing their reſpective
; in a word, the intention of one to give a
chical tendency, and of the other a *democratic*
ncy to the American government, gave them
ppearance of being—the one Engliſh, and
:her French parties, in the country.

e party, whoſe deſign it was to detach the
d States from France, and connect them
y with England, received, no doubt, a great
ion of ſtrength from the horrible crimes
ı the men in power in France ſeemed for
ears to have made the habitual adminiſtra-
f that unhappy country; from their avowed
ı of a general diſorganization of other go-
ıents; from the open attempts of M. Genet,
ɛnch miniſter in America, to force the ſtates
their neutrality, which it was their intereſt
l as their right to maintain; and, in a word,
the intrigues of that imprudent miniſter to
l the principles of jacobiniſm through the

ſtates, which at once were inimical to the
of France, and contrary to the rights of

An abhorrence of the crimes of the g
party in France, and diſguſt with the cc
its agents in America, were mutually felt
the parties of the United States. The *
raliſts, however, continued to regard the
they lamented as temporary; while tl
party imagined they ſaw, or affected t
the evils that afflicted France, ſometh
was permanent, or at leaſt likely to be
duration. At this period was formed
deracy of the kings of Europe againſt
and it was natural for the governmer
United States to ſuppoſe the confeder
not fail to be ſucceſsful againſt an anarch
at home with crimes and blood, aſſaile
choiceſt troops of Europe, and having
in appearance to oppoſe to this force
troops without experienced generals, an
ſury without any other currency than
dited paper. At the ſame period Eng
raſſed the commerce of the United S
taking their veſſels, and preſſing their ſa
even menaced them with a direct wa
the danger of being involved in a war a
enemy already powerful, and who ſeen

i

easing in power, gave great uneasiness to the
ted States; while their former ally, to whom
ther circumstances they would have looked
aid, seemed on the point of becoming a prey
hat enemy. And if the fears of the American
rnment were exaggerated, we cannot be sur-
d that its system of policy threw it into the
of the strongest party.

though the *anti-federalists* neither approved
e disorganizing system of France, nor the
ces of her minister in America, they did not
hend any danger from an alliance with
e to the interior tranquillity of the states,
h they deemed to be incapable of the ex-
gance of the anarchists. The evils that af-
d France appeared to them temporary; and
spirit of liberty, they had no doubt, would
le her to repel all her enemies. They were
more attached to an alliance with France,
n they saw England so lofty in her preten-
s. Their policy was, to preserve the absolute
trality of the states, and to avoid a war with
land by every means that did not humble
states before her. If satisfaction could not be
ined from England for the affronts offered to
states, they proposed the sequestration of Eng-
property in America, and an interruption of
ommerce with her; in a word, war—if Eng-

land was reſolved on war. And this party ſup poſed that the arming of American privateers, prohibition to carry proviſions to the Engli iſlands, and the ſeizing on Canada, were mo certain means of injuring England, than any ſt had with which to make repriſals on the ſtates.

Warm conteſts were occaſioned in the hou of repreſentatives by this difference of opinio and views, when the queſtion came to be debat concerning the relative ſituations of England ar the United States. The two parties oppoſed ea other with the greateſt animoſity. The que tion equally agitated the people out of doo throughout the whole extent of the United State and although it was the general wiſh to prefer peace and maintain neutrality, the complain uttered againſt the Engliſh were loud and almo univerſal; and the remembrance of the triumj of America over the Engliſh arms, giving aſſu ance of ſucceſs in a new conteſt, made a w with England little the object of fear with th populace. The diſmiſſion, about this time, Mr. Jefferſon from the office of ſecretary of ſtat increaſed the diſcontent of the *anti-federaliſt* Mr. Jefferſon was of that party, and had alwa avowed an attachment to pure republicaniſm His party aſcribed his diſmiſſion to the politi he adopted in the preſident's council. They we perſuade

ſuaded, however he might fear the ſtates were
no condition at that moment to declare war
inſt England, and however reſolved he might
to leave no reaſonable propoſition untried to
ore a good underſtanding between the coun-
s, he was nevertheleſs equally bent upon re-
ing every meaſure that would affect the ho-
ır and dignity of the ſtates. The wiſhes of
party were, not to challenge England, but
ſhew her how the ſtates had been inſulted and
ured by her conduct; to let her ſee they were
ended, and to let her know they demanded
aration. They were not ignorant that Mr.
fferſon oppoſed in the council too cloſe and
imate an union with England, whom he ac-
ſed of treachery; that he oppoſed ſtill more
gerly all meaſures tending to ſeparate the ſtates
m France, where anarchy and its conſequent
mes would ſoon give way to order, and where
regard to the intereſts of the United States
s evinced even in the midſt of the worſt diſ-
lers that had diſgraced the revolution. The
he party knew alſo that it was Mr. Jefferſon's
nneſs that defeated the dangerous pretenſions
d projects of M. Genet; and that he had been
cauſe of that miniſter's being recalled by
nce. And the recal of M. Genet they con-

ſidered as a new and ſolid proof of the good will and friendſhip of France toward the United States.

In proportion as this party complained of the diſmiſſion of Mr. Jefferſon, the *federaliſts* expreſſed their triumph. Theſe latter ſaw, with extreme ſatisfaction, that their views would be no longer thwarted in the preſident's council where till then they did not think the Engliſh government ſufficiently favoured. It was inſtantly determined to ſend Mr. Jay to England. It is univerſally believed that the inſtructions given to that miniſter by the preſident, were framed with great wiſdom and moderation, and that they formally enjoined Mr. Jay to reſpect the engagements of the United States with France in any new treaty with England. However that were, it is certain the preſident was careful to inform the French government, that the ſending an ambaſſador extraordinary to England, had no other object than to avoid a war with that power and to ſettle the differences between the two countries; and that the alliance with France would be maintained with the moſt perfect good faith on the part of the United States.

The choice of Mr. Jay for the embaſſy to England, gave great offence to the *anti-federaliſts*. This miniſter was chief juſtice of the United States

States; an office that ſeemed to make his preſence in the country indiſpenſable, and therefore appeared incompatible with any foreign miſſion. He was conſidered as devoted to England by his general habits, but more eſpecially by a blind zeal for the doctrines of the Engliſh church. He was known to have an old diſlike to France, which was ſaid to have been excited by the manifeſt preference given by the French miniſter and the whole French nation to Benjamin Franklin, whoſe colleague he was at the making of the peace in 1783.

When parties proceed to extremes with each other, every thing ſerves as food to their mutual hatred and injuſtice. About this time the inſurrection at Pittſburg broke out. The *federaliſts* accuſed their adverſaries of being the contrivers and authors of the inſurrection. They endeavoured to implicate many of them individually in its guilt, although the accuſation was never ſupported with the ſmalleſt proof. That inſurrection was no other than an exploſion, of a very culpable nature, no doubt, but perfectly foreſeen, of the diſcontents occaſioned by the levying a tax on private diſtilleries; a meaſure that never could be carried into effect in that part of Pennſylvania, even when, previous to the eſtabliſhment of the

ſmall aſſociations that had ca
tunes to France. It was
that it was their deſign to u
ments of overthrowing the
troducing diviſions among t
to pieces the federal ſyſtem.
pens, theſe accuſations incr
well as of the party by whom
as thoſe who were the object

In this ſituation of thin
England was concluded. It
to diſcuſs the merits of an
that treaty; nor do I affect
much of which is known o
ſons. I propoſe merely to t
its effect on the two parti
known, that the preſident pe
be ſo little conformable to
had given Mr. Jay, and ſo li

lf to preſent it to the ſenate for its ſanction—
iat this treaty occaſioned violent debates in the
:nate, which would not have ended with its
atification, had not the majority of that aſſembly
een previouſly determined to accept it, even
ithout knowing the articles it contained—that,
s ſoon as the treaty was made public, addreſſes
or and againſt its ratification crowded in from
very town and corporation of the United States
—that the queſtion of its ratification or rejection
gat the deepeſt concern, and the warmeſt diſ-
uſſions among the inhabitants of the northern
:ates—that the general confidence placed in the
reſident tempered in the majority their averſion
› the treaty—and that, finally, when the ſums
r carrying it into execution came to be voted
i the houſe of repreſentatives, a long and violent
ruggle, relative to the merits of the treaty itſelf,
as the effect; although the right of that houſe
› interfere with its ratification was denied by
ie friends of the treaty, the letter of the conſti-
ution having, as they ſaid, withheld that privi-
ge from them. It is to be obſerved, that the
epreſentatives maintained the right of entering
nto the merits of the treaty, from the very letter
of the conſtitution, ſo little preciſion is there in
the wording of it.—The dread of involving the
United States in a war with England, at length

gained

gained a majority in the houſe for the treaty; in the ſame manner as that motive had influenced not only the preſident, but the majority of the individuals in the ſtates, who finally adhered to the treaty, to the latter of whom all alliance with England, of whatever kind, was extremely obnoxious.

The old animoſity of the two parties was further inflamed by theſe diſcuſſions. The debate in the congreſs, and the pamphlets, and writing in the papers, on the ſubject, were loaded with perſonal abuſe and mutual accuſations. The *anti-federaliſts* were accuſed of encouraging a ſpirit of diſorganization for dangerous purpoſes and from the ſordid motive of French gold. The other party was accuſed of ſacrificing the nations honour; of ſhamefully humbling the ſtates at the feet of England; of violating their ancient engagements to France; and of corruption through the medium of ambition or gold. The moſt fatal conſequences were predicted to flow from the treaty, and aſcribed to the federaliſts as injuries brought by them upon the country. The ſpirit of party was excluded from no claſs of ſociety. Political intolerance proceeded to the extreme; even frequently in the ſame dwelling it was found to be the greateſt; and the most diſgraceful and hateful appellations were mutual

given by the individuals of the parties to each
er.

The diſpleaſure which France expreſſed at the
ty, widened the breach between the parties.
e *anti-federaliſts* having foretold it, conſidered
expreſſion of that diſpleaſure as the eulogium
heir oppoſition; while the *federaliſts* declared
n to be the authors of the diſſatisfaction of
nce. The latter even went ſo far as to ſay,
t their opponents had, by underhand intrigues,
aged the government of France to complain
he treaty, when it was not diſpoſed to do
and thus they openly denounced them as
mies of their country.

The executive government of the United
tes, the centre of the party of the *federaliſts*,
ld not be ignorant that their treaty with Eng-
d placed France in a much leſs favourable
ation than formerly relative to America, and
n in a leſs favourable ſituation than England,
ecially in times of war; but whether they
not foreſee the diſpleaſure of France, or they
ved the conſequences, they affected to be ſur-
ſed and offended with the complaints of the
nch government; and immediately, whether
purſuance of a ſyſtem they had projected, or
m a fear of giving advantage to the oppoſite
ty by reſorting to open and frank means of
reconciliation

lated to denominate jacobins, and ager
France.

Among the meaſures with which the *federaliſts* reproached the government as inimical to France, was the ſending of a ambaſſador to Paris, without powers to the differences between the countries, and out even authority to place France and En on a footing of equality with reſpect to the U States. They certainly, without any inju conſidered among the meaſures openly hoſ France, a delay of eight months of the ſec of ſtate in anſwering one of the diſpatches French miniſter; the inſulting anſwer tha given, after ſo extraordinary a delay; an drawing up a *manifeſto*, under the title of *in tions* to the American miniſter in France, was a libel on both the old and new govern

y might be publiſhed to the world, without blame of this inſult being, in point of form, puted to them. In the conduct of the go- rnment and the federaliſts, their opponents tended to ſee an intention of breaking with nce at all events, and of joining England, inſt that faithful ally of the United States; y imputed the conduct of the governing party, ier to total ignorance of the intereſts of Ame- a, or to corruption;—for, of the incurable red of England toward the States, and her ret reſolution to involve them in difficulties, l to detach them from a powerful ally, in er to have complete power over them for the poſes of her ambition, that party affected to e no manner of doubt.

The election of a new preſident afforded freſh nent to the animoſity of the parties. The lers of the *federaliſts* were deſirous of advanc- to the office of preſident Mr. Pinckney, who l lately been ambaſſador in England, and who l made the laſt treaty with Spain, which gave eral ſatisfaction in America; and had given ſanction, at leaſt nominally, to the treaty with gland. He was a man of acknowledged merit, a family exceedingly reſpected in South Caro- a, and of a perſonal character greatly valued. s ſervices, however, did not procure him the firſt

firſt office in the Union. The vice-preſiden
John Adams, ſeemed to be naturally called
that ſituation. Eight years exerciſe of the offic
of vice-preſident, old and important ſervices
the States, and a long life of eminent virtue, ga
him a title that, in the opinion of perſons amon
the federaliſts uninfluenced by intrigue or per-
ſonal conſiderations, was infinitely preferable
that of every other among nine candidates
that high office. The leaders of that party, not-
withſtanding, conſidered Mr. Pinckney as a
more likely to be directed by their influence.
They aſſociated his name in the votes with John
Adams, profeſſing to the majority of their parti-
ſans, only to raiſe him to the office of vice-pre-
ſident. They conſidered it as probable, that
would have the ſecond greateſt number of votes
in the north; and that in the ſouth, eſpecially
Carolina and Georgia, where it was not expected
John Adams would have any, he would have
majority, or at all events the ſecond number,
Mr. Jefferſon ſhould happen to have the majo-
rity; and that thus he would have a greater
number of votes than any other candidate, and
would conſequently be preſident.

The *anti-federaliſts* openly and unanimouſly ſupported Mr. Jefferſon; and his title to the office, founded on his eminent talents, on the

ſhare

e he had in the declaration of independence, on his ſervices as ſecretary of ſtate and as aſſador in France, could not be queſtioned, ept by the prejudices of party, which are equal ower to more ſolid arguments.

he two parties ſtrained every nerve, and re- ed no advantage that intrigue could furniſh. y mutually accuſed each other of unfair pro- lings, and even of tricks to invalidate votes, of frauds in the returns. The leaders of the *raliſts* were deceived in their expectation of etly gaining a majority for Mr. Pinckney. n Adams had, however, but one vote more n the majority required by law. He was de- ed preſident, and Mr. Jefferſon vice-preſident. he moſt recent ſhock of theſe parties, con- tly and vehemently excited againſt each other, occaſioned by an extraordinary ſitting of the greſs, aſſembled by the preſident, to take into ſideration the refuſal of the French Directory receive Mr. Pinckney as miniſter from the ted States. Although the *federaliſts* had a ority in the congreſs, the opinions of their op- ents frequently prevailed. Almoſt every pro- tion for meaſures of hoſtility againſt France rejected; and the ſending of three ambaſſa- s, to demand an explanation from the French ernment, was ſcarcely followed by any pre- parations

parations for a war. It is not a little remarkable, that in this conteſt the orators of the *federaliſts* held the ſame language which, three years before, had been employed againſt them by their opponents; when on the queſtion of ſending Mr. Jay to England, the *anti-federaliſts* recommended vigorous meaſures, to reſtore the United States from the ruinous and humiliating condition to which they were reduced by England—and that the *anti-federaliſts*, to cruſh the hoſtile ſpirit which the other party expreſſed againſt France, advanced the ſame arguments which the governing party uſed on the former queſtion, to recommend conciliatory meaſures toward England. The members of the houſe of repreſentatives who, although generally voting with the *federaliſts*, were not in the ſecrets of the party, on this occaſion carried the votes of the congreſs toward conciliatory meaſures. The debates, however, were more violent than ever. They were more than ever filled with perſonal abuſe, eſpecially on the ſide of the *federaliſts*, who accuſed their adverſaries of having adviſed the inſults that the ſtates received from France, and of being engaged by the French government to ſacrifice the intereſts of their country, and by this accuſation endeavoured to ſubject their opponents to the odium of the people.

The

ıe temper of the two parties continues to
e ſame at this time; and ſo inveterate is
mutual hatred, their reſpective policy is ſo
ly aſunder and ſo rooted in their affections,
heir reciprocal inſults are ſo many and ſo
ſive, that it is impoſſible to hope for a re-
liation. It is the buſineſs of the politician
quire into the final iſſue of their ſtriſe. I
here undertaken only to ſtate facts, in order
ve an idea of the ſtate of theſe parties. Yet
ınot but obſerve, that the names of *fede-*
and *anti-federaliſt*, by which they are moſt
nmonly known, are as little conformable
e meaning of theſe words as the denomina-
Engliſh adherents and *French adherents*, which
mutually give to each other. Their ſeveral
ts are, to give the conſtitution a monarchi-
: a republican tendency; and to find, in the
guity of parts of its text, an authority for
deſigns, as circumſtances happen to favour
ır the other. Both the parties are attached
e union; and I am perſuaded that the *anti-*
liſts cannot, with the leaſt juſtice, be re-
hed with being leſs ſo than their opponents.
ɔne is the governing party, the other is in
ition; and we know that when parties have
combated with each other, their original
ts become ſecondary. Their love of power,

and their hatred of each other, are motives co
tinually acting upon them; and every occaſi
of gratifying their rage, jealouſy, and ambitio
is mutually ſeized by them. It is to be ignora
of the paſſions of party, not to know, that th
are as tumultuous as any that can agitate a
torment individuals and ſociety. The imput
tion of being adherents of France or England,
as unfounded as the other. The leaders of o
party look to England as the natural ſupport
their power, eſpecially ſince France became a
public; but they do not wiſh to ſubjugate Am
rica to Engliſh influence. It is ſaid, and
without the appearance of probability, that th
are individuals among them who carry their at
tachment to England ſomething further than
this; having in contemplation, either the re-
union of America to England, or the eſtabliſh-
ment of a monarchy with a houſe of peers, that
ſhall be cloſely and permanently allied to Great
Britain. But if there are ſuch, as will be readily
enough believed, they are not the whole of thoſe
leaders, and they do not admit the reſt into their
ſecret; for in that caſe they would ſoon ſee
the number of their adherents diminiſh. It is by
exciting a hatred of ſome of the meaſures of
France, and, by a common fraud, turning that
hatred againſt France herſelf, that theſe perſons

endeavour

.vour to execute that project, while they :al from their partizans their real designs. annot be perſuaded that the American go- nent has entered into theſe deſigns, which ır to me to be too far removed from com- ſenſe to be adopted by the government, and : rather the views of individuals blinded by intereſts and paſſions. Yet, if we look coolly e conduct of the government from the time ncluding the treaty with England, if we der how little conciliatory meaſures towards e have been ſtudied in its public acts, how ſely its miniſters have laviſhed inſults on rench in their public diſpatches, and how und a reſpect the ſame miniſters, at the very time, expreſſed for the government and the ters of England, and, finally, what rude lan- : toward France, equally removed from pru- : and decency, has been held by the imme- dependants of the government in both :s of the legiſlature, we ſhall acknowledge, it is not without appearance the American nment is accuſed of a partiality for England, h is not the genuine reſult of an attention ıe intereſts of the United States. On the hand, if it be recollected, that there is a lity, or, at leaſt, that there is the habit in es, as well as in private tranſactions, of fol-

lowing one falſe ſtep by another ſtill more erron-
ous, to avoid an acknowledgment of miſtak-
and, ſtill more, the giving an advantage to t-
oppoſite party—if we take into the account th-
Mr. Pickering, the American ſecretary of ſta-
who was the author of the diſpatches I have al-
luded to, and the principal actor in the ſce-
did not acquire his ſituation (for which no int-
ligent perſon of his party deemed him qualifi-
either by his talents, or his political experien-
but in conſequence of its being refuſed by a m-
able man, to whom it had been offered by Mr.
Waſhington, at that time preſident, and th-
the difficulty of finding another perſon to fill t-
office is as great now as it was then (for the offi-
of government are in little requeſt in Ameri-
which is unqueſtionably a misfortune, if it
not a vice proceeding from the conſtitution), an-
that the machinations of a party are employ-
in making the difficulty of finding Mr. Pickerin-
a ſucceſſor, appear greater than it really is—if w-
call to mind the reaſonable diſcontent of th-
American merchants at the piracies committ-
on their property by the privateers and the go-
vernments of the French iſlands, and the gener-
indignation of the people, although not imm-
diately affected by theſe acts of piracy, we ſha-
perhaps give another interpretation to the pr-
feren-

rence which is given to England, than that of determination to ſubjugate the American ſtates) Engliſh influence; a meaſure that would meet ith the moſt active oppoſition among the *fe-ralifts* themſelves, and which never can be car-d into effect, unleſs France becomes an un-tural accomplice in the ſcheme by acts toward erica contrary to her intereſt, her juſtice, and greatneſs of her character.

As to a party conſiſting of adherents of France, an with leſs truth be ſaid to exiſt in the United tes than a party devoted to England. I con-er it to be a natural thing, that men who have iformly endeavoured to give a republican ten-ncy to the American conſtitution ſhould look p to the preſent conſtitution of France as af-ording aid to their pretenſions; but I am per-uaded the *anti federaliſts* entertain no deſigns lerogatory to the independence and intereſts of he ſtates. When the governing party affect to orget the ſervices rendered by France to Ame-ica, and boaſt of it as part of their political ſyſ-em, it is not ſurpriſing that their opponents nore warmly cheriſh the remembrance of thoſe ervices, and of the calamities inflicted by Eng-and, which latter ſeem to be forgotten by the government. The members of the legiſlature, who form the oppoſition, betray no criminal at-

with her—chiefly to balan
ence, which they imagine
reaſon to fear. I am ſtill
ranted in ſtating, that ther
leſs of what may be called
an Engliſh one. I do not k
be attributed to the miſcon
the want of addreſs in her
vernment, or to an indiffere
party here, but it is certain
party in this country. Wh
ſelf the trouble to look ſtead
the country, will be convince
is fact.'

I am far from conſidering
complaint; and I ſhould be
aſcribed to the wiſdom of

ſtate, and the rights of nations; and its means are of the moſt odious nature, being no other than the ſowing of corruption and domeſtic diſſenſions in the country. Where ſuch purpoſes can be obtained, by ſuch means, deteſtable as one and the other are, the ſucceſs can be but temporary. They are ſoon countermined by the uſe of the ſame means by the rival nation; and the only certain effect they leave behind is the depravity and conſequent misfortunes of the people among whom they are practiſed. Although I hazard the diſgrace of being deemed romantic in my ſentiments on this ſubject, I am not the leſs willing to declare, that I conſider generoſity, good faith, and ſound morals as the means of ſucceſs the moſt efficacious and eaſily applied, in politics as well as in private conduct. How much is the power of a nation augmented, in the character it acquires, that demands nothing that is not juſt, and that gives in its treaties with other nations even more than is demanded. The intrigues of a rival nation with any of its allies will be more readily and perfectly defeated by a frank and plain conduct, than by an imitation of thoſe intrigues, which, in truth, places the nation that employs them in a ſtate of real hoſtility with that to whom it is even then, by its miniſters, making profeſſions of friendſhip. The

reputation and importance of moſt cabinets, and moſt ambaſſadors, no doubt, would be infinitely reduced, if they were compelled to renounce their intrigues, but the intereſts of ſtates, and the happineſs of the people would as certainly be greatly increaſed; and it is a matter that I cannot queſtion, that, if a regard to integrity is incapable of working a revolution in the policy of cabinets, ſuch a revolution will inevitably be brought about by the natural progreſs of knowledge, which cannot fail to prove its utility.

Although the elections for offices in the federal government, and thoſe in the ſeveral ſtates, are under the influence of party, my reader muſt not conclude that the inhabitants of the United States univerſally range themſelves on the ſide of one or other of the parties. Many are ignorant of their motives and objects; and a great number of others regard them with indifference, having no other intention than to return the candidate moſt proper for the office, and permitting themſelves to be directed in their votes by ſuch as they deem to be better informed on the ſubject than themſelves. The ſecurity of liberty, the independence of the United States, and the preſervation of the preſent form of government, are the objects of their attachment; and, in general, they live in the pleaſing perſuaſion

ſion that there can be no other ſentiment in
›lic affairs.

A painful recollection of the calamities in-
ted by England, during their ſtruggles for in-
endence, and a grateful remembrance of the
ices rendered them by France at the ſame
iod, are the common ſentiments of the coun-
; and the partiality for France is, no doubt,
reaſed by the reflection that ſhe contends for
rty with the enemy that oppoſed their inde-
ıdence; and by a perſuaſion that it was in
ıerica that France was firſt taught to love li-
ty. This preference, however, for the inte-
ts of France is by no means ſo obſtinate as not
give way to a conviction, where it is excited,
t France has deſigns upon the independence
the United States; and it is by engendering
picions of that nature, that the party in op-
ition to the French intereſts, and their writers,
e endeavoured for a year paſt to ſhake the
ıchment of the people to the French cauſe.
this end calumnies on the French govern-
nt, and falſe and inſidious conſtructions of
ir conduct, have been induſtriouſly ſpread
›ugh America.

Whatever has come within my own obſerva-
, or I have gathered from others, convinces
hat I have given a faithful picture of the maſs
of

of the inhabitants of the American States, a
cannot imagine that it will be ſaid--that a
fectionate remembrance of the ſhare which F
had in the eſtabliſhment of American indep
ence, and the reſolution not to ſuffer herſ
make the ſlighteſt breach in that great
erected as it was with ſuch immenſe coſt,
either one or the other, ſentiments diſcredi
to the American people.

NEW STATES FORMED SINCE THE ADOP
OF THE CONSTITUTION.

At the time of the completion of the
conſtitution in 1787, and the firſt ſittings c
new congreſs in 1789, the Union conſiſted c
more than thirteen ſtates; but, ſince that pe
three have been added in the manner preſc
in ſuch caſes by the conſtitution. Kentu
which was a diſtrict dependent on the Sta
Virginia, was raiſed into a ſtate by an act of
greſs, of the 4th of February 1791; and
mont, which was a part of New Hampſhire,
erected into a ſtate on the 18th of June in
ſame year; and, on the 1ſt of June 1796,
neſſee, formerly part of North Carolina, and
the acceptance of the conſtitution volunt
ceded by that ſtate to the Union, under the r

of *The Government of the Territories on the South of the Ohio*, was alſo declared an independent ſtate.

The province of Maine, part of the State of Maſſachuſetts, has demanded to be erected into a ſeparate ſtate; and will probably be declared ſuch in the firſt or ſecond ſeſſion of the next congreſs, and it is to be expected that the Union, if it preſerves its independence, will at length conſiſt of a greater number of ſtates than at preſent, by portions of territory being diſmembered from the ſtates of the greateſt extent, and erected into independent ſtates.

Beſides the ſixteen ſtates which at preſent form the Union, there is an immenſe tract of land, bearing the name of *The Territory on the North-Weſt of the Ohio*, which is attached as a diſtrict to the ſovereignty of the Union, and is under the immediate juriſdiction of the congreſs. The act which formed this territory into a diſtrict under the old congreſs, on the 1ſt of July 1787, was afterwards modified by the new conſtitution. A governor, a ſecretary, and three judges, appointed by the preſident of the United States, the firſt for three years and the others for four, compoſe the proviſional government of this territory; which, although it includes more than two hundred and fifty millions of acres, contains only four

four thouſand white people. The Indians fo
the greater part of its population; but even th
numbers are not great. By a law of the old co
greſs, of the 13th of July 1787, this territory w
authoriſed to chuſe a legiſlative aſſembly wh
its population of white people ſhould amount
fifty thouſand. The ſame law included other
beral regulations, aſſociating the *Territory on*
North-Weſt of the Ohio with the reſt of Amer
in the rights granted by the conſtitution. It a
enjoined the inhabitants to obſerve a juſt a
friendly conduct towards the Indians. It pro
bited the purchaſe of lands from the Indians
individuals without the expreſs authority of co
greſs; and declared that this territory ſhould b
its ſhare in the expences of the federal gove
ment, and in the payment of the debts of t
Union.

ELECTION OF THE PRESIDENT, AND THE VIC PRESIDENT, OF THE UNITED STATES.

The election of the preſident of the Uni
States being a ſubject of the moſt weighty i
portance in this country, and it having happe
that I was in America when an election to th
high office took place, I am perſuaded there
many details relative to the ſubject that will
given here with advantage.

T

The conſtitution, in the article on the execu-
e power, having determined the conditions
uired for the office of preſident, and the ex-
t and duration of its powers, enjoins the mode
election to the reſpective offices of preſident
l vice-preſident; but I will not again cite the
t, which will be found in the firſt ſection of
: ſecond article of the conſtitution.

On the 13th of September 1788, the old con-
ſs, having received the ratification of the con-
ution from eleven ſtates, and the other forms
ſcribed for its ratification being complied with,
lared the conſtitution to be in force. It ap-
inted the firſt Wedneſday of the following
uary, for the chooſing the electors in the dif-
ent ſtates that had ratified the conſtitution,
ich electors were to nominate the preſident;
l the firſt Wedneſday in the February follow-
, for the aſſembling of the electors in the ſe-
al ſtates, to chuſe the preſident; and the firſt
dneſday of March, for the aſſembling of the
v congreſs at New York, (at that time the ſeat
the government), when the ſeveral branches
the government were to commence their pro-
dings under the new conſtitution.

George Waſhington was elected preſident, on
: firſt Wedneſday in February 1789; and en-
ed on the exerciſe of his functions, with the

other

other authorities, on the firſt Wedneſday of the following March. He had been preſident of the convention; his name had reſounded in every part of America; the gratitude and veneration of the public were not only his due, but eagerly accorded to him; and his election was without a diſſenting voice. John Adams was at the ſame time elected vice-preſident.

The conſtitution, in furniſhing the legiſlature with a general rule for the election of preſident and vice-preſident, had not provided for every kind of vacancy that might occur, but had committed that taſk to the legiſlature; and I think it neceſſary to give the law as it exiſts at preſent on that ſubject.

LAW RELATIVE TO THE ELECTION OF THE PRESIDENT AND VICE-PRESIDENT OF THE UNITED STATES, PASSED IN CONGRESS ON THE FIRST OF MARCH 1792, IN VIRTUE OF AN ARTICLE OF THE CONSTITUTION.

Sect. 1ſt. The caſe of the election of preſident or vice-preſident of the United States before the uſual period of election, which caſe is hereinafter provided for, being excepted, the electors for the chuſing the preſident and vice-preſident ſhall be named within thirty-four days immediate

ately preceding the firſt Wedneſday of December, 1792; and thenceforth, within thirty-four days immediately preceding the firſt Wedneſday of December in the fourth year after the laſt election. The ſaid electors ſhall be equal in number to that of the ſenators and repreſentatives in congreſs, of which the ſeveral ſtates ſhall have a right to compoſe their deputation, at the time when the preſident and vice-preſident to be choſen ſhall enter into office: provided that, if the new apportioning of repreſentatives, in virtue of the new enumeration of the inhabitants, ſhall not take place before the period for chuſing the electors, then the number of electors ſhall be proportioned to the number of ſenators and repreſentatives of the preſent congreſs.

Sect. 2d. The electors ſhall aſſemble and vote on the firſt Wedneſday of December, in each ſtate, at ſuch place as ſhall be named by the legiſlature of the ſtate; and ſhall draw up and ſign three certificates of their reſpective votes, and ſhall fold up and ſeal the ſame ſeparately, and ſhall indorſe upon the cover of each packet a declaration, that it contains a liſt of the votes of the ſtate for the preſident and vice-preſident; and every elector, or the majority of electors, ſhall appoint by ballot the perſon to whom they will entruſt one of the ſaid certificates, to be by him conveyed

conveyed to the preſident of the ſenate, at tl
place of reſidence of the government, before tl
firſt Wedneſday of the January following; a
ſhall addreſs another of the ſaid certificates,
the poſt, to the preſident of the ſenate, at t
place of reſidence of the government; and ſh
tranſmit the third of the ſaid certificates to t
judge of the diſtrict in which their aſſembly ſh
be held.

Sect. 3d. The executive power in each ſt
ſhall cauſe to be drawn up, and properly certifi
three liſts of the names of the electors of t
ſtate, and ſhall tranſmit the ſame to the elect
before the firſt Wedneſday of December; a
the electors ſhall add one of the ſaid liſts to ea
of the before-mentioned liſts of their votes.

Sect. 4th. In the caſe of a liſt of the votes
a ſtate not arriving at the place of reſidence
the government on the firſt Wedneſday in
nuary, the ſecretary of ſtate ſhall diſpatch an
preſs to the judge of the diſtrict of ſuch ſtate,
whoſe hands the third certificate ſhall have be
depoſited, who ſhall tranſmit it by the ſa
meſſenger to the place of reſidence of the g
vernment.

Sect. 5th. The congreſs ſhall commence
ſittings on the ſecond Wedneſday of Februa
1793; and thenceforth, on the ſecond Wedneſ

he February following each aſſembly of elec-
; and the certificates, or as many of them as
l have arrived, ſhall be opened, the votes
nted, and names of the perſons elected to fill
offices of preſident and vice-preſident de-
ed and proclaimed, according to the forms
the conſtitution.

Sect. 6th. In the caſe of the preſident of the
ate not being preſent at the place of reſidence
the government, on the arrival of perſons
arged with the liſts of the votes of the electors,
ch perſon ſhall deliver the liſts to the ſecretary
ſtate, who ſhall carefully preſerve them, and
mit them as ſoon as poſſible to the preſident of
e ſenate.

Sect. 7th. The perſons appointed by the elec-
s to convey the liſts to the preſident of the
ate, ſhall receive, at the time of delivering the
d liſts, fifteen pence per mile for the diſtance,
the high road, from the place of election to
e reſidence of the government.

Sect. 8th. If any perſon, being appointed to
nvey the votes of the electors to the preſident
the ſenate, and having accepted that truſt,
all neglect to diſcharge the ſame, he ſhall incur
penalty of one thouſand dollars.

Sect. 9th. In the caſe of the removal, death,
gnation, or incapacity to fill his office, of the

preſident or vice-preſident, the proviſional preſident of the ſenate, or, where no ſuch officer has been appointed, the ſpeaker of the houſe of repreſentatives, ſhall fulfil the duties of preſident of the United States, or vice-preſident, until the preſident or vice-preſident ſhall reſume his functions, or a new election ſhall take place.

Sect. 10th. When the offices of preſident and vice-preſident ſhall become vacant at the ſame time, the ſecretary of ſtate ſhall give notice of the ſame to the executive power of each ſtate; and ſhall publiſh the ſaid notice in one gazette at leaſt of each ſtate, in which it ſhall be declared that the electors for the preſident of the United States will be appointed or choſen in the ſeveral ſtates, within the thirty-four days immediately preceding the firſt Wedneſday of the month of December following, provided a ſpace of two months ſhall intervene between the date of ſuch notice, and the firſt Wedneſday of the December following; but when the ſaid ſpace of time ſhall not ſo intervene, or if the term for which the late preſident and vice-preſident were elected does not expire on the third day of March following, then the ſecretary of ſtate ſhall declare in ſuch notice that the electors are to be appointed or choſen within the thirty-four days immediately preceding the firſt Wedneſday of Decemb-

:ember in the following year; and the electors
l be appointed accordingly, and ſhall proceed
; provided in this act.

ect. 11th. The only evidence that ſhall be
iired of the refuſal to accept the office of
ident or vice-preſident, or reſignation of either
he ſaid offices, ſhall be a declaration in writing
hat effect, ſigned by the perſon refuſing to
:pt or reſigning ſuch office, which ſhall be
ſmitted to and depoſited in the office of the
etary of ſtate.

ect. 12th. The term for which the preſident
vice-preſident ſhall be choſen ſhall be four
s; commencing, in all caſes, on the 4th of
rch following the day of the election.

y the proviſions of this law, as well as thoſe
he conſtitution, the power of declaring the
ner of nominating the electors who were to
oſe the preſident and vice-preſident, was left
he legiſlatures of the ſeveral ſtates; and the
lt was, that a uniform mode was not adopted.
ome of the ſtates the people were left to no-
nate *the electors*, in the ſame manner as they
d for other offices; in others, that power
confided to the legiſlatures themſelves. The
wing is a ſtatement ſhewing which of theſe
es was adopted by each ſtate reſpectively.

States in which the Electors for the President and Vice-president of the United States are named by the People.

Maſſachuſetts.	Kentucky.
Pennſylvania.	South Carolina.
Virginia.	Georgia.
Tenneſſee.	

States in which the Electors for the President and Vice-preſident of the United States are named by the Legiſlature.

Vermont.	Delaware.
New Hampſhire.	New Jerſey.
Connecticut.	Maryland.
Rhode Iſland.	North Carolina.
New York.	

It is certainly a circumſtance at which one can ſcarcely expreſs too much ſurpriſe, that a public act, including an intereſt ſo weighty and general as that of the choice of preſident, ſhould not be conducted on uniform principles throughout the ſtates; and that the privilege of nominating *the electors* ſhould not univerſally reſide in the people. The advocates for its reſiding in the legiſlatures contend, that the legiſlatures, being

:hoſen by the people, and for a ſhort period,
nomination of electors is, in fact, that of
›eople; and that the nomination of electors
g always at a ſtated period, the people, when
chooſe the legiſlature, have it before their
that it has the electors to name, and there-
are called to vote for ſuch members as they
gine may be entruſted with that function.
ır opponents maintain, that the election of
preſident and vice-preſident by the people,
n immediate and direct manner, is an in-
able right, and which it was the intention of
:onſtitution to ratify; that the conſtitution,
:aving it to the ſeveral legiſlatures to declare
manner of nominating the electors, had in
only the place and time of their aſſembling,
never meant to intrench upon one of the
: ſacred rights of the people; and that, al-
igh the legiſlatures are choſen for a ſhort pe-
, and the time of nominating the electors is
l, ſo that the people may always, in their
ce of the members of the legiſlature, keep
nind that particular truſt, yet the functions
:giſlator and of elector are ſo abſolutely diſ-
t, that the man who is the moſt proper for
may be extremely unfit for the other.

Ir. Waſhington was a ſecond time choſen
dent of the United States, on the firſt Wed-

neſday in December 1792, but not unanimouſ as in the former inſtance, an oppoſition alrea beginning to ſhew itſelf in the Union. He h however, a majority, which was the great becauſe many of thoſe in oppoſition perceivi that he would be choſen in deſpite of their forts, did not declare openly againſt him, wh ſome of that party even gave him their vo John Adams was again elected vice-preſide with a majority that greatly exceeded the vo of any of the other candidates.

In the month of October 1796, Mr. Wa ington publicly declared his reſolution of retirir on account of infirmities of age, and requeſt his friends and adherents not to nominate him

The ſcrutiny for preſident and vice-preſide was made in a ſitting held for that purpoſe, a cording to the terms of the law. The ſena having come down to the chamber occupied the repreſentatives, took their ſeats on the rigl as is the cuſtom when the two houſes unite particular objects. The vice-preſident, acting his capacity of preſident of the ſenate, was ſeat in a chair on the right of that occupied by t ſpeaker of the houſe of repreſentatives. T chairs of the preſident of the ſenate, and t ſpeaker of the houſe of repreſentatives, ſtood up a platform, elevated for the purpoſe. One co

miſſion

miſſioner, appointed by the ſenate, and two by the other houſe, ſat at a table at the foot of the platform; and the ſecretaries of the two houſes were reſpectively placed at tables that of the ſenate on the right, and the other on the left of the platform, and immediately below it. The ſecretary of the ſenate having read the law regulating the mode of opening the ſcrutiny, and the inſtruments of the two houſes reſpectively appointing the commiſſioners, the vice-preſident ſucceſſively drew from two boxes, which ſtood before him, the votes from the ſeveral ſtates for the nomination of preſident and vice-preſident of the United States. The votes, together with papers relative to the election, were ſealed up in a packet from each ſtate, agreeable to the law of the 1ſt of March, 1792. The vice-preſident, having broken the ſeals, read the general return of the election of each ſtate, certifying its validity; after which, the ſecretary of the ſenate declared the ſeveral votes of the electors, and read their ſeveral ſignatures. All the papers were then, by order of the vice-preſident, handed to the commiſſioners, who mutually examined and checked the whole, and ſeverally made entries of the votes for each candidate.. Mr. SEDGWICK, the commiſſioner of the ſenate, having compared

of the :s.	John Adams	Pinckney	Jefferſon	Burr	Sam. Adams	Patrick Henry	Jay	Clinton	G. Waſhington	J. Johnſon	H. Elſeworth
ıpſhire	6										6
′etts	16	13								2	1
ınd	4										4
ut	9	4					5				
	4	4									
k	12	12									
ċy	7	7									
nia	1	2	14	13							
	3	3									
	7	4	4	3		2					
	1	1	20	1	15			3	1		
			4	4							
			3	3							
rolina	1	1	11	6					1		
rolina		8	8								
			4					4			
Total	71	59	68	30	15	2	5	7	2	2	11

The

The vice-preſident then declared, that in virtue of the conſtitution, the candidate having the greateſt number of votes above an abſolute majority of the electors, was the perſon appointed to be preſident; and that the total number of electors being one hundred and thirty-nine, the candidate having ſeventy-one votes was in the preſent caſe duly elected.

As the choice fell upon himſelf, and by his preſent office it became his duty to proclaim himſelf preſident, he betrayed evident ſigns of embarraſſment; and did not recover from his agitation till after ſome moments of ſilence; when he declared, that John Adams, having ſeventy-one votes, a number beyond an abſolute majority required by the conſtitution, and no candidate having more votes, John Adams was elected and proclaimed preſident of the United States for four years—and that Thomas Jefferſon, having ſixty-eight votes, and no other candidate having the ſame number, was elected and proclaimed vice-preſident, for the ſame term of four years. He concluded this conciſe proclamation, by beſeeching the Almighty to favour and protect the objects of the election.

The functions of the new preſident were not to commence till the 4th of March; and John Adams, in his quality of vice-preſident, continued

to

to be preſident of the ſenate. Fifteen days afterwards, he requeſted that houſe to name a proviſional preſident, that he might employ the interval in preparing for the functions of his high office.

The ſecretary of ſtate, whoſe duty it was to inform Mr. Jefferſon of his nomination to the office of vice-preſident, ſent an expreſs to him for that purpoſe, and at the ſame time a duplicate of the diſpatch by the regular poſt. The precaution turned out to be neceſſary; for the extraordinary meſſenger fell ſo ſuddenly and extremely ill, at the diſtance of forty miles from Philadelphia, that he was not even able to declare the object of his diſpatches; and it was by the poſt that Mr. Jefferſon received the account of his nomination. Mr. Jefferſon proceeded to Philadelphia, and on the 4th of March the new members of the executive authority entered on their functions.

The houſe of repreſentatives, which by the conſtitution was diſſolved on the 3d of March of its ſecond year, no longer exiſted. The conſtitution, in preſcribing to the new preſident the neceſſity of taking the oath before he entered on the exerciſe of his functions, had not declared at what time, or in what manner, or before whom the oath was to be taken. John Adams followed the example of his predeceſſor; he repaired to the

the houſe of repreſentatives, preceded by ſheriffs, marſhals, and other officers, and pl himſelf in the chair occupied by the ſpe during the ſittings of the houſe. Such mem of the ſenate as remained in the town, took t ordinary ſeats; the other ſeats were filled ſpectators, among whom were many ladies. Jefferſon, the new vice-preſident, placed hin at the foot of the platform on the right, and late ſpeaker of the houſe of repreſentatives the left. In the front, and round a table, four of the judges of the ſupreme court of United States, among whom was Mr. ELSWOR the chief juſtice. The galleries and tribunes crowded. The foreign miniſters, although formally invited, attended without ceremo and, with many others, ſtood behind the p form. The preſident, the ſimplicity of wl dreſs was not diſtinguiſhed by any thing b black cockade and a ſword, pronounced a courſe, in which he declared his political fai after which, having deſcended from the platfo he repeated, in a loud voice, the uſual oath, a the chief-juſtice, and kiſſed the book of the ev geliſts, and then returned to the platform. I ſhort time after, he retired, preceded by officers who accompanied him on his entranc

Noth

Nothing can be more ſimple than the ceremony of this inſtallation; but this very ſimplicity has ſomething in it ſo delightful, ſo noble, and ſo nearly reſembling the grandeur of antiquity, that it commands our reverence, and ſeizes upon our worthieſt affections. I ſpeak at leaſt of the effect it produced on my feelings. This change of the perſons exerciſing the moſt awful functions of the ſtate, with ſo little pomp, but with ſo great ſolemnity; and which places a man who, the evening before, was among the crowd of ſimple citizens, at the head of the government, while he who held the firſt office of the ſtate the preceding evening, is returned again to the claſs of ſimple citizens—is full of the qualities that conſtitute true greatneſs.

The preſence of the late preſident, who mingled with the other ſpectators of this ſcene, added to its intereſt, and compleated the greatneſs of its effect.

Mr. Jefferſon, having returned to the chamber of the ſenate, took the oath, in preſence of the members and the ſecretary; having firſt pronounced a ſhort diſcourſe, full of talent and wiſdom, and which received the approbation of all who did not attend with a reſolution to be diſſatisfied with Mr. Jefferſon's conduct.

DEPART-

DEPARTMENTS OF THE EXECUTIVE POWER, I THE GOVERNMENT OF THE UNITED STATES.

There are three departments in the executi government—the department of ſtate, that finances, and that of war. A perſon, who be the title of ſecretary of the department, is at t head of each; they act under the authority the preſident, who may avail himſelf of th councils when he thinks proper, but is not co pelled to do ſo.

An attorney-general of the United States is tached to the executive government; whoſe fur tions are, to proſecute in the ſupreme court the States, all ſuits in which the government the Union is intereſted, and to give his opini on matters relative to law to the preſident, wh he demands it; and to the heads of the ſeve departments, in law matters concerning the d partment, when it is required of him. La that have paſſed ſince the creation of the offi of attorney-general of the United States, ha appointed the perſon who fills that office, one the commiſſioners of the ſinking fund, and f the reduction of the national debt.

He is permitted, in common with the atto nies-general of the ſeveral ſtates, to purſue l profeſſion in the affairs of individuals.

JUDICATU

JUDICATURE.

The judicature of the United States is com-
ſed of courts of diſtrict, courts of circuit, and
ſupreme court; and theſe have excluſive juriſ-
ction of all ſuits that affect the intereſts of the
nion. The courts of diſtrict are held in every
ate four times a year, by a judge appointed by
e general government, and reſiding for that
rpoſe in the ſtate. They take cognizance of
imes and offences againſt the general laws of
e Union, committed within the diſtrict, or on
e ſea within its juriſdiction, when the penalty
es not exceed thirty ſtripes with a whip, or
e payment of a hundred dollars; and of all
uſes belonging to the admiralty, including ſei-
res made in purſuance of the laws of the gene-
l government relative to imports, commerce,
navigation, when ſuch ſeizures are made with-
their juriſdiction. They have alſo cognizance,
conjunction with the courts of the particular
te, and the courts of circuit, of cauſes in which
reigners complain of wrongs done in violation
the law of nations, or in violation of any treaty
the United States; and of all cauſes to be de-
mined by the common law, in which the ge-
al government is the plaintiff, and when the
jects in diſpute do not exceed the value of a
hundred

nundred dollars. The courts of district ha
alſo excluſive cognizance of ſuits againſt conſu
and vice-conſuls. All cauſes determined by th
courts of diſtrict, except thoſe concerning th
admiralty, are tried by jury.

The courts of circuit are held by a judge o
the ſupreme court, and judges of the diſtrict
The United States are divided into three circuits
the caſtern circuit, compriſing the ſtates on th
caſt, extending to, but excluſive of New York
the midland circuit, compriſing the ſtates of
New York, New Jerſey, Pennſylvania, Delawar
Maryland, and Virginia; and the ſouthern circuit
compriſing the ſtates to the ſouth of Virginia
Courts of circuit are held twice a year in eac
ſtate: they have cognizance, in conjunction wi
the courts of the different ſtates, of all civil cau
where the matter in diſpute amounts to the va
of five hundred dollars, independent of the
pences of the ſuit, and in which the Unio
intereſted, or a foreigner is a party, or the
pute is between citizens of different ſtates
an excluſive cognizance of all criminal m
committed againſt the Union. They al
courts of appeal from the judgment of the
of diſtrict.

The ſupreme court of the Union is co
of a chief-juſtice, and five judges, whi

rank among themſelves, according to the
of their appointment; it holds its ſittings
a year, at the place which is the ſeat of the
nment; it has excluſive juriſdiction over all
auſes where any one of the ſtates is a party,
t where the adverſe party is a citizen of
me ſtate; and over all ſuits inſtituted againſt
n ambaſſadors or envoys, or their domeſtics,
tently with the law of nations. Its juriſ-
n extends alſo, but not excluſively, to ſuits
ich an ambaſſador or other foreign miniſter
ntiff, or in which conſuls or vice-conſuls
tereſted. It is a general court of appeal
the judgment of the courts of circuit, or of
fferent tribunals of the ſeveral ſtates.

the federal courts have authority to make
to regulate proceedings before them, and
miniſter oaths.

e attorney-general of the United States,
nuſt reſide at the ſeat of government, con-
the cauſes of the government in the ſu-
: court; and a counſel appointed by the ge-
government reſides in each ſtate or diſtrict,
duct in the courts of diſtrict and courts of
t criminal and civil cauſes on behalf of the
ment.

e diſtance of the ſtates of Kentucky and
ſſee, and of the province of Maine, from

the ſeat of the federal government, making it i
convenient to hold courts of circuit in the
their courts of diſtrict are authoriſed to exerc
the juriſdiction belonging to the courts of circ
except in caſes of appeal, which are carried l
fore the ſupreme federal court. The ſame a
thority is given to the courts of diſtrict in
territories of the north-weſt, which as yet are
formed into a ſtate.

The juries that ſerve in the federal courts
choſen according to the forms obſerved in
reſpective ſtates where theſe courts happen to
held.

CRIMINAL JURISPRUDENCE.

The crimes and offences of which the fedc
tribunals take cognizance, are only ſuch as
committed againſt the Union, or committed
territories under the immediate juriſdiction of t
Union. In the firſt claſs are—treaſons; reb
lions; refuſal to pay impoſts enjoined by t
Union; ſmuggling; frauds committed by office
of the revenue, in matters of revenue; in
word, every offence againſt laws paſſed by th
congreſs. In the ſecond claſs are—crimes an
offences committed on the ſeas, or in forts o
arſenals belonging to the Union; and, in caſe o
the ſeat of government being removed to Fede
ral-city, all crimes and offences, of what natur
ſoeve

committed in that city, or in a diſtrict
ding it of ten miles ſquare.
crime of treaſon, as it is defined by the
ıtion; wilful murders, committed in forts,
ɜ, &c. belonging to the Union, or com-
on board of American veſſels in the open
ır in the ſeveral roads; the treachery of
ɜ diſpoſing of veſſels or cargoes committed
r charge, for their own profit, or delivering
ɛſſels to pirates; a conſpiracy of ſailors to
t the maſter from defending himſelf againſt
; piracies committed by citizens of the
l States, under foreign colours, on the veſ-
cargoes belonging to the Union, or to ci-
of the Union; forging of national ſecuri-
ebaſing of money by officers of the mint,
ſts committed by them of gold or ſilver
rom the mint; theft of money or notes
letters, made by the letter-carriers of the
ffices; and the robbery or opening of the
n the highways, or the robbery of them in
ſt offices, or opening of them by perſons
thoriſed—are crimes puniſhed with death.
ɔbery, and the receiving of ſtolen goods, are
ıed with whipping, which is never to ex-
hirty-nine ſtripes; and forging of bills of
, ſhip's books, or regiſters, or other ſuch
ıents, are puniſhed with the pillory, and

impriſonment not to exceed more than thre years.

All other crimes and offences againſt the gene ral government, including dealings in the ſlav trade, which the laws of the Union prohibit, a puniſhed by fines and impriſonment of vario degrees.

Although the criminal juriſprudence of th Union cannot be charged with cruelty, whe compared with that of moſt ſtates of Europ eſpecially England, one is not the leſs ſurpriſe to ſee, in a code abounding with the puniſhmen of whipping, the pillory, and death, that fine an impriſonment are the only puniſhments for th crimes of wilfully ſlitting the noſes, tongues, e ears of a human being.

I cannot prevail on myſelf to believe, that th congreſs will not, ere it be long, infuſe into i juriſprudence the benign temper of the legiſlatu of Pennſylvania, whoſe example has been follow ed by many other of the ſtates. Independent the great moral and political motives which r commend that conduct to the federal gover ment, it muſt at length be moved by the ha and cruel contraſt of puniſhments inflicted the ſame place, and for the ſame ſpecies of crim according as the ſentence happens to be paſſ by the tribunals of the federal government,

the

ſoſe of the reſpective ſtates—for the ſentence of federal court is executed in the place where it paſſed. This contraſt is painful in an unommon degree at Philadelphia; where the nion having no priſon peculiar to itſelf, crimials ſentenced by the federal courts to imprinment are confined in the ſame priſon with fenders ſentenced by the courts of Pennſylvania, ut are not permitted to partake of the benets of the humane and ſalutary regulations of at ſtate in its priſons.

CIVIL JURISPRUDENCE.

The laws of the Union in civil matters, like hoſe of the ſeveral ſtates, are for the moſt part he Engliſh laws, accompanied with all the deays and intricacies ariſing from complicated and ifficult forms. It would be a great benefit conerred on the American people, to ſimplify the roceedings, and even many of the principles of he law; and it is a reform ſometimes talked of, ut the undertaking is great and diſcouraging. he lawyers, educated in the principles of this mbarraſſed code, and accuſtomed to its practices, ould reluctantly change them for others; and is to be ſuppoſed the greater part of them are perſuaded of the ſuperior excellence of the ſtem, that they would oppoſe the introduction

of any other; and it is to be remembered that law ſuits, although ruinous to clients, are the harveſt of lawyers. This claſs of men compoſes much more than half of the legiſlature of the Union, as well as of the legiſlatures of the different ſtates; and theſe, I am afraid, are too powerful re ſons to permit us to hope for any ſpeedy reform in the law.

One of the moſt remarkable laws of the Union is that relative to ſlavery; but it may be conſidered as ſpringing from principles of policy, rather than enlightened reaſons of juriſprudence. We have ſeen that the conſtitution permitted, *till* 1808, *the importation, in the ſeveral ſtates, of ſuch perſons as, till that period, the ſeveral ſtates ſhould judge it expedient to permit to be imported*; and by this deſcription the conſtitution meant to deſignate *ſlaves*; which temporary countenance given to the ſlave trade the conſtitution could not openly acknowledge, without an abſurd contradiction of the liberal principles it had premiſed; nor could it openly prohibit the ſlave trade, without a certainty of the law being oppoſed by the ſouthern ſtates. By this vague deſignation the framers of the conſtitution crept out of this embarraſſment; and, however groſs the ſubterfuge may be, we can ſcarcely blame them; ſince, while they preſerved the exiſtence of the Union

at the difficult period when the conſtitu-
vas framed, they named a term not far
for the extinction of that deteſtable traffic.
796, the congreſs paſſed a law, prohibit-
nerican veſſels to carry ſlaves, under the
y of two thouſand dollars, and confiſcation
ſlaves and veſſels; and this law, although
mes eluded, is for the greater part rigor-
nforced, of which I have ſeen many in-
during my ſtay in America. It is even
lt and expenſive to elude it; for the Qua-
ırſue offenders againſt this law with in-
e activity and inveteracy. The merchants
nake the attempt muſt provide falſe bills
ng, and make oath that the cargo is the
ty of foreign merchants, and employ others
e the ſame oath; and all this is attended
reat expence.

aw of 1793, prohibits the giving of an
to any perſon engaged to ſerve another,
ng a fine to be levied upon all offenders
caſe, and declaring, that the perſon who
m his maſter ſhall be liable to be ſent back
. In this law the congreſs avoided the
the word *ſlaves*, although it was to pro-
gainſt the flight or concealment of ſlaves
was paſſed, there being little reaſon for
enſions about domeſtics engaged for a term.

The juriſprudence of the Union relative is confined to theſe two articles.

DEPARTMENT OF STATE.

The department of ſtate is alſo that o affairs, which indeed form its principal The ſecretary of ſtate, who is at the hea department, is the keeper of the ſeal Union. It is his office to counterſign t and to promulgate them; he has the cu the papers of the old congreſs, and h functions; but his principal employme tranſact affairs with foreign powers. pences incurred for foreign affairs amou the four firſt years after the ratification of conſtitution, to no more than forty t dollars annually. Since that period the of the miniſters and conſuls of the Unio reign countries being encreaſed, the ordi nual expences for foreign affairs have an to ſixty thouſand dollars; and the expe tending the execution of the different made by the Union during the laſt thre have occaſioned the granting of extraor greatly exceeding the amount of ordin pences. The treaty with Algiers coſt th more than nine hundred thouſand dollars amount of expences, ordinary and extrao

foreign affairs, from the year 1790 to this
, is more than two millions of dollars.
am inclined to believe that the United States
ht have ſpared a great part of this expence,
their politics been directed with a little more
om. Nor would the ſaving of money have
the greateſt advantage they would have
ed; it is probable they would have been able
un the interior troubles, with which it is too
they are now menaced; to avoid the very
ate and embarraſſing ſituations in which
have more than once been plunged, and
ow more than ever involved; to preſerve the
ings of peace for many years; to ſecure the
ence of the Union, which is the ſource of
ſtrength, and which cannot be ſhaken but
gh their connection with foreign countries;
word, to place out of the reach of danger
independence which they won with ſo much
to themſelves, the right to which cannot
ntеſted, but which has no longer any real
ence, except in the mouths of their own
imers. Proud with reaſon of having thrown
he oppreſſive yoke of England, the United
s were too ready to play a part among the
ns of Europe; and to involve themſelves in
nтereſts of foreign powers, from which na-
had moſt happily ſeparated them. They

involved

involved themſelves in thoſe foreign intereſt the moment they ſent miniſters to foreign courts and received their miniſters in return; from that moment they expoſed themſelves to the dangers that the weak are placed in relative to the ſtrong, among nations as well as individuals; they reduced themſelves to the neceſſity of practiſing duplicity, an indiſpenſable condition, when he who is weak allies himſelf to him who is ſtrong; and the more indiſpenſable in politics, inaſmuch as juſtice has been hitherto contemned in that art, the will of the more powerful being the only law. In receiving foreign miniſters, they gave riſe to intrigues, the more dangerous, becauſe their maſters believed it to be their intereſt to diſturb their tranquillity, and check their growing proſperity. In a ſtate where political concerns are as yet little complicated, the reſidence of foreign miniſters is more miſchievous than in others, even when they have received no inſtructions from their courts to cultivate intrigues, which is a caſe difficult to imagine. They are ready enough to render themſelves of importance, and to give conſequence to their employments; if they ſucceed in ſome underhand practice, if they corrupt a ſecretary of ſtate, or ſome member of the government, if they pave the way for the influence and intereſts of their courts, or ſeem to do

ſo, they are ſure to win the favour of their
ters, for courts will intrigue every where, and
have a party wherever they can; and thus
paſs for men of talents and induſtry; and
le they ſow the ſeeds of diſcord in the coun-
s where they reſide, they create a title to re-
ds, and gain a ſtep toward preferment. And
e truths are the more alarming, in proportion
he cabinet that ſends the ambaſſador is ſtrong,
has an intereſt in leſſening the power of the
e where he reſides, and in proportion as that
tains in it circumſtances dangerous to its una-
ity; in a word, as it contains more or leſs
hoſe circumſtances whoſe combination forms
exiſtence of the United States.

The ambaſſadors of leſs powerful ſtates act on
ſame principles; and the application of them
ly is different. They flatter the opinions of
r cabinets, and lull them with ſtatements in
ch truth is not ſtrictly conſulted; and thus
cultivate, in their reſpective governments,
ions and deſigns miſchievous to their ſubjects.
happens that they belong to a party at home,
r diſpatches take the colour of the party. It
univerſal paſſion to be of importance in the
ld, but the agents of governments are the
t infected by it. They fill their diſpatches
n hearſays, converſations, ſuſpicions uttered
ome, denunciations againſt others, and re-

ports

ports ſpringing from their prejudices only, from which they draw concluſions that fill the mind of their employers with perplexities, confirm them in their prejudices, and engage them in haſty and impolitic meaſures.

When a miniſter is charged with a negociation, the danger is ſtill more imminent. With whatever prudence and foreſight his cabinet may draw up his inſtructions, ſtill they muſt include ſome latitude. The ambaſſador's probity, his judgment, and his information, can be the only guarantees of his conforming himſelf to his inſtructions. He may even involuntarily exaggerate, in his correſpondence, the obſtacles he has to encounter; he may miſcalculate the overtures that are made to him, on the part of the ſtate with whom he treats; if he is to be corrupted, the miniſters with whom he has to deal will not fail to give him his price, and he will conſent to a treaty which ſacrifices ſome of the articles of his inſtructions, or includes articles not to be found in them. In a word, he will agree to ſomething contrary to the intentions of his court. How many more topics of the ſame kind might theſe obſervations include?—It is true the ratification of ſuch a treaty is not inevitable; but the government of a ſtate, already weak, is not in the ſame condition to refuſe the ratification

cation of a treaty, ſigned by its ambaſſador, a powerful ſtate is; and the danger that may ıcurred by the refuſal gives great opportunity trigue for the ratification of ſuch a treaty.

weak ſtate, which ſends and receives ambaſ-s, and would mingle in the concerns of erful ſtates, can ſcarcely avoid being drawn a party; its ambition and vanity will often y it on in a direction contrary to its uſual y; and it never belongs to ſuch a ſtate to a part in the differences of other governts, by which it only hazards its own proſpe- and ſometimes endangers its exiſtence.

ad the United States, after the glorious war had maintained for their independence, ed their ports to all nations with equal adages, and permitted their merchants to trade ever their intereſt led them, and had been enough to abſtain from all other foreign reıs, they would have approached nearer than eſent to the object they deſire, of being a erful government. In the midſt of internal uillity, they might have filled their arſenals, fied their harbours, collected timber for the ling ſhips of war, which they need not have from their ports till they were ſtrong enough rotect the American flag; they might have ed from their preſent ſituation, in which they

they are torn by domeſtic diſſentions, ſwayed by foreign influence, and, in truth, leſs independent than they were on the 4th of July, 1776—which ſituation is the entire reſult of the politics of the government, for their population is doubled, their wealth increaſed, and their people induſtrious, enterpriſing, ſagacious, and honeſt.

My opinion will, no doubt, find many opponents, and more eſpecially in America; but if it be well examined, I believe it will find alſo many partizans. As to myſelf, I am ſo penetrated with the conviction of its ſolidity, ſince my reſidence here has given me ſome knowledge of the affairs of the country, that I do not heſitate to pronounce—that the independence of the ſtates, and the tranquillity and happineſs of the people (a people ſo worthy of repoſe, and ſo admirably placed by nature to poſſeſs a durable repoſe), will never be enſured till the day in which the government deſtroys all political ties with Europe. By that policy, it is not perhaps yet too late to ſecure the proſperity of America, although infinite miſchiefs have been occaſioned by the foreign connections the government has cultivated during the laſt fourteen years.

In expreſſing my opinion on the dangers incurred by feeble ſtates in their connections with powerful ones, it is America, and America in her preſent

ſent ſituation, that I have had in view. If all ſtates, ſuch as Genoa or Geneva, ſend amſſadors to powerful nations, it is to ſolicit proion, and to acquire ſubſidies; they are deſed to be inferior; they can never be a grain in political balance; they may, therefore, withdanger to themſelves, indulge in diplomatic ity. Does it belong to the United States, ited by nature and a concurrence of circumces to become a powerful nation, but which never ſtand in that rank except through the dium of a long continued peace, to endanger t important event by a narrow policy? Can y ever doubt, that they are objects of the hatred their former maſters?---A paſſion that is not real for being enveloped in the forms of ity. Do they doubt, that the high deſtiny to ich nature and the period of their birth called m, is an object of the jealouſy of the political eſight of Europe? Have they not to fear their ng the aliment of rivalry among the European wers, in the midſt of whoſe conteſts they can- remain neuter without entire paſſiveneſs? t, as if they had no knowledge of theſe truths, y have, without neceſſity, and even wilfully, ked all their advantages, and engendered maies which already have tainted the ſtate and eaten to ſpread to its vitals, to gratify the vanity of

of making a figure, while yet in infancy, on the political theatre, with the old and powerful ſtates of Europe! It is with nations as with individuals, the premature uſe of the genial powers is ſucceeded by a life of debility and early decrepitude.

FINANCES OF THE UNITED STATES; THEIR HISTORY, AND PRESENT SITUATION; TAXES; REVENUES, &c.

The new conſtitution had been contemplated and was framed to give the federal government a degree of power, the want of which was daily experienced by the former congreſs. Its weakneſs was chiefly felt in the levying of taxes, and the contributions of the ſeveral ſtates toward the expences of the Union. The demands of the war, too greatly diſproportioned to the reſources of the United States, had not been completely ſatisfied by the loans which France and their other allies furniſhed with a generoſity that now ſeems utterly forgotten. The congreſs, convinced as it was of the evils of a paper currency which had no exiſting funds for its foundation, was nevertheleſs forced into a prodigious emiſſion of that currency, having no guarantee but the faith of a public deſtitute of all means of repayment. The paper iſſued by the ſeveral ſtates

was

in ſimilar abundance; and throughout it was eciated almoſt to nothing. This debt was e univerſally provided for; funds were to be id for the expences of the general govern- it; the neceſſity for the creating a ſyſtem inance was apparent; and the old congreſs, ing the importance of all theſe duties, by a ct declaration in 1783, pledged the honour o United States for the payment of all the lic creditors. The new congreſs, at the cloſe its firſt ſeſſion, in September 1789, ordered ſecretary of the treaſury of the Union to lay ore the legiſlature, at the commencement of enſuing ſeſſion, a plan for the reſtoring of lic credit. Mr. HAMILTON, at that time ſecretary of the treaſury, acquitted himſelf of duty, in January 1790; and the congreſs, pting the plan laid before them, paſſed a , on the 4th of Auguſt in the ſame year, ole object was the payment of the national t. This law funded the debt due to foreign ions, as well as to the creditors at home; ing to the debt, not only a long arrear of in- ſt, but intereſt upon intereſt. The debt due foreign nations amounted to eleven millions e hundred and eight thouſand one hundred eighty-eight dollars; and the domeſtic debt orty millions nine hundred and five thouſand

four hundred and eighty-five dollars; making together fifty-two millions eight hundred and thirteen thouſand ſix hundred and ſeventy-three dollars. The preſident of the United States was authorized to borrow twelve millions of dollars, on the beſt terms he could obtain, to pay the foreign debt. As to the loan to extinguiſh the domeſtic debt, the arrears of intereſt, and certificates of intereſt due, a paper then in circulation, were received as part of it, and funded at an intereſt of three per cent. The capital of the debt, compriſing the paper money then in circulation, was funded at an intereſt of ſix per cent; with a proviſion that a third of the debt thus funded ſhould not receive intereſt till the expiration of ten years, that is to ſay, till the year 1800, and this part of the debt was for that reaſon funded under the name of the *deferred ſtock*; while two other funds were created, one of three per cent, and one of ſix per cent, to fulfil engagements of the ſtate. The *deferred ſtock* was to be redeemed by the treaſury, in the proportion of eight per cent per annum, which proviſion was regarded as a kind of compenſation for the ſuſpenſion during ten years of the payment of the intereſt. The different funds were redeemable alſo by the congreſs by annuities for twenty-three years, at eight per cent per annum, but which could not in that

caſe

ſe be afterwards redeemed by any other fund. ıe ſame law contained proviſions to make the ıion reſponſible for the debts of the different ;es. It authorized a loan of twenty-one mil- ıs five hundred thouſand dollars; and per- ;ted to be received, as ſubſcriptions to the n, certificates of debts of the ſeveral ſtates for litary ſervice, or furniſhing of proviſions during war, limiting the ſums which each ſtate might ſcribe in this manner. A third of the debts ıs funded bore an intereſt of three per cent; l the remaining two-thirds an intereſt of ſix cent, but one-half of the ſix per cents was not ceive intereſt till after the year 1800. The ſcriptions to this loan were to be made within ertain time; but the period was afterwards ended. The ſame law appointed commiſ- ıers to reſide in each ſtate, to verify the titles claimants, to give certificates, pay the intereſt; a word, to tranſact all buſineſs relative to this n under the authority of the ſecretary of the ıſury. The holders of certificates of debts due m any of the ſtates, who were unwilling to ſcribe to the loan, received an intereſt of three cent on that paper.

The plan of transferring the reſponſibility for debts of the ſeveral ſtates to the congreſs was adopted without long debates. No oppoſi-

tion was made to the funding of the foreign debt, nor even that of the domeſtic debt, but what ſhould be admitted into the latter, and the manner of redeeming it, occaſioned great diſputes. Thoſe who oppoſed the funding of the debts of the ſeveral ſtates argued, that the claims were almoſt obſolete; that neither the intereſt, nor any part of the principal had been paid; that they had fallen to an eighth of their original value; and that in all probability they would continue to fall till they ſhould be extinct. A large portion of theſe debts had been incurred for neceſſaries for the troops during the war, at a nominal price greatly above the value of the articles, owing to the ſcarcity of money in the hands of the congreſs, and the uncertainty of its future power of payment; and another conſiderable portion accrued from paper given to the military for pay. The perſons who originally held both theſe ſpecies of paper had ſold them at a very low rate, ſome being compelled to do ſo by their own neceſſities, and others having loſt all confidence in the paper. The preſent holders were ſpeculators, who had acquired them for little or nothing from thoſe who, by their real ſervices, were perſons truly entitled to the amount of the debts. The oppoſers of the plan therefore argued, that the diſcharge of thoſe debts in the hands of the

e preſent holders of that property, would be
injuſtice to the contractors and ſoldiers, to
hom they were in fact due; an inſult to the
ſtreſs that compelled them to transfer their
laims for very inferior compenſations, and an
pen protection given to public rapacity and job-
ng, whoſe ill effects were uniformly acknow-
dged.

The propoſition of the opponents of the ſecre-
ry's plan was, that debts verified by the certi-
ates of congreſs ſhould be paid at their original
minal value; but that the holders of ſuch cer-
icates ſhould receive no more than a portion
uivalent to the higheſt price they had borne
the market from the time of their purchaſe
them till the acceptance of the preſent con-
itution, and that the ſurplus ſhould be paid to
e original creditors of the ſtate.

The partizans of the ſecretary's plan appealed
the declarations of the old congreſs in the
cation of the titles to this ſpecies of debt.
hey had been given for claims of the original
ſſeſſors, or perſons whom they had repreſented;
e preſent holders had incurred the hazard of a
ll greater fall in the value of theſe certificates,
d even of their annihilation, a danger to which
e original poſſeſſors had preferred a loſs by the
e of them; the market was open, and the cer-

tificates ſold on the principle of other poſſeſſions, and the right of the preſent holders was not to be infringed without a public injuſtice. To theſe reaſonings it was added, that the difficulties and delays that would attend the plan of the other party would render it impracticable.

The two opinions were ſupported with a great deal of moderation; but with pertinacity and plauſibility on both ſides. Thoſe who contended for limiting the payment of the preſent holders of the certificates to the higheſt price they had borne in their poſſeſſion, and to pay the ſurplus to the original poſſeſſors, argued with moſt equity; for it was known that the greateſt bulk of the original poſſeſſors, moſt of whom were ſoldiers, had been driven to ſell their certificates, either by extreme diſtreſs, or by the artifices of jobbers to excite alarms for the validity of thoſe debts; and that the preſent poſſeſſors were ſpeculators, well informed of the intentions of leading men, and the real ſtate of things, and who diſburſed only inconſiderable ſums for thoſe certificates, the loſs of the whole of which would little affect their fortunes; and that the greater part of theſe were foreigners, who had entered into theſe ſpeculations for the purpoſes of plunder. The partizans of the plan that was adopted had reaſons of finance on their ſide, forming a morality by

no

o means equitable, but politic, and abſolutely eceſſary to the reſtoration of credit, on which bject the congreſs was immediately employed. nd it is to be obſerved, that the confidence of he holders of certificates in the government for ome liberal funding of the debt was ſuch, that his paper had riſen four hundred per cent, ſince he adoption of the new conſtitution.

The reſolution to which the congreſs came n the ſubject ſuddenly created immenſe forunes. Speculators bought up the paper from ne end of the United States to the other. At New York, where the congreſs then held its ſittings, its price roſe and fell daily, as the ſpeakers n one ſide or the other ſeemed to gain the advantage. Many members of both houſes entered nto this traffic. Mr. Hamilton, the author of he plan adopted by congreſs, was univerſally acquitted of this diſhonourable conduct, and univerſally received the tribute due to his integrity.

The plan of the ſecretary of the treaſury for he adoption of the debts of the ſeveral ſtates by he Union, was not finally accepted without ſome odifications, nor till after it had been once ejected. The partizans of this plan argued, that ne debts contracted by the ſeveral ſtates for eir particular defence, was, notwithſtanding, r the common cauſe, and was in reality the

debt of the Union—that the ſeveral ſtates would encounter greater difficulties in raiſing taxes to diſcharge their debts than the Union, the levying of various taxes being prohibited them by the conſtitution; that ſuch taxes as they could levy would only have a partial and inadequate effect, and in one ſtate might be in prejudice to the means employed by other ſtates for the ſame purpoſe, while the Union might employ uniform means throughout the whole ſtates, without claſhing of intereſts, and with a ſaving to the particular ſtates, and with more perfect ſecurity to the public creditors, who would all by that means be placed on an equal footing; that the offices eſtabliſhed by the Union in the ſeveral ſtates for the liquidation of the debt of the congreſs, might be charged with the liquidations of theſe debts, and a great ſaving made in that heavy but neceſſary expence; and laſtly, that this plan would tend to conſolidate the force of the federal government, by allying the creditors of the ſeveral ſtates to the intereſts of the Union.

Their opponents maintained, that theſe debts were neither known in their amount, nor their ſeveral kinds; that, previous to any diſcuſſion on the utility of the plan, the nature and value of theſe debts ſhould be aſcertained, and thoſe contracted for the defence of the ſeveral ſtates diſtinguiſhed

guiſhed from ſuch as were occaſioned by a neglect of levying the taxes, and a report made by the commiſſioners appointed for the purpoſe of ſtriking the balances of the ſums reſpectively due from the Union to the ſeveral ſtates, and from the ſtates to the Union; that from theſe balances would reſult the real debts of the ſeveral ſtates, which the Union might afterward, if it were found adviſeable, conſolidate with its own debts, which meaſure would otherwiſe be raſh, and without any knowledge of its extent and its operation; and that to augment the debt of the Union, by adding to it thoſe of the ſeveral ſtates, would depreſs the national credit, augment the paper in circulation, and cheriſh that ſpirit of public gambling, whoſe evil conſequences were already perceived and whoſe dangers were daily increaſing.

The partizans of the plan replied, that the national credit could never be firmly eſtabliſhed without the conſolidation of all the debts of the country; that all delay in the effecting ſuch conſolidation would intercept the benefits expected from the conſolidation of the proper debts of the congreſs, in the diminution of the intereſt of money, and the raiſing the value of the funds; and that returns of the balances between the ſeveral ſtates and the Union might be made with

land dollars was auth

It is to be obſerved
tion was not effected
among the deputies c
the intereſts of their
ſtates, compriſing Ne
debtors. Maſſachuſet
of dollars. In 1787, a
in that ſtate, of which
the cauſe, or at leaſt tl
was not willing again
by the levying new tax
if it had its own debt to
was therefore particular
tion of the plan. The
contrary, were all, with
Carolina, creditors of th
favourite

Virginia was the principal public creditor. On the other hand, the eaſtern ſtates had an intereſt in preſerving the ſeat of the government at New York; but this was not ſufficient to weigh with the intereſt they had in the conſolidation of the debts of the ſtate. Their deputies, therefore, made a compromiſe with thoſe of the ſouthern ſtates, agreeing to vote for the ſeat of the federal government being placed on the Potowmack, on condition of the others voting for the conſolidation of the debts. The ſtate of Pennſylvania, although among the debtors, was not embarraſſed with its debt, having ſufficient means of its extinction; but a promiſe was made to its deputies, that the provincial ſeat of the government ſhould be at Philadelphia for ten years, and they were not without hopes of preſerving it for a longer term, and therefore acceded to the ſecret treaty. Thus the plan of conſolidation paſſed.

It was provided, at the ſame time, that the ſums that appeared to be owing by the ſeveral ſtates ſhould be taken as ſuch by the Union, without previous examination, and ſhould be placed to the credit of ſuch ſtates in their accounts with the Union; and that the balance which ſhould appear, by the final accounts of the commiſſioners, due to any of the ſtates, ſhould be funded in their favour by the Union, which was to remain

five hundred and seventee
and eighty-four dollars;
other states, namely, N
Delaware, Maryland, Vir
lina, to the same sum.

Mr. GALLATIN, in a w
on the finances of the U
published in 1796, speaks
ner of this measure. "
amounted to the greatest
operation of this plan, four
siderable creditors of the U
has shewn, that this great
which the Union has ch
giving strength to the fed
occasioned more discontent
sure; not only by the im

neral belief, that the ſpeculations and intereſts of individuals had more influence in the adoption of the plan than any other conſideration. And although it may ſeem indifferent, whether the ums neceſſary to diſcharge theſe debts be levied the people by the federal government or by ſeveral ſtates, yet the difficulty the federal vernment finds in augmenting its revenues by excife, licenſes, &c.—the rapid progreſs which ividual ſtates have made for the extinction of ir reſpective debts, and the ſituation of the es whoſe debts were not adopted by the on, becauſe they were on the final account debtors, are ſufficient proofs, that a great part the additional debt which now reſts on the on would at this day have been extinguiſhed the reſources of the ſeveral ſtates, if it had been conſolidated with that of the Union."

This writer adds—"That, had the conſolidaof the debts of the ſeveral ſtates with thoſe the Union been poſtponed till the final ſettlent of accounts by the commiſſioners, the debt the federal government would have amounted no more than eleven millions ſix hundred and e thouſand two hundred and fifty-nine dols, inſtead of twenty-two millions four hunred and ninety-two thouſand eight hundred and ghty-five dollars, which were acknowledged and

The law that consolidates th
of debts, pledges the public
blishment of funds for the pa
granted on loans; and it sets a
ing to the Union, in the terri
to be sold, to create a sinking
tinction of the national debt.

A sum of a hundred and nine
dollars was due to foreign offic
the American army during the
destined to be paid out of th
Europe, and has been faithfully
as claims have been made, whic
to a hundred and twenty-three

Since the year 1790, the con
an office for the reduction of t
composed of the president of
chief-justice, the secretary of

llions of dollars, to pay certain ſums and their ereſts, which the government were engaged diſcharge that year. The bank of the United ites was authoriſed, by the ſame law, to fur- h this loan, or ſubſcribe to it in part. The ds already in exiſtence were received as ſub- ptions to the loan; the commiſſioners had a wer to ſell at their diſcretion, the ſeveral ſorts unds (three per cents, ſix per cents, or *deferred*) which they had in their hands, to diſcharge whole, or part of the ſums and intereſts that loan was meant to extinguiſh, provided that y did not ſell more than one half of ſuch ds at a price below par; they were alſo au- riſed to ſell the ſhares of the bank which be- ged to the Union. The new debt thus created this loan, the receipts for which bore an inte- of ſix per cent, was not to be redeemed till commencement of the year 1819.

The congreſs had incorporated the bank of the ited States; and that bank had afterwards anced to the Union two millions of dollars, which amount the Union had ſubſcribed in formation of its capital, and theſe two mil- ns were to be repaid in ten years, by equal pay- nts. The congreſs afterwards authoriſed that nk to advance the Union three millions more; l again, five millions, in 1796, as I have be-

fore

repayment of ſuch loans.

The debt of the U
amounted to ſeventy-tw
and thirteen thouſand t
four dollars; and in 1796
lions ſix hundred and nine
hundred and ten dollars.
creaſed by the ſum of ſi
thouſand one hundred an
though the office for the re
debt had extinguiſhed tw
dred and ſeven thouſand
one dollars, and although t
in that period enjoyed a
have been favoured with
uſually enable a ſtate to
finances.

A greater economy in th

nal debt if war or ſome great internal con-
on did not arreſt their progreſs. The na-
l debt, according to engagements made with
ublic creditors, and plans preſented to the
reſs and adopted by it, is to be entirely ex-
iſhed in 1823.

he office for the reduction of the public debt
in its creation, like all ſuch meaſures, the
t of raiſing the public credit, by a proſpect
e extinction of the debt. It was deſigned
e ſtrengthened by the eſtabliſhment of the
of the United States, which made part of
general ſyſtem of finance propoſed by the
tary of the treaſury. This bank was incor-
ed in 1791, with a capital of ten millions
llars, two millions of which were ſubſcribed
he United States, who were not, however,
elled to make good the ſubſcription at the
d impoſed on the other ſubſcribers. The
ining eight millions were furniſhed by the
ription of individuals; one-fourth part of
h was payable in ſpecie, and the other in
icates of debt. The commiſſioners for the
tion of the national debt employed a mil-
of dollars in the extinction of this paper.
certificates of debt amounting to ſeven
ns of dollars diſappeared in the firſt year.

RHODES HOUSE OXFORD

conſtitution of the l

1ſt. The incorpor
certain privileges, ti

2d. The power
ten millions of dollar

3d. The power
amount of fifteen m
or real eſtates, includ

4th. Of eſtabliſhin
ſuch aſſiſtant banks
expedient.

5th. The formati
the bank, conſiſting
directors, and a caſhi

6th. A prohibitior
but that properly bel
chaſe any part of the
than ſix per cent for

ı double the ſum exiſting in the coffers of bank.

th. A prohibition to lend, without an expreſs of the United States, more than a hundred ıſand dollars to the federal government, or e than fifty thouſand to any one of the ſtates, ɔ any foreign prince or power.

:h. An obligation to lay before the ſecretary ıe treaſury a ſtatement of the actual ſituation ıe bank, whenever he ſhould demand ſuch :ment, with a power given to that officer heck ſuch accounts with the books of the ɛ.

0th. A proviſion to make the notes of the ɛ legal payment, in all the offices of the ted States.

ıth. The pledge of the public faith, to eſta- ı no other bank in the United States, during term of the charter granted to this bank.

Vithout entering into an examination of the ıre of the ſecurity of ſhares in a bank, whoſe ınal capital ſhould be formed like that of the ɛ of the United States, and which, placed ıediately under the influence of government, ht, in times of neceſſity, be compelled, by a of congreſs, to furniſh the loans that cir- ſtances rendered neceſſary, I ſhall only ob-

without any new ſanc
preſent ſtate of the na
this circumſtance; wi
the loans would not ha
a greater economy wo
the expenditure of th
greſs, perceiving the
the public revenues, w
balance them by taxes
and which at preſent
a degree that would n
they been earlier com
—taxes which, howe
preſent ſuperſede the
the redemption of fo
redeemed at fixed peri
of the bank, and thoſe

oppoſition to many perſons who are eſteemed able financiers. I ſhall at preſent confine myſelf to the obſerving, that, although I am perſuaded of the real and important utility of banks, when their affairs are adminiſtered with prudence and equity, in aiding the efforts of commerce, induſtry, and agriculture, and adding by the credit to the wealth of a ſtate, and conſequently to its cauſes of proſperity; and although I even acknowledge that theſe advantages have been derived from banks by the United States, yet the miſchiefs of the ſyſtem on which banks are conducted appear to me greatly to exceed their benefits. The facility with which abuſes creep into theſe eſtabliſhments is ſo great, and theſe abuſes are ſo powerfully protected and encouraged, both by the neceſſities of governments and the rapacity of individuals, that it is almoſt impoſſible for the moſt upright of the perſons concerned in their management to exclude ſuch abuſes. Their evils are the greater in a country where banks are numerous, ſpecie ſcarce, and the deſire of accumulation the common deſire of the inhabitants. Inſtead of creating a currency double the amount of their real capital, banks create one ten times, and even twenty times greater; and the illuſion which ſucceeds the firſt moments of commercial

inaſmuch as economy,
nature of enterpriſes,
can be attended to. T
ing is upheld by an opir
being impoveriſhed by
medium a new cauſe of
a new activity given t
portunity given to indi
the gradual ſavings of
This theory is no bette
of ingenuity, employed
ſtate of finance. It te
bounds, that maſs of
morphoſed, in the eye
neceſſary aliment of pub
The moſt ordinary unde
diſcover, that there mu
yond which the debts of

e, increaſe the means of its expenditure? e is the government that, intoxicated with ſtem of indefinitely increaſing its debt, is ily haſtening the nation it directs to inevi- ruin? The period of reckoning muſt at laſt , when the people will not and cannot pay which are neither employed in the defence ıy other ſervice of the nation, but are raiſed y to pay intereſts of loans, which economy finances would have rendered unneceſſary; vhen things have attained this criſis, the is arrived which is the moſt dangerous to anquillity of the nation, the ſtability of its nment, and the happineſs of individuals.

e bank of the United States, being by its :r empowered to eſtabliſh aſſiſtant banks in ɔarts of the United States as it ſhould deem ient, has already eſtabliſhed four—one at York, one at Boſton, one at Baltimore, and : Charleſton; but the capitals of theſe banks, n in America by the name of *branch-banks*, ıt excluſive of its capital of ten millions of ɜ. The following is a ſtatement of the of the bank of the United States, on the)ecember 1796.

Debtor.	Dollars.	*Creditor.*	Dollars.
Capital -	10,000,000	In the ſix per cents -	3,524,35[illegible] I ½
Dutch loan	750,000	Diſcounted bills	2,080,64[illegible] 1
Sums belonging to the government of the United States* -	431,242	Due from the government of the United States	4,000,0[illegible]0
Sums belonging to individuals	873,238	Specie -	521,4[illegible] 5
Bank notes in circulation -	795,901		
Poſt notes† -	607,600		
Balance of 1796	232,873		
Intereſt on loans made to the government	210,677		
Profits reſerved in hand, after payment of the dividends -	,132,848		

The capitals of the ſeveral *branch-banks*, furniſhed by the bank of the United States, are as follow:

	Dollars.		Dollars.
New York -	1,200,000	Baltimore -	400,0[illegible]0
Boſton - -	700,000	Charleſton -	500,0[illegible]0

The particular accounts of the *branch-banks* make part of the general account of the bank of the United States. This bank erected a new building in 1797, in which it has tranſacted buſineſs ſince the 1ſt of July of the ſame year: the ground on which it ſtands coſt fourteen thou-

* Government keeps its caſh in the bank of the United States.

† Bills drawn on the *branch-banks*.

ſan[illegible]d

nd dollars; and the coſt of the building will ceed a hundred thouſand. The dividends of is bank are eight per cent; and its ſhares bear premium from fifteen to eighteen per cent. he following is a ſtatement of the preſent price the public funds.

Three per cents	-	50
Six per cents	-	82
Deferred ſtock	-	65

The public engagements are diſcharged in the nited States with the greateſt punctuality; and e loan granted by France was repaid before the riod of its being due, at the deſire of the French vernment.

The preſent revenues of the United States con- of the following articles:—1ſt, Duties on nage, and on the importation of foreign ar- les. 2d. Duties on ſpirituous liquors diſtilled the United States; on the manufacture of bacco; on refining of ſugar; on public ſales; the retailing of wine, and foreign ſpirituous uors; and on carriages. 3d. A profit on the ſtage of letters. And 4th, Dividends of ſhares longing to the government in the bank of the nited States.

The duties on tonnage are about three pence lfpenny per ton on American veſſels, and half lollar per ton on foreign veſſels.

The

The following is a table of the tonnage employed in the different ports of the United States during the laſt ſeven years.

American Tonnage.		*Foreign Tonnage.*	
In 1790,	Tons.		Tons.
Coaſting veſſels	113,181	Engliſh - -	228,63
Veſſels employed in		French - -	13,43
the fiſheries	26,522	Dutch - -	8,81
Veſſels employed in		Spaniſh - -	8,55
foreign trade	362,823	Daniſh, Pruſſian,	
		Hamburg, &c.	5,13
	502,526		
			264,56

Total of American and foreign tonnage for the ye 767,089.

In 1791,			
Coaſting veſſels	106,494	Engliſh - -	210,6
Veſſels employed in		French - -	8,9
the fiſheries	32,542	Other nations	18,8
Veſſels employed in			
foreign trade	363,854		238,4
	502,890		

Total for the year, 741,356.

In 1792,			
Coaſting veſſels	120,997	Engliſh - -	206,0
Veſſels employed in		French - -	24,3
the fiſheries	32,062	Other nations	13,8
Veſſels employed in			
foreign trade	414,629		244,2
	567,688		

Total for the year, 811,966.

In 1793,			
Coaſting veſſels	141,639	Engliſh - -	100,1
Veſſels employed in		French - -	45,2
the fiſheries	38,177	Other nations -	17,7
Veſſels employed in			
foreign trade	438,864		163,2
	618,680		

Total for the year, 781,906.

Ameri

erican Tonnage.		*Foreign Tonnage.*	
)4,	Tons.		Tons.
veſſels	192,686	Engliſh - -	37,058
mployed in		French - -	11,249
heries	27,260	Other nations	34,667
mployed in			
n trade	527,194		82,974
	747,140		

Total for the year, 830,114.

)5,			
veſſels	171,918		
mployed in			
heries	34,102	Engliſh, French, Other nations	I could not procure an exact ſtatement of the amount of each.
mployed in			
n trade	580,277		
	786,297		62,000

Total for the year, 848,297.

)6,			
veſſels	200,372	Engliſh - -	19,669
mployed in		French - -	2,055
heries	38,920	Daniſh - -	10,430
mployed in		Swediſh - -	5,560
n trade	675,046	Anſeatic Cities	4,987
		Ports of Italy -	758
	913,338	Spain - -	2,449
		Portugueſe - -	637
		Dutch - -	301
			47,846

Total for the year, 962,184.

quantity of tonnage in the preceding table reſpect to American veſſels, the quantity led from the ſeveral ports; and, with re- o foreign veſſels, that which entered the ports; therefore, as moſt of the veſſels return, we may take the total quantity of tonnage

value of the articles; and
Foreign articles, importe
ſubject, ſince the month o
cent more than when i
veſſels. The amount of
added to the duty on t
made by the ſecretary o
amount of theſe conſolid
1ſt of Auguſt 1789, to th
millions three hundred an
two hundred and ſixty-th
they yielded four millio
thirty-one thouſand and
1793, ſix millions one h
thouſand five hundred and
1794, ſix millions ſeven hu
thouſand nine hundred an
1795, ſeven millions nine

after the following deductions—firſt, drawbacks on foreign goods re-exported of the whole duty, except one per cent. Second, drawbacks on ſpirituous liquors diſtilled, ſugars refined, and tobacco manufactured in the ſtates, when theſe articles are exported to foreign countries. Third, bounties given to the fiſheries, which vary from a dollar and a half to two dollars and a half per ton, according to the ſize of the veſſel employed in them. There is alſo a bounty on every barrel of fiſh ſalted or ſmoked, of about four pence halfpenny. Fourth, the expence of collection of the duties, which amounts to about five per cent.

Fines for ſmuggling foreign articles into the ſtates, or attempts to defraud the revenue, are alſo thrown into the maſs of theſe receipts. But ſmuggling is far from conſiderable in the United States, the duties in general being moderate. It is however to be obſerved, that the produce of the duties on tea is decreaſed nearly half within the two laſt years, although the uſe of tea is far from being diminiſhed. The ſmuggling of this article, for it muſt be acknowledged to be ſuch, is attributed to the increaſe of the tax, which is from eighteen to thirty per cent for teas coming from China, and higher ſtill for thoſe imported from Europe; and alſo to the facility of ſecretly landing that article.

There

from the general account

The duties on ſome arti
augmented in the laſt ſeſſi
month of March 1797. '
liquors diſtilled in the U
impoſed in 1794. At th
pence halfpenny per gallo
made from molaſſes, and
on thoſe made from fruit
tion of the country. In 1
to ſix pence per gallon or
pence on the latter; but t
on liquors of inferior quali
of the firſt quality being 1
per gallon when made fr
pence halfpenny when ma
the country. This tax, ef

every gallon the ſtills employed could contain. The diſtillers generally preferred the firſt mode, becauſe they were uncertain of occupying their ſtills the whole year, and becauſe there was greater opportunity to elude the payment of the duties in that mode, the diſtilleries being ſcattered at great diſtances throughout the ſtates, and not very vigilantly watched by the officers of the exciſe. The public opinion being averſe to this tax, it never was univerſally collected. Many parts of ſome of the ſtates, and even entire ſtates, have refuſed to this day to ſubmit to this tax. Congreſs therefore, in the laſt ſeſſion, thought proper to deprive the diſtiller of the option the law formerly gave him as to the mode of paying the tax, and enjoined every diſtiller to pay a compoſition in proportion to the ſize of his ſtills. The diſtiller is, however, permitted to make the compoſition only for two weeks, or for any term between that and ſix months; the compoſition for two weeks is three pence halfpenny per gallon, for ſix months two ſhillings and one penny halfpenny per gallon, and the compoſitions between theſe two terms are in the ſame proportion, giving the advantage to thoſe who ſubſcribe for the longer term. By this regulation the number of exciſemen is diminiſhed, the receipt is more productive, and the inquiſition attached to that

that ſpecies of tax is narrowed as much as poſſible. The tax is, notwithſtanding, a burthen on the agriculture and induſtry of the country, and upon a branch of its induſtry calculated to diminiſh the employment of foreign induſtry and the conſumption of foreign produce.

The diſtilleries that make ſpirituous liquors from molaſſes being chiefly in ſea ports, and but few in number, it is not eaſy to elude the duty. Mr. GALLATIN, in his examination of the receipts and expences of collection of the various taxes of the United States, calculates the expence of collection on ſpirituous liquors diſtilled from the produce of the country to amount to nearly thirty-four per cent, while thoſe on ſpirituous liquors diſtilled from molaſſes, known in America by the name of continental rum, amount only to fourteen and a half per cent.

The quantity of molaſſes imported into the United States for diſtillation amounted, in the years 1790 and 1791, on an average of the two years, to ſix millions ſix hundred and ſixty thouſand gallons per annum. In 1796, it amounted only to three millions ſix hundred and ninety-ſix thouſand nine hundred and ſix gallons.

The joint net produce of the duties on theſe two ſorts of ſpirituous liquors in the laſt ſix months of 1791, was one hundred and ſixty-

ır thouſand five hundred and ninety-ſeven dol-
s; in 1792, four hundred and forty-ſix thou-
d four hundred and eighty-three dollars; in
93, five hundred and thirty-nine thouſand
ıe hundred and ſeventy-five dollars; in 1794,
·ee hundred fifty-three thouſand two hundred
d twenty-five dollars; in 1795, one hundred
d ninety-nine thouſand dollars; and 1796, two
ndred and thirty-eight thouſand dollars.

It is neceſſary to obſerve here, that the im-
tation of foreign ſpirituous liquors conſiderably
creaſed from the year 1790 to the year 1795.
1790, it amounted to three millions ſix hun-
d ſeventy-eight thouſand one hundred and
ety-nine gallons; and in 1794, to five mil-
ıs ſix hundred and ninety-nine thouſand three
ndred and ſixty-nine gallons.

The importation of wine, excluſive of Madeira,
1790, amounted to ſix hundred ſeven thouſand
en hundred and ſixty-one gallons; and in
)5, to four millions three hundred and thirty-
thouſand and ſeventy-ſix gallons. The im-
tation of ale and porter in 1790, amounted to
enty thouſand five hundred and ſixty-four gal-
s; and in 1794, to three hundred and thirty-
thouſand three hundred and fifty-eight gal-
s.

The great increaſe in theſe importations is in

that ſpecies of tax is nar[illegible] preſent war, which has
The tax is, notwith[illegible]ce of the United States;
agriculture and ind[illegible]nat a ſmall portion of theſe
a branch of its in[illegible]rted from America, part of the
employment o[illegible]ſcribed to other cauſes—one of
ſumption of [illegible]great decreaſe in the importation of

The dif[illegible] the quantity imported in 1795 being
from mo[illegible] than half the importation of that article
few in [illegible], and the ſpirituous liquors diſtilled from
Mr. [illegible] in the United States was reduced from
cei[illegible] millions to one million of gallons, between
t[illegible] the year 1790 and the year 1795—another cauſe
is the riſe in the price of grain, which has been ſo great, that the diſtilleries that uſe that article have been ſcarcely able to maintain their ground. The following table will put this matter out of queſtion.

Duties paid for the Importation of Wines, ſpirituous Liquors, and malt Liquors, into the United States, during the Years 1793, 1794, *and* 1795; *and the Drawbacks for the Re-exportation of the ſame Articles, during the ſame Period.*

Years—	1793.		1794.		1795.	
	Duties.	Drawba.	Duties.	Drawba.	Duties.	Drawba.
Madeira wines	121,752	4,692	166,623	14,258	196,842	5,952
Other wines	2[illegible],910	4,235	233,460	4,012	464,893	11,433
Spirituous liquors	1,034,564	31,320	1,618,364	38,117	1,492,492	59,182
Ale, porter, &c.	22,572		25,961	165	29,575	285

The drawbacks for the exportation of ſpirituous liquors diſtilled in the ſtates, are a halfpenny per gallon for thoſe made from the produce of the

[illegible]try; and two pence per gallon for thoſe [illegible] molaſſes, which difference is a com- [illegible] for the duties paid on the importation [illegible]olaſſes into the ſtates.

The law that impoſes theſe taxes was paſſed in March 1791; and their produce is appropriated to the payment of the intereſts and capital of loans made and to be made for the extinction of the national debt; and it is provided, that theſe taxes ſhall be continued to be levied till that event takes place.

The duties on the importation of molaſſes was increaſed one halfpenny per gallon in the ſeſſion before laſt; and the drawback for the exportation of continental rum increaſed in the ſame proportion.

The mode of collecting the duties on manufactured tobacco has undergone ſeveral alterations ſince its eſtabliſhment, which was in 1794. At firſt the duty was laid on the article at the rate of four pence halfpenny per pound, but the ſmallneſs of the receipts being attributed to frauds from the difficulty of knowing the quantity manufactured, the congreſs laid the tax on the mills, it being varied from one hundred and forty to two hundred and forty dollars, according to the ſize and kind of mill; and the produce of this tax amounts now to more than three times the

part to be aſcribed to the preſent war, which has increaſed the commerce of the United States; but if we conſider that a ſmall portion of theſe articles is re-exported from America, part of the encreaſe will be aſcribed to other cauſes—one of which is, a great decreaſe in the importation of molaſſes; the quantity imported in 1795 being no more than half the importation of that article in 1790, and the ſpirituous liquors diſtilled from molaſſes in the United States was reduced from two millions to one million of gallons, between the year 1790 and the year 1795—another cauſe is the riſe in the price of grain, which has been ſo great, that the diſtilleries that uſe that article have been ſcarcely able to maintain their ground. The following table will put this matter out of queſtion.

Duties paid for the Importation of Wines, ſpirituous Liquors, and malt Liquors, into the United States, during the Years 1793, 1794, *and* 1795; *and the Drawbacks for the Re-exportation of the ſame Articles, during the ſame Period.*

Years—	1793.		1794.		1795.	
	Duties.	Drawba.	Duties.	Drawba.	Duties.	Drawba.
Madeira wines	121,752	4,692	166,623	14,258	196,842	5,952
Other wines	213,910	4,235	233,460	4,012	464,893	11,433
Spirituous liquors	1,034,564	31,320	1,618,364	38,117	1,492,492	59,182
Ale, porter, &c.	22,972		25,961	165	29,375	288

The drawbacks for the exportation of ſpirituous liquors diſtilled in the ſtates, are a halfpenny per gallon for thoſe made from the produce of the

the country; and two pence per gallon for thoſe made from molaſſes, which difference is a compenſation for the duties paid on the importation of molaſſes into the ſtates.

The law that impoſes theſe taxes was paſſed in March 1791; and their produce is appropriated to the payment of the intereſts and capital of loans made and to be made for the extinction of the national debt; and it is provided, that theſe taxes ſhall be continued to be levied till that event takes place.

The duties on the importation of molaſſes was increaſed one halfpenny per gallon in the ſeſſion before laſt; and the drawback for the exportation of continental rum increaſed in the ſame proportion.

The mode of collecting the duties on manufactured tobacco has undergone ſeveral alterations ſince its eſtabliſhment, which was in 1794. At firſt the duty was laid on the article at the rate of four pence halfpenny per pound, but the ſmallneſs of the receipts being attributed to frauds from the difficulty of knowing the quantity manufactured, the congreſs laid the tax on the mills, it being varied from one hundred and forty to two hundred and forty dollars, according to the ſize and kind of mill; and the produce of this tax amounts now to more than three times the

former receipts. The drawback, however, of three pence halfpeny per pound on the exportation of that article having exceeded the produce of the tax, it was plain there was immenſe fraud in theſe exports; and the legiſlature entirely ſuſpended that tax for one year, in the ſeſſion of 1796. In the laſt ſeſſion but one they re-eſtabliſhed the tax; but its produce, which ſhould it even continue to exiſt, will never be conſiderable, cannot at preſent be placed on the ſide of the receipts of the revenue.

The law which laid a duty on the refining of ſugars in the United States, paſſed in the beginning of 1794; but the duty did not take place till the 1ſt of October in the ſame year. It is one penny per pound on the ſugar, when it is refined; and a drawback is allowed of two pence halfpenny per pound when it is exported, the additional one penny halfpenny being the amount of the duty impoſed on raw ſugars. The ſame law, with a view to encourage this branch of American commerce, impoſes a duty of two pence per pound on foreign refined ſugars imported into the ſtates, and no drawback is allowed on the re-exportation of ſuch ſugars. An addition of a farthing per pound has been lately laid on the importation of raw ſugars, and an additional halfpenny per pound allowed for the exportation

exportation of raw ſugars refined in the ſtates. In 1795, this duty produced thirty-one thouſand nine hundred and fifteen dollars; and in 1796, thirty-eight thouſand dollars—the expences of collections which amount to five per cent, being deducted.

The law impoſing a duty on public ſales alſo paſſed in 1794. This duty varies from a quarter of a dollar to half a dollar on effects ſold to the amount of a hundred dollars; in 1795 it produced thirty thouſand four hundred and fifteen dollars; in 1796, thirty-three thouſand ſix hundred and forty-five dollars—the expences of collection, which amount to two and a half per cent, being deducted. Notwithſtanding the proviſions made by the law for the payment of this duty, the integrity of the auctioneers, who are obliged to take out a licence, is its only guarantee.

The tax on retailers of wine and ſpirituous liquors was alſo impoſed by a law of 1794; it is five dollars per annum for every retailer of wine in leſs quantities than thirty gallons, and of ſpirituous liquors in leſs quantities than twenty gallons. Public houſes are exempt from this tax. In 1795 it produced fifty-three thouſand five hundred and forty-ſeven dollars; and in 1796, more than fifty-eight thouſand dollars—inde-

pendent of the expences of collection, which are two and a half per cent.

The duty on carriages was alſo firſt impoſed in the ſame year; it is from two to fifteen dollars per annum on each carriage, according to its kind; in 1795 it produced forty-one thouſand four hundred and twenty-one dollars; and in 1796, fifty-three thouſand two hundred dollars. The expences of collection amount to five per cent.

In 1796 a cauſe was determined in the ſupreme court of the United States, on a queſtion ariſing out of this tax. The conſtitution ſays—*that no capitation tax, nor direct tax, ſhall be impoſed by congreſs, except ſuch as may be impoſed on the different ſtates in proportion to their federal number.* A perſon reſiding in Maryland refuſed to pay the tax on carriages, on the ground that it was a *direct tax*, becauſe it was levied directly on the article in the poſſeſſion of the conſumer; whereas to be indirect, it ought to be laid on the perſons dealing in that article. The counſel for the perſon appealing from the tax were Mr. INGOLSON, attorney-general of the ſtate of Pennſylvania, and Mr. CAMPBELL, a barriſter of Virginia; and the counſel for the government were, Mr. HAMILTON, and Mr. LEE, attorney-general of the United States The latter gentlemen maintained,

tained, that the tax was indirect, inaſmuch as it was levied upon an article of the appellant's expenditure, and not on his revenue.

The term *direct*, uſed as it is in the paſſage of the conſtitution above cited, is ſo vague, and the writers on this ſubject have given the term ſuch oppoſite interpretations, that the arguments on both ſides were allowed to be of equal force. The ſupreme court, being empowered by the conſtitution to determine upon principles of equity as well as law, in all caſes reſulting from different conſtructions of the conſtitution or the laws, gave judgment in favour of the tax, declaring the tax on carriages to be an indirect tax; and it was certainly reaſonable, in the great doubt the judges muſt feel on this nice queſtion, they ſhould be determined by the neceſſity of making this branch of the revenue productive, eſpecially as the tax affects only an article of luxury.

The five laſt of theſe taxes were impoſed by laws that paſſed nearly at the ſame period, and are to ceaſe in Auguſt 1801.

It is ſaid that the taxes on public ſales, and on retailers of wine and ſpirituous liquors, would be diſplaced with advantage to the country by a ſmall increaſe of the duties on importation, and on wine, and on the diſtilleries. It is maintained

that the receipt would be greater, would be without additional coſt, would be leſs vexatious, and would, notwithſtanding, affect the perſons who pay the two taxes objected to.

Theſe five taxes are known by the name of *the five new taxes*, and are placed under the ſame heads in the returns of the ſecretary of the treaſury.

The poſt office is in the hands of the government, and its profits form a branch of the revenue. It was in 1794 the laſt law was paſſed relative to the adminiſtration of this department. From the 1ſt of October 1789, to the 30th of June 1791, the revenue produced by the poſt office amounted to four thouſand one hundred and eighty-two dollars, from the 1ſt of July 1791, to the 31ſt of December 1792, to ſixteen thouſand four hundred and one dollars; for the whole of the year 1793, to twenty-nine thouſand ſeven hundred and twenty-two dollars for 1794, to thirty-three thouſand ſeven hundred and twenty-eight dollars; for 1795, to thirty-eight thouſand ſeven hundred and fifty-five dollars; and for 1796, to ſeventy-two thouſand nine hundred and nine dollars. This branch of the revenue is ſtill increaſing; but the government, prudently extending the benefits of the poſt to places at preſent very little inhabited, the receipt in ſuch places does

›es not even pay the expences of conveying the tters to and from them.

Letters are carried here, as in England, in ›aches or diligences, which are at the ſame me public carriages; ſo that the government ıys leſs for the conveyance of the letters. In ads where ſtage-coaches are not eſtabliſhed, the tters are conveyed on horſeback.

The price of letters is three pence halfpenny · a diſtance of thirty miles, and one and three nce for a diſtance of four hundred and fifty les. Double letters, and covers encloſing more ın one letter, pay at the ſame rate for every ter. Packets weighing one ounce pay the price four letters. Letters coming from abroad, ı put into the poſt office at the port where : veſſel lands, pay two pence over and above : poſtage, if ſent to any other part of the United ıtes.

The number of ſhares of the bank of the ıited States belonging to the federal govern-:nt was five thouſand, whoſe dividends pro-ced a hundred and ſixty thouſand dollars half ırly. Two thouſand two hundred and forty re ſold during the laſt ſix months of 1796, vards the diſcharge of loans, whoſe period of ›ayment was arrived. The return of the ſe-tary of the treaſury makes the amount of the dividends

never exceeded ſixteen hu
1796 was no more than
ſixty.

The return of the ſecr
alſo contains the receipts, f
coin of the United States;
that eſtabliſhment are plac
and greatly exceed the rece

The produce of all the d
given the detail, amounte
millions one hundred and
and one dollars. The follc
of their reſpective produce

Tonnage and imports	
Diſtilleries	-
Refining of ſugars	-

	Dollars.
Brought forward	6,988,832
ffice - - -	72,909
ends on the ſhares of the bank	125,000
ts - - -	1,260
	7,188,001*

hough it is probable that, at the concluſion
e preſent war, the importation of the pro-
of the Weſt India iſlands, deſtined for re-
tation, will be reduced, and conſequently
uties on tonnage diminiſhed, it is neverthe-
be expected that the total amount of the
ue will not be leſs, but that the encreaſe of
ation will add to the importation a quan-
t leaſt equal to what it will loſe by other
mſtances. But in the ſtatement already
of the ſituation of the finances of the
d States, it appears that the revenues fall
of the expenditure, and that according to
oweſt eſtimation, it will require an annual
ientation of the revenues to balance the ex-
iture of nearly two millions of dollars—that

* he ſum of 7,188,001 dollars is the actual receipt of the
796; but the ſecretary of the treaſury and the com-
e of finances in the houſe of repreſentatives, compute
nnual revenue at no more than 6,200,600 dollars.

is

is to ſay, if even the preſent duties do not fall off in their produce, and a war with an European power might reduce them almoſt to nothing. New ſources of revenue muſt therefore be explored, as well as rigid economy practiſed; and no doubt the aid of the latter would be conſiderable, if it was the reſult of an enlightened and comprehenſive ſyſtem.

The congreſs, in the ſeſſion which ended in the month of March laſt, laid new duties, as I have before obſerved, on the importation of raw ſugars, bohea teas, molaſſes, cottons, ſugar-candy, and cocoa, with an addition of ten per cent on all theſe articles when imported in foreign veſſels. It does not appear that theſe new duties are calculated to produce more than one hundred and thirty thouſand dollars, and they may be expected to fall ſhort of that ſum; for it is well known that the increaſe of this ſort of taxes at once diminiſhes conſumption, and gives encouragement to ſmuggling. A duty on ſtamps, which was calculated to produce two hundred thouſand dollars, was impoſed in the laſt ſeſſion, and a loan of eight hundred thouſand dollars authorized.

In the ſeſſion before the laſt, warm debates aroſe on a propoſition for laying a direct tax upon lands. Independent of the neceſſity there is at preſent of augmenting the revenues of the United

States,

es, nothing is more evident than the propriety dopting a mode of taxation which reſts upon l foundations, whoſe produce is capable of ıg extended according to the demands of the e, and is independent of the fluctuations to ch merchandize is ſubject; and no tax poſ- :s theſe qualities in the ſame degree as a tax land. The ſeſſion, however, paſſed away hout any thing being done in this important ject.

To judge of the obſtacles to which ſuch a eme would be ſubject, it is neceſſary to take ew of the direct taxes which at preſent exiſt America. The ſecretary of the treaſury, in a ort made to the houſe of repreſentatives, at cloſe of the year 1796, on the practicability raiſing a direct tax throughout the extent of United States, gives the following ſtatement the different modes of levying taxes in uſe in ſeveral ſtates:

"1ſt. A uniform capitation tax, or a direct on perſons, without diſcrimination of their perty, profeſſion, or employment, is impoſed the ſtates of Vermont, New Hampſhire, Maſ- huſetts, Rhode Iſland, Connecticut, North rolina, and Georgia.

"The amount of theſe taxes in Vermont and orgia is not known. In the five other ſtates it

it is from two-ninths to four-ninths of the total produce of the taxes of thoſe ſtates.

" In none of the other ſtates is this ſpecies of tax in uſe; for the taxes on profeſſions, on certain claſſes of people, and on ſlaves, cannot be deemed of that kind.

" 2d. In the ſtates of Vermont, New Hampſhire, Maſſachuſetts, Connecticut, New Jerſey, Pennſylvania, and Kentucky, horſes and cattle are taxed, but with variations and exceptions. In Virginia horſes only are taxed. In the ſtates of Rhode Iſland, New York, Delaware, and Maryland, capitals and farms are compriſed in the general computation of taxable property; in other ſtates theſe are not ſubject to any tax.

" 3d. In the ſtates of New York, Rhode Iſland, Delaware, and Maryland, taxes are impoſed on the general maſs of property, real or perſonal, with particular exceptions in each of theſe ſtates; in the other ſtates, taxes are impoſed only upon ſpecific articles of property.

" 4th. In all the ſtates, excepting Vermont and Delaware, land is taxed, compriſing the lands unincloſed and uncultivated; and there is reaſon to believe that the ſame meaſure will be adopted in the two latter ſtates.

" In North Carolina lands are taxed by the quantity, without regard to their nature or ſpecies of

of culture. In Kentucky they are divided into three claſſes, according to their quality, but each claſs is taxed uniformly. In South Carolina and Georgia the land is taxed uniformly by diſtricts, cultivated or otherwiſe. In Virginia it is taxed according to a permanent computation. In Maryland and New Jerſey the relative value of the lands in the different counties and diſtricts is determined by the law; and in theſe diſtricts the land is taxed according to its value, never exceeding a certain rate. In Pennſylvania the land is taxed according to a valuation made every three years. In Connecticut all the lands, with the exception of ſome in two of the counties, are taxed according to the nature of their culture, or the kind of ſtate they are in, and that uniformly, without regard to their reſpective value. In Maſſachuſetts and New Hampſhire land is taxed according to its produce, or the annual rent or profit it is ſuppoſed to bring. In the ſtate of Vermont lands incloſed and cultivated, with ſome exceptions, are taxed uniformly, without regard to their value or produce.

"5th. Capitals employed in commerce or manufacture are taxed in different ſtates according to the principles of each ſtate, but in ſome ſtates they are not taxed.

"6th. Taxes at the diſcretion of the aſſeſſors on

on the computed property or revenues of individuals, are permitted in different degrees and modifications in ſome of the ſtates; in others, all the taxes are impoſed upon preciſe objects, and at a certain rate."

This ſketch may give an idea of the difficulties which the Union would have to encounter, as well as the greater part of the individual ſtates, in laying a tax on land with equity and with ſteadineſs in its collection. The impoſition of it would give offence, like all new taxes, eſpecially of a direct nature; but more eſpecially among a people accuſtomed to pay very little in taxes. Different ſtates having different modes of taxing the land, and ſome having no territorial impoſition, the legiſlature of the Union is placed between theſe two difficulties—either to adopt for its collection in each ſtate accuſtomed to the tax the mode eſtabliſhed in that ſtate, and to eſtabliſh a new mode for thoſe ſtates which at preſent have no ſuch tax, which would make the tax bear unequally; or to eſtabliſh a uniform mode for all the ſtates, which being contrary to the habits and prejudices of many of them, would add to its unpopularity, and render its produce ſtill more uncertain. To which difficulties it is to be added, that the tax being deſtined to the ſervices of the general government, muſt be collected

cted by the officers of the Union, which
e of collection would be attended with great
nce. The committee of finances in the houſe
preſentatives, who laid before the houſe the
oſition for this tax, eſtimates the expences of
ction at twenty-ſeven and a half per cent.

is to be obſerved, that the popular party,
is to ſay, the *anti-federaliſts*, in the houſe,
their ſupport to the meaſure, perceiving
the eſtabliſhment of a direct tax whoſe
ht ſhould be immediately felt by every citi-
of the United States, would probably furniſh
: check on the diſpoſition they aſcribe to the
rnment of ſquandering money in uſeleſs ex-
es. The *federaliſts* oppoſed the plan, and
aps were not uninfluenced by the ſame rea-

All the adherents, however, of the re-
ive parties did not vote with their leaders on
occaſion. Many members of the houſe
guided by their own opinions of the tax;
thoſe opinions, which, no doubt flowed
:ipally from a regard to the public welfare,
in ſome inſtances aſcribed to private conſi-
:ions, according to the circumſtances of the
ns voting.

:fore I conclude this article on the finances
ıe United States, I cannot forbear to touch
point, connected with the opinion I have al-

ready expreſſed—that the ſtates in their genera legiſlation are rather occupied with the means o forcing themſelves into the rank of great and powerful nations than thoſe of conſolidating their ſtrength and increaſing their real power. Perhaps this error in their policy is the natural reſult of the combination of circumſtances which ſurround them; but whatever be the cauſe, it retards their progreſs as a nation, which can be ſecured only by their effectual independence. I have in view chiefly the duties on articles of importation, which I think were not calculated for the ſituation in which America was at the time of their being eſtabliſhed, nor are politic in her preſent ſituation; and their ill effects are, I believe, already evident. If we look, without prejudice and with ſufficient reflection, at the nature of thoſe duties, we ſee they are rather contrived to increaſe the revenues of the general government—no doubt a legitimate object of the taxes---than to add to the real welfare, or to cultivate the morals of the people, and conſequently to add to the ſecurity of the independence of the Union—objects ſurely not leſs neceſſary than a tax. The ſyſtem of theſe taxes is evidently deſigned to give encouragement to the commerce and navigation of the United States; and for that object merely it is combined with

foreſight.

oreſight. But commerce is only a ſecondary ob-
ect in an extenſive continental nation, abound-
ng with uncultivated lands. The more im-
ortant objects of its attention are—the cultiva-
ion of its lands, the increaſe of its own raw pro-
uce, and the eſtabliſhment of manufactures, to
ake it independent of other nations for all the
rticles of the firſt neceſſity. Commerce is no
nore than the means of exchanging a ſurplus of
roduce for articles that a nation cannot produce
r manufacture. If it proceeds beyond that
oint, eſpecially in a nation in its infancy, it col-
ects in the places where it is carried on, the
population which would otherwiſe ſpread gene-
ally, and which ought to be employed in making
he country generally productive; while it tends
o fill the country with foreign goods, and for a
ong time retards the eſtabliſhment of manufac-
ures at home. Fortunes may be made by indi-
iduals in this courſe; but it is a courſe that im-
edes the progreſs of a nation to independence
nd proſperity. The duties on importation in
he United States appear to me to place them in
his ſituation. They are no doubt very high; but
s there are few manufactures in the United
States, the duties do not at all prevent the intro-
duction of foreign merchandiſe, which turns all
he diſpoſable labour, or the greater part of it, to

ment of manufactures, which are attend
difficulties and hazard, even in countrie
labour is cheap. The money of the Unite
and the produce of their lands, enriches
nations, eſpecially England, with whoſ
commerce is the moſt conſiderable, and
to whom it is almoſt wholly confined.
real tax paid by America to England.
this money, indeed, remains in the hand
American merchants, and conſequently
to the cultivator of the lands, but the
part enriches a foreign country.

The reader will be enabled to judge
truth of theſe obſervations by the followi
parative view of the amount of the imp
of the produce of the United States into E
and the importation of Engliſh merchan
the United States, preſented in 1796, to t

Imports of the ſeveral United States into England.

States.	Years. 1792.	1793.	1794.	1795.
	£. ſterling.	£.	£.	£.
New England	101,616	88,701	40,401	154,013
New York	156,769	149,975	92,947	165,864
Pennſylvania	42,620	168,798	35,809	485,310
Maryland	118,490	102,198	35,388	78,741
Virginia	309,482	262,681	294,219	189,467
North Carolina	44,656	28,000	8,012	19,340
South Carolina	219,839	167,625	104,055	230,849
Georgia	45,232	36,059	14,898	28,548
	1,038,707	904,040	625,733	1,352,136

Imports of England into the several United States.

States.	Years. 1792.	1793.	1794.	1795.
	£. sterling.	£.	£.	£.
New England	614,363	435,825	517,445	672,337
New York	834,041	763,980	1,021,997	1,346,634
Pennsylvania	781,074	855,206	768,832	1,307,736
Maryland	505,119	547,583	640,129	656,148
Virginia	846,517	549,032	662,160	771,487
North Carolina	38,157	25,512	9,293	15,768
South Carolina	575,266	311,274	227,588	570,429
Georgia	76,877	26,260	12,423	13,573
	4,271,418	3,514,681	3,859,871	5,254,114

MMERCE OF THE UNITED STATES, EXPORTATION, TONNAGE, &c.

The preceding article gives a good idea of the nmerce of the United States, as far as a judgnt can be formed from the entries made in cuſtom-houſe books.

Another way of judging of the advantage of a nmercial intercourſe between two ſtates, is value of bills of exchange. Thoſe of the ited States drawn upon London, at ſixty days ht, have always been at two per cent at leaſt ve par, except in the month of November 92 only, when they were at par; and ſince y have been at ſix, and even as much as nine cent above par.

The balance of trade may be ſomewhat in faar of the United States in their dealings with er nations; but that is a very inſufficient mpenſation for the diſadvantage they labour der in their commercial intercourſe with Engd, and that ſolely on account of the manutured articles which they take from that untry.

This ſyſtem, ſo ruinous to the fortunes of the nerican people, is ſtill more prejudicial to its orals. The merchant in the ports of America, o receives manufactured goods from abroad,

naturally endeavours to increaſe the conſumption of them, ſince it increaſes his profit. He therefore diffuſes them in the interior, and as far as he can hope to find a ſale; and a taſte for foreign commodities accompanies their introduction into the moſt diſtant provinces.

There is no point of the United States, however remote, even in the woods, in which one ſtore, and frequently more, may not be found. There are eſtabliſhed warehouſes for foreign goods, which are emptied and filled again twice in the year, and of which the proprietors make a rapid fortune.

The home manufactures do not ſuffice alone to ſatisfy the taſte for luxury, which is inſpired by the ſight of articles more elegant, more ſhowy, and more in faſhion in the great towns.

A woman, or a young lad, would be aſhamed to appear on a Sunday at church, without a gown, a waiſtcoat, or a hat, manufactured in Europe, for which they pay as much as ſixty per cent dearer than in the ſhops of Philadelphia or New York.

A taſte for luxury leads to expenſive habits, and conſequently to imprudence. It is therefore an obſtacle to the complete happineſs which this nation ſeems deſtined by nature to enjoy. The introduction of theſe foreign commodities into the

the back-ſettlements may be compared to the introduction of rum and whiſky among the Indians. The motive is the ſame, and produces the ſame effects.

The abundant importation of merchandiſe manufactured in England into the United States, naturally proceeds from thoſe ſtates having been habituated, while Engliſh colonies, to receive them from the mother country, of which it was the intereſt to keep its manufactories conſtantly at work, and which, from its being the ſeat of power, poſſeſſed all the means of forcing that importation.

It may be eaſily conceived that, after the revolution, the opulent inhabitants of the American cities, muſt naturally have retained their taſte for Engliſh ſtuffs and furniture, and the habit of uſing them; and that it was the intereſt of the Engliſh merchants to encourage that habit; and this it was the more eaſy for them to do, as the old American houſes having been almoſt all diſperſed by the revolution, the American merchants were in general little elſe at that time than the agents of Engliſh houſes. This ſtate of things is then what it could not fail to be, ſince the legiſlature has oppoſed no obſtacle to the prevalence of habit and individual intereſt.

With more wiſdom and foreſight, it ſeems that

that the government of the United States would have prohibited all articles of luxury manufactured abroad, or at leaſt would have taxed them as high as circumſtances would have permitted, without giving too great encouragement to ſmuggling.

Public ſpirit effectually prohibited them, during the revolution; and yet every one was then clothed, although many hands were taken away from the loom by military ſervice, and by the uneaſineſs and misfortunes always attendant upon war; and the population is now nearly double what it then was. Neceſſity would immediately have extended domeſtic manufactories, and would have led to the ſpeedy eſtabliſhment of national ones.

At the outſet their productions would have been of a coarſe quality. People too nice to be contented with them, might then have procured foreign merchandize, by paying double or treble their real value; but ninety-nine out of a hundred of the inhabitants would ſoon have accuſtomed themſelves to the manufactures of the country, ſince it would not have been eaſy for them to procure the produce of other peoples' labour. The home manufactories would conſequently have made a rapid advance towards perfection.

Navigation

Navigation employing fewer hands, agriculture would have had more at its diſpoſal. The increaſe of cattle, now very ſcarce in America, would have been one of the conſequences of keeping up the national, domeſtic, and other manufactures.

The Engliſh, French, and other artiſans, now working in Europe upon the merchandize exported to America, would have brought their induſtry into the United States, where they would have obtained a more comfortable livelihood.

The United States would have reaſon to fear, that the prohibition of foreign merchandize in their ports would have prevented their own produce from finding an outlet. The productions of the United States are articles of the firſt neceſſity; and ſeveral of them are to be found only within their territory.

As to their navigation, their fiſheries alone would have been a nurſery for more ſeamen than they will ſoon have occaſion for, it is to be hoped, in order to man their veſſels of war; and their commerce would not have been therefore annihilated. No doubt, it would have been leſs brilliant than we have ſeen it for ſome years, but it would have been more ſolid.

America would have had leſs credit abroad; but that credit is her ruin. She would have had

had leſs fictitious riches; but would have poſſeſſed more real wealth. Fewer emigrants from other countries would have come to her with a view of making fortunes; but ſhe would have received a much greater proportion of the laborious claſſes of the community. Thoſe fortunes which give ſuch fallacious indications of proſperity, are all made at the expence of America; they carry away the money, and leave there nothing but European habits, I had almoſt ſaid vices.

The real balance of trade would have been in her favour; and it has been ſeen how much it is againſt her. She would have had fewer ſpeculations and ſpeculators, but better morals; a leſs ſplendid diſplay of luxury, but more republican inſtitutions. The intercourſe with foreign nations would have been leſs expenſive; but finding within herſelf the means of ſupplying all her wants, ſhe would have been more independent. In a word, ſhe would have acquired every year an increaſe of ſubſtantial *enbonpoint*; whereas, that on which ſhe boaſts, and on which ſhe is congratulated, is nothing but a bloated appearance of corpulence.

No doubt the cuſtomhouſe would have produced leſs to the national treaſury, but direct taxes would eaſily have ſupplied the deficiency; and

and if the United States had followed this ſyſtem from the time of the revolution, their own induſtry would have been almoſt adequate to their wants; whereas at preſent they cannot do without the aſſiſtance of foreigners, except in the manufacturing of hats and leather, of which the raw materials are the produce of their own country.

They are dependent; and that dependence which ariſes from their wants, and which will always increaſe in proportion as luxury, already at a great height in America, ſhall be carried higher ſtill, may have an influence upon the political determinations of the United States; and may lead them into great errors, and to the adoption of meaſures ſooner or later prejudicial to their intereſt.

Several manufactories of ſail-cloth have been eſtabliſhed in the United States with tolerable ſucceſs, but have been carried to no great extent. Every year alſo ſome ſpinning eſtabliſhments, and even cotton manufactories, are attempted to be ſet on foot; but the following year they are ſure to fall; for no other reaſon than the high price of labour, which is itſelf a conſequence of the general ſyſtem of taxation.

I have ſpoken of the exports of the different ſtates of the federal union, in proportion as my travels

the congreſs by the ſecretary of

It was only from the 1ſt of S
that an exact amount was taker
of the preceding years being im
counts of this ſort, the year begi
October, and ends on the 30th of
lowing.

Amount of the Exports of the U

1791, — 19,012,040 d
1792, — 20,753,097
1793, — 26,109,572
1794, — 33,026,233
1795, — 47,989,472
1796, — 67,064,097

This ſtatement exhibits a progr
tation ſuch

deceived who ſhould judge of the increaſe of the produce and reſources of the United States by this enormous augmentation of their exports.

The exports conſiſt,

1. Of the productions of the country, which, although increaſed in quantity to a certain degree, have riſen much more in value; ſome forty per cent, others a hundred, two hundred, and even more. This is owing to the wants of Europe, exhauſted by the war in which it has been engaged. The value then of theſe exports is far from being an exact repreſentation of the real wealth of the country, which can only be the reſult of an increaſe in the quantity of its produce.

2. The war, in which all the commercial powers have been engaged for five years more or leſs, keeps their trade in a ſtate of almoſt total ſtagnation. The United States are a kind of temporary *depot* of the produce of all countries, and of many of their colonies, where, before the war, American veſſels had not, by a great deal, ſo extenſive a permiſſion to trade. Foreign produce is therefore brought into the ports of the United States in much greater quantities than their conſumption requires, and in much greater quantities alſo than it would be if Europe were at peace.

The commodities over and above the conſumption

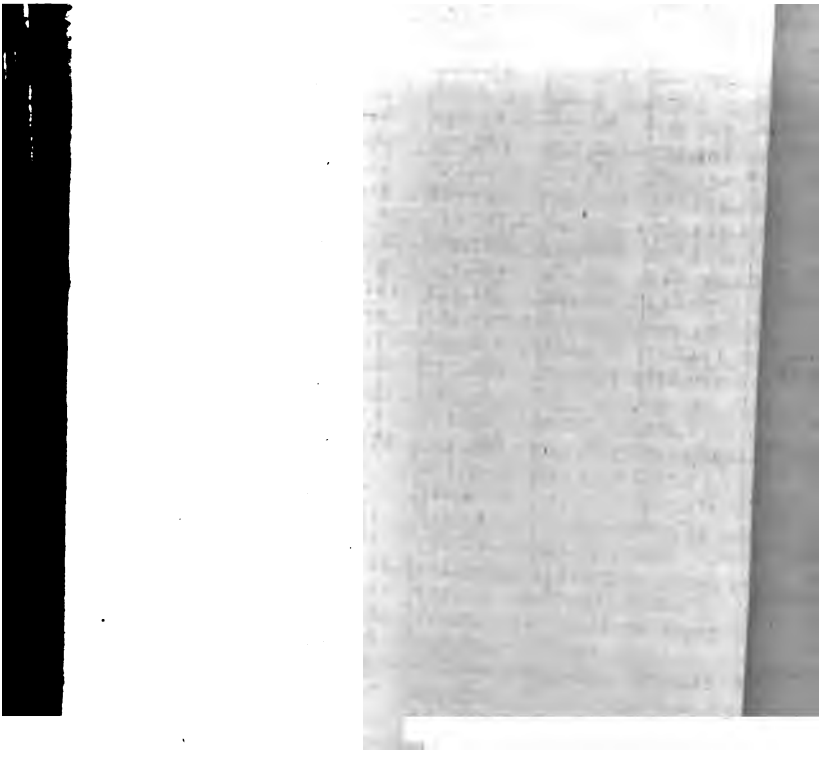
it does not depend upon the
and neither is nor can be laſ
of the quantity of the prod
United States exported annu
will furniſh an inconteſtible
the foregoing obſervations.

It is, again, from the ac
congreſs by the ſecretary of
have made out this ſtatement

MERCHANDIZE.

pearlaſh — — —
and ſmoked, — — —
— — — Barrel
other fiſh oil — — Gallo
oil — — —
— — —
candles — — Boxe
o — — Caſks, fron
red tobacco — — —
— — — —
— — — —
her kinds — — —
— — — —
e, maize, and buck-wheat —
— — —
— — — —
— — — —
, bacon — — —
— — — Firkins,
— — — —
potatoes — — —
tle — — —
Mules — — —
eep — — —
aif and ſheep ſkins — —
— — — —
oots — — —
— — — —
— — — Boxes f
, pitch, turpentine, roſin, tar, &c. &c. —
— — —
— — — —
— — — —

wo laſt articles are alſo import d in conſiderable qua
ie U ited States from that which is the reſult of ter
in Georgia, and that that of cotton is very much in



on examining this ſtatement with atten-
it will be ſeen,

That the quantity of wheat exported from
Jnited States is diminiſhed, and that the
aſe in the exportation of flour, proceeding
the great number of mills that have been
ſſively erected, and in that of ſea-biſcuit,
not by a great deal compenſate the decreaſe
e exportation of wheat. This decreaſe, for
h I have met with no one who could give
reaſon completely ſatisfactory, is owing, in
to the ravages committed in ſeveral ſtates
ıe Heſſian fly, which has made it neceſſary
andon the cultivation of wheat, and in part
e great quantity of land laid down in paſture.
[muſt again repeat, that the difference in
xportation of wheat is too great to be ex-
ed in this manner, eſpecially as in many
ſettlements, corn is cultivated at leaſt dur-
he firſt years; and as in many parts of Vir-
, Carolina, and Maryland, the cultivation of
ıt has very generally ſuperſeded that of to-
) and indigo.

ıe conſumption may be increaſed in the great
.s by the increaſe of their population; and
in ſome of the back ſettlements, where,
g to a want of corn-mills, the uſe of wheat-
was formerly almoſt unknown. But this

to lay, rye, barley, &c. is alſo diminiſhed.
is owing to the increaſed conſumption
diſtilleries, which, though checked of late
high price of grain, has nevertheleſs beer
conſiderable during the laſt ſix years.

3. It will be ſeen that the exportation
tobacco is very much diminiſhed, and th
diminution is not compenſated by the gre
creaſe of manufactured tobacco; becauſe
true, as I have obſerved in my account
ſouthern ſtates, that the cultivation of tob
exceedingly decreaſed.

4. That the increaſe of culture has be
rected to that of vegetables, onions, and
toes, and that it is conſiderable; and that
taken a ſtill greater turn towards artificial
dows, or what are called grazing farms.

enormous

hides from that part of St. Domingo which formerly belonged to the Spaniards.

5. It will alſo be remarked, that the produce of the fiſheries is much increaſed in the laſt ſix years; but the greater part of this produce, ſo conſiderably augmented in quantity, is in itſelf of ttle value, excepting the whale fiſhery; and alhough the amount of its whole value exceeds hat of the value of produce diminiſhed in quaty, the increaſe is hardly of any account in the amenſe progreſſion of the general value of the ports, which was eſtimated at nineteen millions welve thouſand and forty dollars in 1791, and ſixty-ſeven millions ſixty-four thouſand and inety-ſeven dollars in 1796.

The following account of the exportation of foreign produce will prove how much of the increaſe in the exports of the United States is owing to that branch of commerce.

Account of the Exports of the principal Articles of Foreign Produce.

Merchandize.	YEARS.					
	1791.	1792.	1793.	1794.	1795.	1796.
Coffee lbs.	962,977	2,336,742	- - -	- - -	- - -	62,385,117
Cocoa lbs.	8,322	6,600	200,691	1,141,802	525,442	928,107
Unrefined ſugar lbs.	74,504	1,176,156	4,539,809	17,563,811	21,999,889	34,848,644
Pimento and pepper, lbs.	142,193	351,675	128,616	60,959	543,664	989,358
Merchandize known by the name of dry-goods, ſhifts of all ſorts, ſtockings, paper, &c. valued in dollars.	29,367	- - -	- - -	- - -	2,879,198	6,554,346
Nankeens pieces	7,072	12,340	10,972	40,752	186,526	349,000

I ſhall add to this an amount of the drawback upon the re-exportation of foreign produce imported into the United States in the courſe of the years 1793, 1794, 1795; I was not able to procure one of the two preceding years, nor of the year 1796.

I do not pretend to give, by this ſtatement, a preciſe idea of the conſumption of foreign produce in the United States; becauſe goods being intitled to the right of a drawback for a whole year after they have been entered in the cuſtom-houſe books, it ſometimes happens that articles which have paid the duties in one year, and which are included in the receipts of that year, are not re-exported till the year after.

The following account, however, will afford an idea generally true, of the conſumption of that produce; and it will ſhew, that the conſumption of colonial commodities is little augmented in the United States, while that of articles manufactured in England is conſiderably increaſed.

count of the Duties paid upon certain Articles of foreign
the Drawbacks paid upon their re-exportation, for the ye
nd 1795.

Merchandize.	YEARS.				
	1793.		1794.		
	Duties paid.	Drawbacks.	Duties paid.	Drawbacks.	D
goods, &c.*	1,823,442	9,065	2,339,329	19,506	3,

No doubt this increaſe in the exports gives a
:at increaſe of activity to trade: no doubt, alſo
: riſe of the price of commodities is another
gmentation of wealth; but it can only be con-
ered as temporary. This, perhaps, is the place
ſay a few words concerning the nature and
ition of the commerce of the United States.

As long as the United States were Engliſh
lonies, their trade was regulated by the intereſt
d ambition of the mother country, and could
ly be conſidered as a branch of the Engliſh
mmerce. This is nearly the caſe with Ireland
preſent.

The accounts preſented to the Engliſh Par-
ment, which will be found hereto annexed, of
e imports and exports of the ſtates of America,
ring the laſt twelve years that they were Eng-
h colonies, will prove how great has been the
creaſe of the commerce of the United States
ce that period.

Yet if they be compared with an account of
e commerce carried on between the United
ates and England, from 1792 to 1795, inſerted
the preceding part of this volume, it will alſo
ove how much the imports of the Engliſh
anufactures into the United States have aug-
ented, ſince the latter became independent.

Hence it appears, that the augmentation in

tunity of taking her reve

I am far from thinking
on being made ſenſible
regret for a moment the
North America in obtaini
of her independence. Tl
the United States may b
them at this moment, a
the moſt honourable trait
Beſides, France has had a
the United States, which
had, if they had remaine
a ſhare which, with bet
have rendered much gr
with rational principles, ſt
after increaſe. In a wor
rendered by France will,
gratitude in the United St

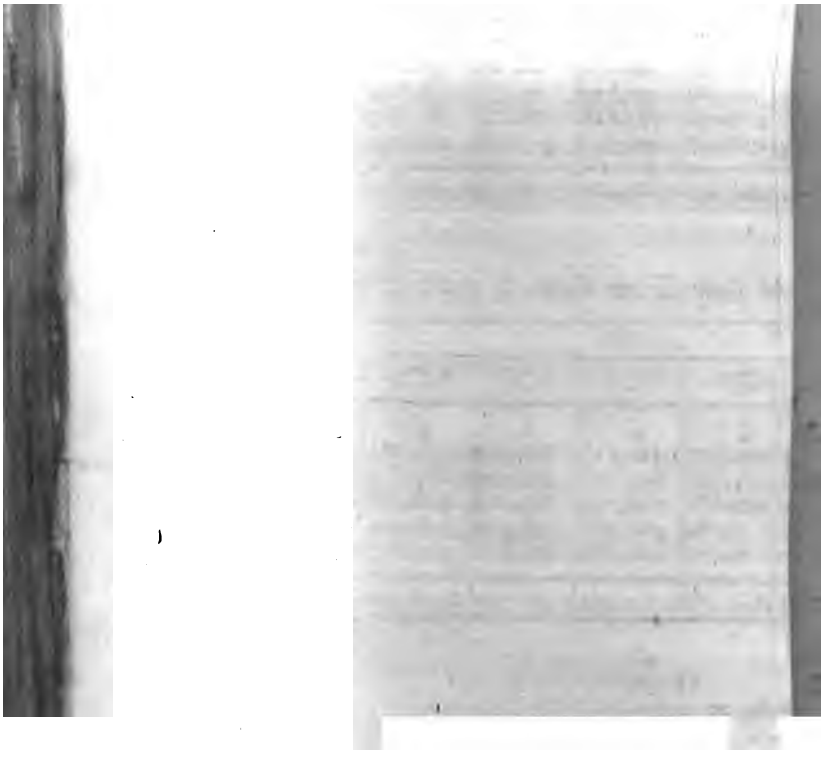
Account of the Value of the Imports

COLONIES.	1763.	1764.	17
	£.	£.	
New England . . .	71,253	92,593	15
New York	53,988	53,697	5
Pennſylvania	38,228	36,258	2
Virginia and Maryland.	642,294	559,408	5c
Carolina	382,366	341,727	3[illegible]
Totals . .	1,188,129	1,083,683	1,12

Account of the Value of the

COLONIES.	1763.	1764.	17
	£.	£.	£
New England . . .	258,854	462,573	45
New York	238,560	515,416	38
Pennſylvania	284,152	435,191	36
Virginia and Maryland.	555,391	515,192	38
Carolina	250,132	305,808	33
Totals . .	1,587,089	2,234,180	1,91

	£.
Total of the Imports for 11 Years,	12,291,039
Freight, Inſurance and Profit at 12 per cent	1,474,924
	13,765,963
Average for a Year . .	1,251,451=5,



It was at the peace by which England acknowlged their independence, that the United States gan to trade under their own colours. But e great diſtreſs in which they were left by the ar, and the weakneſs of the confederacy, renered their commerce ſtill very precarious.

Each ſtate had its particular laws, prohibitions, id regulations.

Some of them ſhut their ports againſt certain reign merchandize, to which others opened eirs.

The laws and the cuſtomhouſe rates changed very year, according to momentary conſiderations; and the moſt natural reſult of this order f things was, an active rivality and jealouſy beween the different ſtates. It is then, properly peaking, ſince the adoption of the new conſtiution, that the name of the commerce of the Jnited States may be given to the commerce of ne different ſtates of North America.

The firſt cauſe, however, of the increaſed commerce of the United States, may be carried as ar back as the end of the year 1784. At that eriod, an order of the king of France in council, pened to their ſhips three ports in St. Domingo, whither they were allowed to carry ſalt fiſh, pon paying a ſmall duty. This order alſo authoriſed the adminiſtrators of the iſland to permit

the

the importation of their flour, whenever occaſion might require it. The American ſhips, till then, had only had permiſſion to carry timber and live ſtock to St. Domingo, and that only into a ſingle port. They were reſtricted by the new order, as they were before, from taking any thing in exchange except ſyrups and molaſſes. According, then, to the letter of the edict, their returns could be of no great value; but the admiſſion of American ſhips into three ports of St. Domingo, gave a greater facility to ſmuggling, of which they did not fail to avail themſelves.

The Engliſh, it is true, carried Jamaica ſugar and coffee into the ports of the United States but they were without competitors, and ſold them at a high price.

The wants of the United States required much greater quantity than they received from England, and their intereſt ſtimulated them to procure it in a direct way.

Flour and dry goods were fraudulently introduced into the iſland. Raw ſugar and coffee were fraudulently exported; and the returns began to be of ſome importance, though ſtill much reſtricted in quantity, by the illegality of the means made uſe of to obtain them.

But this traffic ſoon ceaſed to be illicit. The violent ſhock which the revolution gave to the manufactur

nufactures and commerce of France, forced to open the ports of her colonies to the veſſels neutral powers.

From that moment the Americans engroſſed the commerce of the French colonies, which y were ſo well ſituated to carry on, and which niſed them ſuch conſiderable profits.

The others powers of Europe which had alſo nies in the Weſt Indies, being almoſt all ceſſively engaged in the war, opened the ports heir colonies in like manner to the Americans; at leaſt conſiderably diminiſhed their prohi- ve regulations.

Thus the commerce of the United States had victualling of the Weſt India iſlands, as well n excluſive trade with the French and Dutch nies, not only in proviſions, but alſo in com- dities of every kind. Their ſhips were freight- to carry Weſt India produce to Europe, and ring back in return the articles neceſſary for conſumption both of the United States, and hoſe ſame colonies.

The new conſtitution of the United States eſtabliſhed at the moment when the French olution began, and ſhortly after the new ſyſ- of American finances was adopted. The ſequent creation of ſtock of different kinds, putting up of land to ſale, and the eſta- bliſhment

conſiderable.

Such is the brief hiſt
enormous increaſe of the
States; but it is preciſely
that immenſe increaſe, tha
the ſhortneſs of its duratio

The proſperity of a nati
be durable, unleſs it be
baſis; and the ſolid baſis c
is the produce of its ſoil, o
of its colonies, when it h
only permanent riches, th
can diſpoſe; its produce,
receives in exchange, are
trade.

If a nation by extrao
unconnected with its int
for inſtance, as thoſe occ

duration. A change in external circumſtances muſt ſpeedily bring it back to the ſtate aſſigned to it by the extent or the mediocrity of its wealth. Such is the ſituation of the trade of the United States of America, which the troubles of Europe have rendered flouriſhing, but which the return of tranquillity will reduce to its priſtine ſtate.

If the European powers, engaged in a terrible war, forced to devote all their means to it, incapable of going themſelves to fetch the articles they ſtand in need of from foreign ports, nay, even incapable of victualling their colonies, and of receiving the produce of them in a direct way; if the European powers have been under the neceſſity of leaving to neutral flags the trade which they could not undertake themſelves, does it follow that they have abandoned it to them entirely? Is it not certain that they will haſten to reſume, as ſoon as they are able, the trade which naturally belongs to them, ſince they have within themſelves the means of carrying it on?

In matters of commerce a nation gives up to others only what it cannot undertake itſelf, and even ſuppoſing that it grants them momentary advantages, it is ſolely with a view to its own intereſt; it will withhold them, as ſoon as it perceives that its intereſt is injured by this conceſſion.

ceſſion. Political conſiderations, or a friendly alliance can alone induce them to act otherwiſe.

We are not yet arrived at the period when nations, diſcovering their own intereſt in a greater generoſity of principles, will by general conſent give abſolute and entire liberty to trade. That period, if ever it ſhould arrive, is not yet at hand. It therefore cannot be doubted but that the European powers, according to their accuſtomed ſyſtem, will lay prohibitory reſtrictions upon all trade that is not their own, and will thus reduce the United States of America to the limited commerce which they carried on before the troubles of Europe.

I do not mean, however, that the United States are not ſuſceptible of an increaſe in their commerce. I am far from thinking ſo. The extent of their territory, the fertility of their ſoil, the induſtry of their inhabitants, their bold and enterpriſing diſpoſition, their rapidly increaſing population, the great bays that penetrate into the country, the number of fine rivers that water it, the facility of cutting canals, in order to open a communication between them, and this to connect the great lakes with the Atlantic Ocean, and the Gulf of Mexico; all theſe circumſtances promiſe them a degree of proſperity, which

which muſt in future ages render this part of the world the rival, and perhaps the fortunate rival, of Europe.

But then the United States will have a rich produce from their ſoil, extenſive manufactures, a great abundance of reſources within themſelves, and all this can only take place in conſequence of a ſucceſſive progreſſion of thoſe reſources, and after a long ſeries of years of peace and internal tranquillity; in a word, by the gradual operation of time. But it is of the preſent moment and of the exiſting circumſtances of the United States that I am ſpeaking, when I apply to the ſudden increaſe of their commerce this inconteſtable political truth, that all proſperity which is not the reſult of natural reſources, and which depends ſolely on extraordinary and foreign cauſes, can only be conſidered as tranſient, and rather oppoſes than favours an increaſe of wealth in the country that experiences it.

This truth, which holds good in regard to all nations, has a ſtill ſtronger application to nations abſolutely new, whoſe commercial houſes are hardly eſtabliſhed, when theſe uncommonly favourable circumſtances enable them to give a conſiderable extenſion to their ſpeculations. The misfortunes of individual traders, from which they can only eſcape by a degree of prudence, al-

moſt

confined; and even part of
Engliſh property, either dire
of credit, given by the En
American ones. If the A
had been prudent enough t
enormous quantity of buſin
combination of circumſtance
only ſuch a part as was prop
pitals, their enterpriſes wou
leſs extenſive, and the appe
ſperity leſs brilliant; but
have been more ſolid and m

They ſet, on the contrary
ambition, and only conſid
fairs with a view to the e
ſeemed to afford. Speculat
a new lure to their avidity;
the gain they promiſed the

ioney from new purchaſers loaded with capitals
/hom they expected to ſee driven in crowds
:roſs the Atlantic by the ſtate of affairs in Eu-
)pe.

Laſtly, the eſtabliſhment of banks, and the
uantity of paper in circulation, afforded them
ſo new means of obtaining credit. Truſting
all theſe hopes, they ventured, without reſerve,
)on every ſpeculation which held out the ſmalleſt
)ſpect of gain. A ſpirit of enterpriſe, and a
ldneſs in the execution of their plans, which
s all danger at defiance, are two remarkable
a racteriſtics of the American people, in almoſt
the ſituations of life. Theſe are, no doubt,
germ of great qualities, and may be the
ans of great ſucceſs; but if this ſpirit of en-
riſe, and this boldneſs were directed by pru-
ce, they would lead to a much ſafer reſult;
reas without it they tend to conſequences ſo
h the more ruinous and inevitable, as they
not been foreſeen.

That happened to the American merchants?
Delays natural to be expected in the diſ-
ing of their orders, and often tardy returns,
though not hurtful to commerce in ge-
are highly prejudicial to merchants, when
n reckoning upon them, they think that

they cannot take place, and enter into engage-
ments in conſequence of that flattering opinion.

2. The taking of a great number of their ſhips
firſt by England, who, independently of her hoſ-
tile views towards France, gratified, by ſeizing
them, the jealouſy which ſhe felt at the com-
mercial proſperity of a nation, that ſhe has never
ceaſed to conſider as an aſſemblage of rebellious
ſubjects, and afterwards by France, who was de-
ſirous, above all, of injuring the Engliſh com-
merce; and, at the ſame time, expreſſed her diſ-
content at the advantage given to England by
her old ally America.

3. The ſpeculations in land proved erroneous.
The number of thoſe who preſented themſelves
as purchaſers bore no proportion to the number
of thoſe who wiſhed to ſell, and who were hard
preſſed by want.

4. The banks, numerous as they became, could
not anſwer the demands of diſcount, which
came to them from all quarters, conſequently
they did not diſcount all the bills which were
preſented to them, and the longeſt date of those
they received did not exceed ſixty days.

5, and laſtly, the prices of commodities fell
ſpeedily in Europe very much below what the
American ſpeculators had paid for the ſame arti-
cles

:les in the territory of the United States; and, n the mean time, the day of fulfilling the engagements they had contracted, in order to ſend their ſhips to ſea, was conſtantly coming round; he period of thoſe entered into upon the purhaſe of land, though it might ſometimes expeence a little delay, was ſure alſo to come at ſt; the commodities, which were prevented m being ſent to Europe by the low prices they re there, were alſo to be paid for; and if any rchant had received ſums of money in truſt, ich had enabled him to extend his concerns h a little more ſolidity, he was obliged to reid thoſe ſums upon the firſt demand, which as neceſſarily accelerated by the precarious and angerous ſtate of commerce.

Such is the diſagreeable ſituation in which he American merchants were involved, and in which they are ſtill more deeply involved every day; ſuch of them, at leaſt, as in their enterpriſes were rather led away by their avidity than guided by prudence and reflection, and theſe are the greater numbers.

It may be eaſily conceived that the means by which they endeavour to extricate themſelves rom theſe embarraſſments are very difficult, and equire great ſacrifices.

Thoſe in general employed are as follows:

Firſt, a requeſt made to ſome friend for his credit for thirty or ſixty days.

But it ſeldom happens that an American merchant does not find his friend in the ſame neceſſity. They therefore accommodate each other with notes at ſixty days ſight, and endeavour to get them diſcounted at ſome bank, which is often obliged to refuſe, on account of the great diſproportion between its means and the great number of ſimilar applications.

Theſe notes are then given to an exchange broker, who, according to the ſtate of the money market, and the name of the indorſer, ſells them at two, and three, and ſometimes four and five per cent per month diſcount.

Theſe notes are afterwards depoſited at the bank by the purchaſer, and it then becomes highly neceſſary to pay them when due; for there is no more credit, no more poſſibility of diſcount, for a merchant, whoſe bill has been proteſted after once being depoſited at the bank.

They alſo endeavour to obtain others, of which they avail themſelves in the ſame manner.

But it will not do to put too many notes into circulation. Their renewal, too often repeated, might have a bad effect upon their credit, which it is important for them not entirely to loſe. They then buy bills of exchange upon London at a long

a long date, and ſell them for ready money below par. This is a frequent means of procuring caſh.

Sometimes goods are taken upon the longeſt credit that can be obtained, and ſhipped for a foreign market; and, in this caſe, the American merchant draws according to his neceſſities, the London merchants engaging to accept the conſigner's notes for two-thirds of the amount of the conſignment, upon tranſmitting to them the bill of lading, and empowering them to make the inſurance.

If theſe means fail, the merchant whoſe wants are urgent, ſends his merchandiſe, if he have any, to a public auction, or elſe he procures dry goods at a high price, and at five or ſix months credit, and has them publicly ſold, very often with the loſs of twenty-five or thirty per cent.

Sometimes he endeavours by building houſes, or by ſome other oſtentatious expenſe, to create a falſe opinion of the ſtate of his affairs, which are thereby rendered much worſe.

Such are, in part, the burdenſome means which the merchant, deceived in his ſpeculations, takes in order to prolong his commercial exiſtence. But thoſe means only ſerve to render his ruin more inevitable. At length he can no longer uphold his credit; and it often happens that a houſe which in the evening was thought worth three

or four hundred thouſand dollars, offers in the morning four or five ſhillings in the pound to its creditors.

It is true that examples are not wanting of merchants, who, before they declared their bankruptcy, robbed their creditors of a great part of their money, by donations made to their wives and children, and by concealing paper in their pocket-books. There are alſo inſtances of others, who, upon loſing their credit, ſecretly buy upon 'change, with money kept in reſerve, their own bills, when at a diſcount of perhaps fifty and ſixty per cent.

The latter, though real bankrupts, and even fraudulent ones, avoid the name, and do buſineſs the next day with more certain credit, in proportion as their manœuvre is better known, for they are then ſuppoſed to be poſſeſſed of property.

As to him who has declared his bankruptcy, as ſoon as he has delivered the remains of his fortune to his creditors he is free by law; and though in ſome ſtates the law gives his creditors a claim upon his future fortune, equal to the amount of the loſs upon their debts, he eaſily evades the regulation, by not diſcovering the profits he may derive from the ſums he has withheld, or by carrying on his new commercial operations under another name.

All

All theſe fatal and ſhameful tranſactions are the natural conſequences of ſpeculations undertaken and carried on without a proportionate capital. And theſe are not the only ones. An American merchant's want of punctuality in his payments, no doubt, inſpires thoſe who may have occaſion to deal with him with diſtruſt; but it does not produce in himſelf any ſentiment of ſhame, and affects his reputation very little, even if it affect it at all.

The merchant who has ſuſpended his payments, and whoſe bills are proteſted, is equally well received upon 'change, in ſociety, and even obtains the moſt diſtinguiſhed public employments. He is generally conſidered as a man who has played his game ill, or who has met with a bad run of luck.

The frequency of theſe examples, common intereſt, and the opinion generally entertained in America, that no one can have any thing more eſſential to do than to endeavour to get money, produce, I will not ſay this toleration, but this total indifference in the public mind.

Thus, while the merchant in Europe is guided in his commercial conduct by his perſonal integrity and the preſervation of his honour, of his credit, and of the reputation of his name, the American merchant has no other reſtraint than

ſituation of Europe and the Weſt Indies has produced, and of the dangerous facility afforded by the great number of banks.

In almoſt all the great towns of the United States, and particularly of thoſe to the northward of Baltimore, every body is a merchant; that is to ſay, every body ſpeculates, trades, and jobs in the ſtocks. The judge, the advocate, the phyſician, and the miniſter of divine worſhip, are all, or almoſt all, more or leſs intereſted in the ſale of land, in the purchaſe of goods, in that of bills of exchange, and in lending money at two or three per cent per month: few of them are contented with what they have.

The merit of a man is rather too much eſtimated in America by the fortune which he is ſuppoſed to poſſeſs; and no body lands in this new world without the project of making an ample and rapid fortune; examples of ſucceſs being ſo frequent, that they hold out a great encouragement to theſe projects. The means of executing them were alſo for a long while great; but they are leſs ſo at preſent, at leaſt in this way; and avidity does not diminiſh in the ſame proportion.

Here then are a great many ſnares laid for delicacy; a great many reaſons explanatory of the ſtate of commerce in the United States, and the

the faithful account that I have juſt given of it, will leave no doubt of the truth of my aſſertion, that the brilliant appearance of the trade of the United States, and the increaſe of its activity and of its exports, are no more than a tranſient gleam of proſperity, rather pernicious than uſeful to real wealth, and to true national proſperity.

No doubt, in the midſt of all theſe evils, conſiderable fortunes have ſtarted up. Some of them have been made by prudence and induſtry; others are the offspring of good fortune. The cities are grown infinitely larger, which, in my opinion, is of itſelf a great evil: they are embelliſhed; but luxury has made its way from every quarter into the United States; and when the commerce of Europe reſumes its level, and when peace ſhall have reſtored to every power the enjoyment of its rights, it is much to be feared that nothing will remain to the United States of the aſtoniſhing and momentaneous increaſe of their commercial activity, but a love of luxury, and the impoſſibility of ſatisfying it.

That epoch will probably be alſo the moment of new misfortunes to more than one American houſe; but, as a friend to America, I beg leave to ſay, that if ſhe profit by experience, it may alſo be the epoch of her certain improvement, of her real proſperity, and of a ſolid increaſe of her

Before I terminate this
trade of America, it rem
commercial cauſes are ſub
States, to the judgment of
conſequently to a courſe
ſkilful advocate can pro
eighteen months; and wi
he may ſpin it out to two
inconvenience is very gr
fairs, in which a diſhoneſ
ſelf of the delay, to keep
hands a capital, really th
which, by remaining unp
that time, occaſions a loſ
penſated by the damage
to him.

This inconvenience, hc
in regard to the mercha

order to enforce his claims, at a great expence, and of being thus kept at a diſtance from the centre of his affairs; or of being obliged to entruſt the management of his cauſe to another, adds much to the misfortune of ſeeing himſelf deprived, during a tedious law-ſuit, of the uſe of his money, notwithſtanding the clearneſs of his caſe. It is then, that he ſeverely feels the want of thoſe commercial tribunals, of thoſe conſular juriſdictories ſo wiſely eſtabliſhed in France, where the moſt honourable and beſt informed merchants are annually elected as judges; where the proceedings are free from all poſſibility of chicane, and do not coſt more than ſix dollars in expences; where the cauſes apparently the moſt complicated are decided in the ſpace of three weeks; and where there are, I will not ſay none, but very few examples at leaſt, of judges accuſed of partiality in their judgments, or of careleſſneſs in the inveſtigation of facts; and where, in caſe of an appeal to the ſuperior courts, the party in whoſe favour ſentence has been pronounced, can obtain poſſeſſion of the ſum awarded him, or of the effects which he claims, upon giving ſecurity to return them, in caſe of a contrary judgment being pronounced bythe court of appeal.

DEALINGS IN LAND.

In ſpeaking generally of the trade of the United States, I mentioned the traffic that is carried on in land as one of its elements. This kind of commerce is ſo peculiar to North America, that it is deſerving to be made known, at leaſt in a ſuccinct manner.

The traffic in land, is founded upon the conſiderable maſs of land in the territory of the United States, in compariſon with their preſent population, and upon the probability of the augmentation of that population, either by its own means of reproduction, or by foreign emigrations. This traffic is, like all the other branches of trade, and more than any other, a traffic of ſpeculation.

The waſte lands, and they amounted to more than four-fifths of America, were found, at the end of the revolution, to belong to different ſtates, which, as ſovereigns, have inherited this property from the ſovereignty of the crown of England. Many of theſe lands were ſtill occupied by Indian nations; but a part of thoſe nations had, during the war, joined the Engliſh troops againſt the United States. It was neceſſary then to drive them back, or rather it was neceſſary to drive back all the Indians, whoſe vicinage

vicinage the United States bore with impatience. Here it may be proper to remark, that the Indian nations, who were formerly the ſole proprietors of the American continent, and to whoſe hoſpitality the eſtabliſhment of the Europeans is ſolely due, are conſidered by the deſcendants of the firſt coloniſts, as uſurpers of the land which they ſtill poſſeſs, and as only holding it by virtue of their good will and pleaſure.

The lands granted by the kings of England before 1776, have, with ſome exceptions, remained in the poſſeſſion of thoſe to whom the grant was made; but the quantity of theſe was infinitely ſmall, in proportion to the maſs of the uncultivated land. The proportion of the quantities of theſe lands was not even in the *ratio* of the extent of territory of each ſtate. The ſmall ſtates, particularly thoſe that lie near the ſea, having been longer inhabited, poſſeſſed but a ſmall portion; and ſome had none at all; while the great ſtates, thoſe particularly whoſe territory extended far into the interior of America, ſuch as Georgia, the two Carolinas, Virginia, Pennſylvania, the ſtate of New York, Maſſachuſetts and New Hampſhire, were in poſſeſſion of immenſe quantities. It was neceſſary for theſe ſtates to ſell the waſte lands, in order both to afford their growing population eaſier means of acquiring

ing property, and to hold out a bait to foreign emigration.

Laſtly, the ſtates had debts reſulting from the war, which it was neceſſary to liquidate, without burdening the nation with new taxes. For at firſt it was little able to bear them, and it was even the intereſt of the ſtates to diminiſh the exiſting taxes as much as poſſible, in order to render ſettling in their territory more advantageous and attractive.

In the lands to be ſold were compriſed the confiſcated eſtates of the Tories, who had ſerved the Engliſh during the revolution. The ſtates cannot be accuſed of having enforced this law of confiſcation with too great ſeverity.

In order to bring theſe lands to ſale, the ſtates opened land-offices, where perſons who meant to purchaſe received warrants or commiſſions to have the lands they pointed out ſurveyed, by the ſurveyor of the ſtate; but they were not put in poſſeſſion of them, till it appeared that they had not yet been granted to any one, and were not to receive the title-deeds till they had paid the ſtipulated price, and fulfilled the conditions impoſed by the law.

The lands occupied by the Indians were not immediately ſold; but the ſtates ſold the right of pre-emption, that is to ſay, the excluſive privilege of

of purchaſing thoſe lands, as ſoon as the Indians ſhould conſent to ſell them; and the ſtate undertook the negotiation, as ſoon as it ſhould deem it poſſible to ſet it on foot.

It is not my intention to enter into a detail of the frequent alterations made by the ſtates in their laws concerning the ſale of land, and of the ſtill more frequent departure from them by the land-offices themſelves; of their conſtant negligence in the examination of the meaſurement, and of the greater or leſs validity of the titles; in a word, of the great abuſes of every kind which have taken place in this branch of the adminiſtration. To do ſo, it would be neceſſary to write a particular hiſtory of the laws and land-offices of each ſtate. Suffice it to ſay, that there are few which have acted with the neceſſary punctuality, few which have dealt fairly and honourably, and few which have ſhewn the attention which we have a right to expect from every public adminiſtration.

The lands were offered to ſale to any one who wiſhed to purchaſe them.

A certain quantity was given to the troops employed during the war.

Several other large portions were put up to ſale by the commiſſioners.

Families, either foreigners or Americans, bought ſmall parcels, with a view of ſettling.

But the ſtates, more taken up with the deſire of obtaining the money, of which they ſtood in need, than of that of ſpeedily covering thoſe lands with cultivators; and thinking, beſides, that great proprietors would be excited by their intereſt to parcel them out with more promptitude than a ſtate could do, readily conſented to ſell them in large maſſes, in oppoſition to the law which, in many of the ſtates, limited the number of acres that would be ſold to any one perſon to five or ſix hundred.

This regulation has been evaded in the ſtates in which it exiſted, by ſelling great quantities of land to the ſame perſons under different names, and by making out as many contracts of ſale, under theſe fictitious names, as the quantity of land ſold contained lots of the extent ſpecified in the law.

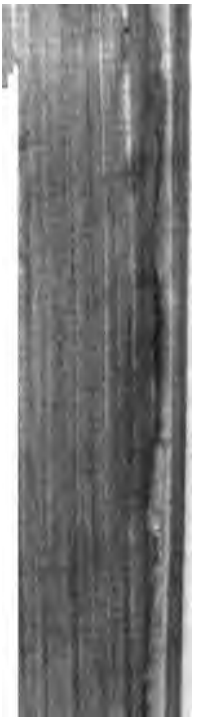
Almoſt all theſe contracts of ſale alſo contained a clauſe, by which the purchaſer was required to cultivate, or cauſe to be cultivated, a certain quantity of acres per lot, within a given time; and the penalty of diſpoſſeſſion was pronounced againſt any one who ſhould neglect to fulfil this condition. It is eaſy to conceive that this con-

dition,

dition, ſo difficult to comply with in great bargains, has been frequently evaded.

It was then that the great ſpeculations began, land being purchaſable of all the ſtates at a very low price. The ſtates were inundated with paper-money, peculiar to each, and all in a ſtate of depreciation. The periods of payment occurred at diſtant intervals. The increaſe of population, emigration, and the clearing of the land, promiſed a great and ſpeedy riſe in the value of theſe lands. The ſpirit of ſpeculation then laid hold of every claſs of the inhabitants of America. This was at the time of the new ſyſtem of finance, when ſo many conſiderable fortunes were made by jobbing in the certificates of the American debt. The legiſlatures of the ſtates, ſome of them at leaſt, gave ſtill greater encouragement to the ſale of their lands, by ordering that certain kinds of the depreciated paper ſhould be taken in payment of the purchaſe; a regulation which gave riſe to conſiderable malverſations. The members who compoſed theſe legiſlatures, were often ſeen to conſult their private intereſts in theſe operations of finance.

At that time, as I have juſt ſaid, the ſtates were inundated with paper money of different kinds, the fruit of the misfortunes of the war, and of the diſtreſs which had been its conſequence. They



in payment of which t
have a right to be p
who were in the ſecr
their friends, bought u
time of its proſcriptic
loweſt price. They th
the ſale as ſoon as it
twenty-four hours the

By theſe means m
land, with a real valu
dollars per acre, payable
a diſcount from the
cording to the value at
by the law, in caſe the
fore they became due.

Theſe malverſations
the ſtates; but in all,

of them; and Europe was filled with the moſt pompous deſcriptions and the moſt complete maps of lands which were often unknown to their proprietor, and even to every one elſe.

Several great ſales, effected in England, upon advantageous terms, raiſed the price of theſe lands, increaſed the confidence of the ſpeculators, added to their numbers, and extended their ſpeculations. The opinion of an immenſe migration, to which the French revolution, and the ſituation of Europe, gave riſe, conſpired to give confidence to theſe ſpeculators; and every one engaged the more eagerly in this kind of ſpeculation, as the periods of the payments to be made to the ſtates were always long; as ſtill longer delays were obtained without much difficulty; and as the lands in queſtion were as yet exempt from all taxes.

The ſecond ſellers frequently granted very advantageous conditions of payment, and yet ſold at a tolerably low price. In the ſtate of Pennſylvania, and in that of Maryland, every foreigner could buy and poſſeſs land as well as a citizen.

In ſome others, in which the law did not allow this privilege to foreigners, it gave the legiſlature the right of permitting it; and that permiſſion was eaſily obtained.

In all, a foreigner might hold land in the name

of an inhabitant; and the great intereſt that the ſtates had in ſelling, and in bringing foreign capitals into their territory, gave great ſecurity to this borrowed right of poſſeſſion.

The United States were in the enjoyment of great commercial proſperity. Nothing ſeemed likely to diſturb their tranquillity: and a great number of Europeans, ſeduced by the ſudden increaſe of the value of American lands, ſaw, in the ſacrifice which they made of a few thouſand dollars in the purchaſe of thoſe lands, a four-fold or ten-fold augmentation of their capitals in a very ſmall number of years.

The ſpeculators in land who hold a great quantity, have different means of turning them to account.

1. By ſelling them in large parcels to men of fortune in Europe, or America.

2. By ſelling them in ſmall parcels to families, who mean to ſettle upon them.

3. By preſerving them, till time, and a diminution of the quantity of this ſort of merchandize, have raiſed the value of it to a price anſwerable to their expectations.

The firſt of theſe means is that which is moſt generally deſired: it is that on account of which ſo many agents were ſent to Europe; ſuch great advantages held out to thoſe who ſhould procure purchaſers;

purchaſers; and ſo many fictions invented. A great quantity of land was ſold in this manner. In making bargains of this kind, as well as in all others, the buyer and ſeller endeavoured to make the moſt advantageous conditions. The periods of payment are generally ſhort; at leaſt a large part of the purchaſe-money is paid down at the concluſion of the bargain. The conditions impoſed by the ſtates in the contracts of ſale are binding upon the new purchaſer; but very often the old purchaſer remains reſponſible, in caſe of their not being fulfilled by the new one. The new purchaſers become ſpeculators themſelves; and in order to turn their new property to account, have recourſe to the ſame means that were employed by thoſe of whom they bought it.

Land is ſold in ſmall parcels in ſeveral ways.

Either out and out for ready money; although this mode of ſale is not unfrequent, it is not the moſt common.

Or out and out, but to be paid for by inſtalments; in which caſe the latter does not deliver the title-deeds till after the purchaſe-money is entirely paid; and retains a right of ejecting the new ſettler from his land, if the conditions of payment, and all others appertaining to the bargain, (which generally conſiſts of an obligation

to clear a certain number of acres) be not fulfilled. Sometimes the ſeller only requires a ſmall part of the price of the land in ready money; and the land remains ſubject to a perpetual rent, payable in money or in produce, which the purchaſer is not always at liberty to redeem.

Sometimes he ſells, or rather he alienates, only for a certain number of years—for inſtance, twelve or fifteen; and in moſt of theſe bargains the purchaſer binds himſelf to perform a certain number of days' work in perſon, at the requeſt of the ſeller; to clear annually a certain number of acres, or to build houſes; and all theſe improvements revert to the ſeller, when the term of years for which the bargain was made is expired. I ſhall here remark, by the way, that this kind of ſale for a limited time, or for an annual rent, may give great proprietors an influence in the elections of the legiſlature, in a country as yet not very rich, and where every body is an elector. It is accordingly acknowledged that it does give ſuch influence, and it is known that ſuch or ſuch a perſon can diſpoſe of ſo many ſeats in the legiſlature of his ſtate.

As yet, however, theſe examples are not frequent. Almoſt all the great landed proprietors endeavour to get ſome purchaſers of ſmall lots to

ſettle

ſettle upon their eſtates; becauſe, by clearing ſome portions of it they enhance the value of the reſt.

The third mean, that of waiting till time has raiſed the price of land, is the reſource of great proprietors, who have not been able to employ the two others. With ſome, however, it is a mere calculation; a calculation ſo much the more dangerous, as the ambition of the proprietor increaſes with the riſe in the price, in caſe ſuch a riſe take place; and as that riſe is far from being certain, and as there is already a number of examples of proprietors who, in the following year, would have been glad to ſell at the price that they had refuſed the year before. They are, however, not the more inclined to take the price that is then offered them, becauſe it is lower; they rather wiſh to wait for the price which they have refuſed. This is the way in which every kind of ſpeculation is in general conducted. A great profit does not ſuffice, when we flatter ourſelves that we ſhall obtain a greater ſtill. We are but too apt to flatter ourſelves; and it ſometimes happens that at laſt we obtain nothing at all.

Speculations in land have been the means of making great fortunes in America; but they have alſo occaſioned more diſtreſs, total ruin, and great and diſaſtrous bankruptcies, than any other kind.

kind. Of this there are ſome remarkable examples, among an infinite number of others of leſs note, but not leſs certain. For prudence has no more been the guide of theſe ſpeculators than of others; nor are there any which have been more generally adopted, nor which have been a greater ſource of deception. The lands in America are alſo the branch of trade which has given occaſion to the greateſt number of law-ſuits; as well on account of the titles as of the limits, and of the fulfilment of the conditions of ſale.

The moſt certain, as well as the moſt advantageous means of deriving profit from a great extent of new land in America, is, for the purchaſer to begin clearing it of himſelf; to attract inhabitants as ſpeedily as poſſible, by giving them, at a low rate, and even for nothing, if neceſſary, a number of acres ſufficient for the maintenance of their family; to erect mills, make bridges and roads; to build houſes even; and to encourage, in every way, the efforts of the new ſettlers; in ſhort, to make conſiderable ſacrifices in the firſt inſtance.

There is no example of theſe firſt ſacrifices, when made with intelligence, and to a ſuitable extent, not having rapidly increaſed the value of the land reſerved by the proprietor, and ſpeedily enriched him, by attracting great numbers of emigrants

emigrants from other countries. Many of theſe brilliant ſucceſſes may be quoted; and among them that of the Dutch company, which is ſkilfully directed by a Mr. CASENORE; but no one's ſucceſs has been more complete than that of Captain Williamſon in the Geneſſee.

This honourable and ſafe manner of deriving advantage from the poſſeſſion of a great quantity of new land, requires indeed a command of money; and there are very few ſpeculators in land who have any. Thoſe who have, are not inclined to withdraw it from the buſineſs of ſtock-jobbing, from which they get a return three or four times a year, with great profits; but more commonly they have none. Very often, indeed, theſe ſpeculations are carried on without the ſmalleſt capital; or elſe by merchants, ſhopkeepers, and workmen, who have occaſion for their money in trade; for, as I ſaid before, every body deals in land.

Theſe means are, however, becoming more neceſſary than they have been hitherto. The buying of land is no longer ſo much the faſhion; and the commodity abounds the more in the market, in proportion as commercial operations are leſs ſucceſsful, and as private fortunes are decayed. The numerous deceptions which the Europeans have experienced in the purchaſe of American

American lands, have brought them into great diſcredit in Europe. France advances much more rapidly than was ſuppoſed to be poſſible, towards a ſtate of complete tranquillity, which muſt make it once more a comfortable abode. The derangement of many French fortunes by means of the revolution, will bring a great number of eſtates to ſale. Commerce and the manufactures will alſo afford great and advantageous room for foreign capitals. It will be the ſame ſucceſſively, with the other European States, if they are doomed to experience the miſchiefs of a revolution; and if ſome European capitaliſts ſhould think that a part of their fortune would be laid out with more ſafety beyond the Atlantic than elſewhere, they would probably prefer the veſting of it in the American funds to the purchaſe of diſtant lands. For every one in Europe muſt now be aware, that no man ſhould now buy land in America till it has been inſpected by himſelf, or by ſome of his particular friends.

The quantity of land upon ſale in the United States is immenſe. Tranquillity is not ſo completely eſtabliſhed there as it appeared to be two years ago. It is threatened on more ſides than one. The ſpirit of democracy has made as great and as rapid progreſs in the country, as the ſpirit of ariſtocracy has in the towns. Although the proportion

proportion of proprietors is incomparably greater there than in any part of Europe, there exiſts a certain number of non-proprietors; and every body thinks he has a right to have an eſtate. The murmurs againſt the poſſeſſors of a great number of acres of land, which they keep in their own hands, till they think they can get a ſufficient price, and thus put the purchaſe of it beyond the reach of theſe non-proprietors, begin to be ſomewhat violent; for every body knows the low price which theſe poſſeſſors of great maſſes of land originally paid for them. Many families ſettle without title or permiſſion upon theſe large properties, and their number ſometimes renders it very difficult to eject them. The judgments of the tribunals which orders them off the land, cannot often be put in execution, becauſe public opinion begins to be very ſtrong againſt the holding of ſuch large tracts of land, which is already called a monopoly. I could quote ſeveral examples of this; but it is not my purpoſe here to enter into particulars. Although many members of the legiſlature are themſelves great landholders, the legiſlatures can no longer prolong the periods of payment, and alter the conditions of ſale. In many ſtates, the uncultivated land begins to be already ſubject to taxes; as yet indeed they are taxed very low; but the

the time approaches when thoſe taxes will increaſe, and when the legiſlatures, perceiving that it is the intereſt of their ſtate to attract thither a greater population, will find, perhaps, that it is good policy to raiſe the taxes even higher than that of the cultivated land, till a certain proportion of their extent at leaſt is cleared, in order to render the poſſeſſion of theſe lands burthenſome to thoſe who keep too great a quantity in their hands, and thus to make it their own intereſt ſpeedily to parcel them out. All theſe circumſtances render it more neceſſary than ever for the great holders of land to take the ſpeedieſt means of turning it to account, and muſt conſequently tend to diſcourage this kind of ſpeculation.

This ſtate of things is, no doubt, an unfortunate one for the ſpeculators in land, and for thoſe who poſſeſs great maſſes of it. Hence probably many of them will find themſelves deceived in their calculations, and many of their fortunes will be deranged. But this is nothing in compariſon with the national proſperity that will reſult from the clearing and occupying of the uncultivated and deſert lands, whether the ſettlers have bought them of the proprietors, or whether they have uſurped the poſſeſſion of them.

The land in America is in general good, and only

only requires to be tilled to afford an ample produce. The population increaſes, as has already been ſeen, in an almoſt incredible proportion; and the people in America are not deterred from the clearing of waſte land, either by attachment to their natal ſoil, by the greatneſs of the diſtance, or, in ſhort, by any difficulty whatever. The federal government of the United States, or, more properly ſpeaking, the Union, poſſeſſes alſo in the Weſtern Territory, north of the Ohio, a quantity of land which is ſuppoſed to amount to ten or twelve millions of acres. The congreſs, in May 1796, ordered theſe lands to be ſurveyed, and divided into townſhips of ſix miles ſquare each. One half of theſe townſhips are to be alternately divided into ſections, containing each about ſix hundred and forty acres; and then the whole is to be ſold by townſhips or by ſections. This ſale is to be ſuperintended by the governor and ſecretary of the Weſtern Territory.

Seven rows of townſhips at a little diſtance from Pittſburgh, in the ſame territory, had been ſurveyed by order of the old congreſs, which had alſo ordered the ſale of them; but it had only been effected in part. The congreſs, by the ſame law of 1796, ordered this land alſo to be ſold, under the direction of the ſecretary of the treaſury, who fixed the loweſt price at two dollars per

per acre. It was to be ſold by auction; a depoſit of fifty per cent was to be made within thirty days after the purchaſe, and the other fifty a year after, under the penalty of diſpoſſeſſion, in regard to ſuch purchaſers as did not fulfil theſe conditions. In requiring ſo ſpeedy a payment for theſe lands, and in keeping them at ſo high a price, the intentions of the congreſs were to render great ſpeculations more difficult. But, by a report the ſecretary of the treaſury made at the end of laſt January, it appears that this condition, and the price fixed by the congreſs, kept away a great many purchaſers, ſince no more than forty-nine thouſand acres, out of about ſix hundred and eighty thouſand, had been ſold, and the ſeven rows of townſhips, with the ſale of which he was charged. The congreſs, however, made no change in the law of the preceding year, except by allowing ſtock to be taken in payment of theſe lands at its current value at the time of the purchaſe. But it did not diminiſh the fixed price, nor enlarge the time of payment; and it acted wiſely. The fineneſs of the country, the goodneſs of the land, the mildneſs of the climate, and the facility of communication, leave no doubt but that they will be ſettled in no great ſpace of time. The natural emigration from the northern ſtates, which are the moſt populous of all, conſtantly

tantly take a weſtern direction. It is impoſſible o aſcertain what is the annual number of emi-grants who paſs the Alleghany Mountains; in ome years it had amounted to thirty thouſand ouls; and I have heard it eſtimated at an ave-age at fifteen thouſand a year, but without any ertain *data* being aſſigned. However this may e, it is conſiderable, and will become much more o, in proportion to the increaſing population of he United States.

The greater number of theſe emigrants have itherto directed their ſteps to Kentucky, and to he Tenneſſee country; but ſome always remain Pennſylvania, and a great many already pro-ed to the Weſtern Territory, where the land ill increaſe, in proportion as the Indians are liged, by the approach of the whites, to aban-n the territory which they ſtill occupy, and ich the United States will not fail to purchaſe.

It is poſſible, and even probable, that the ngreſs will be obliged to give the purchaſers of eſe lands more time for payment. It will be a ource of great importance for the diminution the national debt, to which it is irrevocably ſtined; and perhaps at a period not very diſ-nt, the Weſtern Territory will be the moſt po-ulous, the beſt cultivated, and one of the moſt important ſtates of the Union.

MILITARY ESTABLISHMENT OF THE UNITED STATES.

The conſtitution which gives the preſident of the United States the chief command of the forces by land and ſea, as well as of the militia of the different ſtates, when employed in the ſervice of the confederacy, reſerves to the congreſs the power of making laws for the adminiſtration and diſcipline of the forces by land and ſea; that of employing the neceſſary means for the embodying of the militia; for the purpoſe of putting in execution the laws of the Union; repreſſing inſurrections, and repelling incurſions; has alſo the power of regulating the organization, arming, and diſcipline of the militia, and the conduct of ſuch part of the militia as is employed in the ſervice of the United States, leaving to each of the ſtates the appointment of officers, and the training of this militia, in conformity to the rules of diſcipline preſcribed by the congreſs.

A law of the 13th of May 1796 has fixed the military eſtabliſhment of the United States, and revoked all thoſe previouſly made upon that ſubject.

It is compoſed of a body of artillery and engineers, of two companies of light dragoons, who are to ſerve on foot or on horſeback, according to the

the will of the preſident, and of four regiments of infantry.

The corps of artillery and of engineers, conſiſting of ſeven hundred and ſixty-four men, is divided into four battalions, and each battalion into four companies. Each company is commanded by a captain, two lieutenants, and two cadets; each battalion by a major; and the whole corps by a lieutenant-colonel, who has an adjutant-general under him.

Each company of dragoons is compoſed of fifty-two privates, eleven ſerjeants, corporals, ſaddlers, farriers, and trumpeters; and is commanded by a captain, two lieutenants, and a cornet.

The ſtaff of each regiment of infantry is compoſed of a lieutenant-colonel, two majors, an adjutant, a pay-maſter, a quarter-maſter, a ſurgeon, and two aſſiſtant-ſurgeons.

Each company is commanded by a captain, a lieutenant, and an enſign, and is compoſed of ſixty-two ſerjeants, corporals, ſoldiers, and muſicians.

The army conſequently conſiſts of two thouſand ſeven hundred and ſeventy-four ſerjeants, muſicians, ſoldiers, dragoons, and artillery-men.

According to the above law, the ſtaff of the army was compoſed of a major-general, with two *aides-de-camp*, a brigadier-general, and a major

of brigade; but this part of the law was repealed on the 3d of May 1797, and the ſtaff is reduced to a brigadier-general, a major of brigade, and an inſpector, both choſen by the brigadier-general from among the captains, and other officers of the army; a judge-advocate; a quarter-maſter, and a paymaſter-general; which laſt, as well as the aids-de-camp, is choſen by the brigadier-general from among the officers of the army.

The pay of the army conſiſts of money and proviſions.

The brigadier-general receives a hundred and four dollars per month, and twelve rations a day.

The brigade-major, the inſpector, the judge-advocate, the quarter-maſter, the treaſurer, and the aids-de-camp, twenty-four dollars and four rations, beſides their pay as officers in the line.

The lieutenant-colonels commandant, ſixty-five dollars and five rations.

The majors of artillery, fifty-five dollars and five rations.

The majors of infantry, fifty dollars and five rations.

The captains, forty dollars and three rations.

The lieutenants, thirty dollars; the enſigns and cornets, twenty-five dollars; and each three rations.

The

The ſurgeons, forty-five dollars and three rations.

The aſſiſtant ſurgeons, thirty dollars and two rations.

The paymaſters, quartermaſters, and adjutants of regiments, who may alſo be taken from among the officers of the line, receive, independently of their pay as officers of the line, ten dollars a month.

The brigadier-general, when he is commander in chief, and all the officers detached on particular commands, receive double the rations which are allowed for their rank when they are not in command.

The ſerjeant-major, and the quartermaſter-ſerjeant, receive eight dollars per month.

The maſter of the band, and the other ſerjeants, ſeven dollars.

The corporals, ſix.

The muſicians, five.

The privates, four.

The workmen attached to the regiment, nine.

The nurſes to the hoſpital, eight.

All receive only one ration.

The ration conſiſts of a pound of beef, or three-quarters of a pound of pork, a pound of bread or flour, half a gill of rum, brandy, or whiſky; and of a quarter of a pound of ſalt, a

JOHN HOUSE OXFORD

quart of vinegar, two pounds of ſoap, and a pound of candles, to be divided between every hundred rations.

The rations are either furniſhed in kind, or paid in money, according to the common price of the articles in the country where the troops are quartered.

Forage is alſo paid in money to thoſe officers who are entitled to it by law; but at a fixed price, which is ſixteen dollars per month for the brigadier-general; twelve for the quartermaſter, inſpector, treaſurer, and lieutenant-colonels; ten for the majors and aides-de-camp; eight for the captains of dragoons; ſix for the lieutenants and cornets; ten for the ſurgeon; ſix for the aſſiſtant-ſurgeons, adjutants, and quartermaſter of the regiment.

The ſerjeants, corporals, muſicians, and privates, are, independently of their pay and of the ration, each to be furniſhed annually with a hat, a waiſtcoat, four pair of pantaloons (two of woollen, two of linen), four pair of ſhoes, four ſhirts, four pair of half ſtockings, a blanket, a ſtock with a claſp, and a pair of ſhoe-buckles.

They are enliſted for five years, and they receive a bounty of ſixteen dollars, four of which only are paid them till they join the regiment.

Officers

Officers employed on the recruiting ſervice receive two dollars for every man they enliſt.

Deſerters are puniſhed by a fine of twenty dollars, and condemned to ſerve a new and complete term of enliſtment from the day of their ſentence. Perſons who either conceal or aſſiſt them in deſerting, are puniſhable by a fine of thirty dollars, and brought to trial before the common courts of juſtice.

The military are tried by courts-martial, the ſentence of which muſt be approved by the preſident of the United States. Every officer or ſoldier, on entering into the ſervice, takes and ſigns the oath of allegiance to the United States, and of obedience to the preſident, and to his officers, according to the rules and diſcipline of war.

The law, having for its object to eſtabliſh an uniform militia throughout the whole extent of the United States, was enacted in the month of May 1792. It declared every male and free inhabitant of the United States, from the age of eighteen to that of forty-five, liable to ſerve; excepting all public officers; all perſons employed in the ſervice of the poſt-office, and in that of the ferries acroſs the rivers; ſeamen in active ſervice, and all thoſe who may be exempted by the laws of particular ſtates.

The ſame law directs the militia to be formed into diviſions, brigades, regiments, and companies. It regulates the number of officers in each of theſe diviſions; preſcribes the formation of a company of grenadiers *per* battalion, and of one of artillery and another of cavalry *per* diviſion. Theſe two companies are to be compoſed of volunteers, clothed and mounted at their own expence. Each militia-man muſt alſo be armed at his own coſt.

An adjutant-general for every county muſt keep a roll of this militia, and of the ſtate of its equipment.

An inſpector for every brigade is charged with the diſcipline of the militia at the time it is embodied; but the whole is ſubordinate to the governor of the ſtate.

A law, of January 1795, fixes the pay of the militia called out for the ſervice of the ſtate. It includes the expence of cloathing, with which the militia-men are ſuppoſed to have provided themſelves. A ſerjeant-major has nine dollars a month; a corporal, muſician, or drummer, eight dollars thirty-three *cents*; a workman, eight dollars; and a private, ſix dollars ſixty-ſix *cents*. The officers, ſerjeants, and privates of the cavalry, receive forty cents per day for the remount of their horſe, and twenty-five cents for its keep.

The

The rations of the militia are the ſame as thoſe of the troops of the line. The officers of the militia receive the ſame quantity, and have alſo the ſame pay as officers in the line.

Another law, of the 28th of February of the ſame year, authoriſes the preſident of the United States, in caſe of a threatened invaſion on the part of any foreign power, or of the Indians; or in caſe of an inſurrection in the territory of the United States, or of a concerted diſobedience to the laws of the Union, to call out the militia of one or more ſtates, in ſuch proportion and number as he ſhall think proper. In the firſt of theſe caſes, the preſident ſends his orders directly to the ſuperior officers or individuals commanding the militia corps that he wiſhes to march. In the others, he muſt addreſs himſelf to the legiſlature of the ſtates, if they are aſſembled; or, if not, to their executive power.

The militia called out into actual ſervice on account of the United States, are ſubject to the ſame regulations as the army; but no individual can be compelled to ſerve longer than three months from the day on which he preſented himſelf at the place of aſſembly.

Courts-martial to try officers or ſoldiers of the militia muſt be compoſed of their own officers. Among the offences of which a militia-man may be

be guilty, is diſobedience to the orders of the preſident, which is puniſhed by a fine, not exceeding a year of the delinquent's pay, nor leſs than a month's. Confinement is the puniſhment of non-payment of fines, which are the only penalties of breaches of diſcipline.

Although all the militia are bound by the law to provide themſelves with arms at their own expence, and though they are ſubject to a fine if they do not, the greater number is generally unprovided when the militia is to be aſſembled, and particularly when called out ſuddenly upon actual ſervice. The different ſtates, therefore, are now taking meaſures to have arms in ſtore for ſuch men as want them at the moment when the ſtate has occaſion for their ſervices. But in ſome ſtates they have hardly begun to procure a ſupply; in all they are tardy in doing ſo; and in none is the number complete. The Union has alſo arſenals to ſupply the deficiency of thoſe of the ſtates, when the militia is called out upon its ſervice. Theſe arſenals ought to contain one hundred thouſand ſtands of arms, but do not contain fifteen thouſand fit for ſervice. Every year new ones are purchaſed; but every time alſo that theſe arms are given to the militia-men, who ought to return them as ſoon as the time of their ſervice is expired, as well as the reſt of their accoutre-

ments,

ments, under penalty of a fine equal to the value of their arms, or of ſuch part of them as may have been loſt, not a third of them is brought back to the arſenal.

The fortifications are another branch of the war department; that is to ſay, thoſe erected by the Union; but it never erects any, except in places where the land is entirely given up to it by the ſtate to which it belongs. Many of the ſtates, as has already been ſeen, are averſe to this ceſſion; and in that caſe, if they wiſh for fortifications, they can only have them at their own expence. Thoſe which the Union erects and keeps up are few, and almoſt all incomplete. Good engineers being ſcarce, the Americans are obliged to employ ſuch as they can get, who are generally foreigners who do not half underſtand their buſineſs, and who are generally more attentive to their own intereſt than that of the United States. Great plans are drawn; the works are begun at great expence; there is a want of money the following year; and the fortifications are either entirely relinquiſhed, or reduced to ſo ſmall a ſcale, that they are either good for nothing or at leaſt defective, ſo that the money ſpent the preceding year may be ſaid to be thrown away.

Portland,

Portland, in the province of Main; Portſmouth, in New Hampſhire; Glouceſter, Salem, Marblehead, in the Maſſachuſets; Newport, in Rhode Iſland; New York, in the ſtate of New York; Mud-Iſland, near Philadelphia; Baltimore, in Maryland; Norfolk, in Virginia; Ocetecock and Wilmington, in North Carolina; George-town, in South Carolina; Savannah and St. Mary, in Georgia, are the only places to be found in the liſt of the fortifications of the United States; and he who has ſeen them all with his own eyes, knows that very few of them are to remain there.

Governor's Iſland, near New York; Sullivan's Iſland, near Charleſton; and Caſtle Iſland, near Boſton, were to have been fortified by the Union; but the ſtates to which they belong refuſe to give up the ſovereignty of the land; whence it happens that places which it is of ſo much conſequence to fortify, are not fortified, or at leaſt very incompletely. This is attended with danger, not only to the ſtate which refuſes the ceſſion of its land, but alſo to the Union in general, ſince the entrance of a principal point not being completely defended, its territory is laid open; and ſince it is evident that there are no ſure means of defending a country, except thoſe which

are

are the reſult of a whole ſyſtem, calculated to embrace its totality as well as its ſeparate parts; now no ſuch a ſyſtem exiſts in the United States.

The navy is alſo with them a branch of the war department. This navy has as yet no exiſtence. In 1794, the commerce of the United States being attacked by the Algerines, the congreſs paſſed a law, authorizing the preſident to purchaſe or cauſe to be built, four frigates of forty-four guns, and two of thirty-ſix. It regulated the number of officers, ſailors and ſoldiers, with which theſe frigates were to be manned, and the pay of their crews. That of the ſailors, ſays the law, is not to exceed twenty-ſeven dollars a month, independently of their allowance, and this high pay was neceſſary on account of the ſtill higher wages given at that time to ſailors employed in the merchant ſervice. The congreſs granted the preſident ſix hundred and eighty-eight thouſand eight hundred and eighty-eight dollars for the expences of the conſtruction or purchaſe of theſe ſhips. The ſame law enacted, that if the United States made peace with the Algerines, the armament was to inſtantly ceaſe.

In 1796, peace being made with this piratical power, another law of the congreſs authorized the preſident to complete the conſtruction only of two frigates of forty-four guns, and of one of thirty-

thirty-ſix, directing that the materials in ſtore, which had been deſtined for the conſtruction of the three others, ſhould be preſerved, if it could be done without fear of their decaying, or otherwiſe, that they ſhould be ſold.

It applied to the completion of theſe three frigates, part of the ſix hundred and eighty-eight thouſand eight hundred and eighty-eight dollars voted for the conſtruction of the ſix, and which had not yet been expended, and eighty thouſand dollars more, alſo voted in 1796, at the time when America was apprehenſive of war with England, in order to purchaſe and equip ten ſmall veſſels, for the defence of the coaſts of the United States.

In the laſt ſeſſion but one, and at the beginning of 1797, the congreſs again granted for this ſame ſervice one hundred and ſeventy-two thouſand dollars, and ten thouſand dollars more for the pay of the captains.

In the laſt ſeſſion, in May 1797, one hundred and ninety-ſeven thouſand ſix hundred and thirty-ſix dollars were demanded, and granted, in order to complete this armament.

According to the eſtimate of the ſecretary at war, the value of the materials preſerved of the frigates that had been begun, and countermanded, as well as of thoſe in ſtore, amounted to one hundred

dred and thirty-five thouſand eight hundred and ſeventy-four dollars; which makes the total expence of the conſtruction and equipment of theſe three frigates one million twelve thouſand ſix hundred and fifty dollars, or eight thouſand one hundred and ſixty-ſix dollars *per* gun.

This enormous price is owing:

To the neceſſity of going as far as Georgia to fell the timber, for which purpoſe the government thought it adviſable to ſend carpenters from the northern ſtates.

To the tardineſs with which ſupplies of it were provided, inſomuch that the frigates being laid down, materials were wanting to go on with them. They were expected from day to day, and it was often neceſſary to pay the ſhipwrights for whole months, without their having any work; for it would have been difficult to procure others, had theſe been diſmiſſed.

And above all, to the want of economy in the uſe of the materials, to the want of ſuperintendance and foreſight, which every where prevails in the expences of the war department of the United States; for it is evident, that with more care and regularity, and better management, the frigates might have been built at more than a third leſs expence. The pay, the victualling and annual repairs of theſe three frigates are eſtimated at

three

ree hundred and fifty thouſand dollars. It muſt e confeſſed that it is a very expenſive piece of parade. For what kind of a navy of the Union of ſixteen ſtates is that which is compoſed of only three frigates?

In this enormous expence, of upwards of a million of dollars, for the conſtruction of theſe three frigates, the expence occaſioned by that which the United States give to the Dey of Algiers, by a ſecret article of the treaty, is not included. She will coſt about a hundred thouſand dollars, being only of thirty-two guns, not being built of cedar and live oak like the other three, and being better attended to during her conſtruction.

The department of the Indians is alſo one of the branches of the war department. It is with the ſecretary at war, that the agents employed among the Indians correſpond, and it is by him that are tranſmitted the aid granted them, by virtue of a treaty with the United States, or the preſents made them by the Union. Theſe expences, annually amount to a hundred thouſand dollars.

The expences of the war department are defrayed by ſums which the congreſs votes every year for that purpoſe, according to the eſtimate that is preſented to them by the ſecretary of the treaſury

:aſury, who himſelf receives it from the ſecre-
ry at war.

Sometimes the grant of money for the expences the war department, is made by a particula. l; ſometimes it is included in the ſame act hich grants all the ſums deemed neceſſary for e total expence of the government. But the ns appropriated to the war department are al-ys diſtinctly ſpecified for each article of which :y are compoſed; the pay of the troops, provi-ıs, forage, clothing, equipment of the cavalry, :chaſe of horſes, hoſpitals, artillery, expence of :ces, Indians, expence of the frontiers, ſalaries, litary penſions, ſupply of magazines, purchaſe ammunition, naval armaments, &c. &c.

The ſums deſtined to this department were, in 89, one hundred and thirty-ſeven thouſand lars; in 1790, one hundred and ninety-four ouſand one hundred and forty-four; in 1791, hundred and fifteen thouſand four hundred l twenty-one; in 1792, one million one hun-d and ſeventeen thouſand five hundred and enty-ſix; in 1793, one million one hundred l ſixty-eight thouſand three hundred and ſe-ıty-five; in 1794, two million three hundred d ſixty-two thouſand one hundred and three; 1795, two million ſix hundred and thirty-five ouſand ſix hundred and eighty; in 1796, one

million four hundred and thirty-ſeven thouſand one hundred; and in 1797, one million five hundred and thirty-ſeven thouſand nine hundred and thirty-two dollars.

The great increaſe of the war expences for the years 1794 and 1795, reſulted from the Pittſburg expedition, of which I ſhall ſay a few words, and which coſt near twelve hundred thouſand dollars.

In this application of fifteen hundred and thirty-ſeven thouſand nine hundred and thirty-one dollars to the expences of the war department, in 1797, upwards of a million were deſtined for the real and effective expences of the army, that is to ſay, pay, proviſions, forage, purchaſe of horſes, and hoſpitals. The fortifications are eſtimated at only twenty-four thouſand dollars, and yet the army is compoſed of only two thouſand ſeven hundred and ſeventy-four men. There are no corps of militia to be ſupported; for the ſums voted in the laſt May ſeſſion, in conſequence of the fears that were entertained of a war, are not comprehended in this eſtimate; nor even the ſalaries of the ſecretary at war, and of his clerks, which are always included among the expences of the civil liſt.

The known probity of thoſe who have been placed at the head of this department, renders all

ſuſpicion

ſuſpicion of their infidelity impoſſible; and beſides, the manner in which the diſburſements are made, the formalities obſerved in the iſſue of the public money, which can only be drawn for by bills expreſſive of the caſe to which it is to be applied, preclude all means of malverſation, at leaſt to any conſiderable amount But upon comparing the exceſſive expences of the war department with the weakneſs of the army, the bad ſtate of the fortifications, and the ſmall reſult of theſe great diſburſements, we cannot be aſtoniſhed at often hearing a great want of intelligence and order imputed to the war department.

In congreſs the ſecretaries of war have often been reproached with conſidering the ſums allotted to their department as a total of which they might diſpoſe for the different articles of expenditure, without limiting the expences of each of them to the ſums ſpecially voted for that purpoſe; with expending, for inſtance, more or leſs for the fortifications than the ſum particularly deſtined for their erection or repair; with applying to the hoſpitals, clothing, victualling, or any other article of this department, the ſurplus ariſing from the ſavings made in the fortifications, or with retrenching from thoſe different articles the ſums applied to the fortifications beyond thoſe preſcribed by the law.

This reproach was particularly made with reſpect to the expences of the Pittſburg expedition, for which the ſecretary at war furniſhed the ſums granted by congreſs for the particular expences of his department, without being able to do ſo, otherwiſe than by ſuſpending the different payments to which the ſums voted were meant to be applied.

It ſeems that this reproach, though, ſtrictly ſpeaking, not unfounded, is nevertheleſs unjuſt. If the expedition to Pittſburg were neceſſary, if it were indiſpenſable to conduct it with celerity, and to carry it to ſo great an extent, and if there were a real danger in ſuſpending it, the ſums devoted to it were conſequently the moſt urgent part of the expenditure of the United States, ſince the re-eſtabliſhment of public order depended upon that expedition. Every delay would then have been a great evil; and there was at that time no other means of finding money for it, either legal or even poſſible. Beſides, the ſecretary at war and the preſident remained reſponſible, in caſe the meaſures they deemed indiſpenſable were diſapproved by the congreſs.

Here I am naturally led to ſpeak of this expedition, concerning which opinions were, and continue to be, much divided. It was at an end before I arrived in America, and my travels never carried

carried me into that part of Pennſylvania where the inſurrection took place. I can then have no other information than that which is to be obtained by converſing with the two parties, and reading every thing that has been printed upon the ſubject.

Nobody can doubt that there was then in the counties of Weſtmoreland, La Fayette, Waſhington, and of the Alleghanies, a formal oppoſition to the collection of the tax upon diſtilleries; an oppoſition which was of ancient date, and ſupported by force of arms; a combination and conſpiracy to prevent the payment of that exciſe duty; a known reſolution to employ force againſt all thoſe who ſhould either demand that tax, or even ſubmit to pay it; every thing, in ſhort, which characterizes an inſurrection. It has been ſaid that Mr. Hamilton, then ſecretary of the treaſury, might have prevented this inſurrection without prejudice to the revenue, by not keeping in place, contrary to the will of the country, exciſe officers, whoſe characters, harſhneſs, and conduct were reprehenſible; and by inſtituting in the early ſtage of the buſineſs a legal proſecution againſt the oppoſers of the collection of the tax. His enemies attribute this fault to his deſire of provoking a reſiſtance ſo ſtrong, that its repreſſion might give more force to this impoſt, of

which he was the promoter, which congreſs had conſented to with great reluctance, and which was generally diſliked: they even aſcribed to him the intention of gratifying his particular hatred againſt ſome of his perſonal enemies.

Knowing the diſpoſition of Mr. Hamilton, as I think I know it, I cannot admit the poſſibility of ſuch a reproach; but even were it founded it would not have been a ſufficient reaſon againſt the expedition at the moment it was ordered, when the inſurrection was unequivocal, extenſive, and might become formidable. It is only its neceſſity, or its inutility, at that time, that is in queſtion here.

A few years before, an inſurrection, which was alſo cauſed by the non-payment of taxes, had taken place in the ſtate of Maſſachuſetts.

It was important to put a ſtop to this ſpirit of reſiſtance, fatal to the public treaſury, ſtill more fatal to the conſtitution, and for all the bleſſings which, in a well regulated government, reſult from the exact obſervation of the laws. It was therefore neceſſary to act againſt this inſurrection, and to act with means ſufficient to inſure its repreſſion, and to act ſpeedily; for the courſe of juſtice began to be ſuſpended in theſe cantons; the heat of men's minds was daily increaſing; the number of the inſurgents was augmenting,

and

and the commiſſioners ſent to them by the preſident had returned without producing the deſired effect; and yet they were men highly eſteemed.

If the diſorder had not then been ſtifled at its birth, it was not improbable that it would have found imitators in other parts of the United States; and that the Pittſburg inſurrection itſelf would have grown more formidable, and have been in the end the germ of ſerious inteſtine diſſentions, which might, perhaps, have occaſioned a great effuſion of blood before they could have been terminated.

To what degree did Mr. Hamilton, for every body concurs in opinion that he directed this operation, to what degree, I ſay, did he proportion the means to the neceſſity? This is a point upon which I will not undertake to decide, for the neceſſity was in this caſe a compound of different elements.

In the firſt place it was neceſſary to quiet the inſurrection, it was alſo neceſſary to intereſt the public opinion in the annihilation of this diſorder, and by that means to prevent its future reproduction. That important object could not be better attained than by the calling out of the militia of the different ſtates. To employ the different militia of the counties of Pennſylvania

adjacent to the ſcene of inſurrection, even had they all been unanimouſly diſpoſed to ſerve in this cauſe, a thing of which doubts might reaſonably have been entertained; to employ them alone would have been to riſk the ſowing the ſeeds of diſcord and of hatred in this ſtate; this danger was averted by calling out upon this ſervice the militia of the other ſtates.

It was beſides a favourable opportunity of trying that part of the conſtitution, which authorizes the preſident of the United States to embody the militia, and of proving the attachment of the American people to that conſtitution. Such a trial could not have been made under better auſpices than the preſidency of George Waſhington, who at that time was highly popular.

That the private animoſity of Mr. Hamilton had any ſhare in this buſineſs, as has been ſaid, is what I ſhall never prevail upon myſelf to believe; his character oppoſes ſuch an opinion, and the powerful reaſons which were the motive of this expedition are alone a ſufficient evidence of its neceſſity.

It is poſſible, and I am inclined to believe, that this expedition, in which fifteen thouſand men were employed, would have been in every reſpect equally ſucceſsful with one-third of the force;

force; and that, conſequently, the immenſe expence which reſulted from the march of this army acroſs a country very little inhabited, and from the ſupplies of proviſions which it was neceſſary to procure from Philadelphia, might have been conſiderably diminiſhed. The exceſs of expences beyond exact neceſſity is, no doubt, a great evil in every government. But ſtill it may be ſaid, that the diſplay of this great force, that the order given to the militia that did not march, to hold themſelves in readineſs to do ſo, to the number of eighty thouſand men, rendered the ſubmiſſion of the inſurgents more prompt and more complete.

But whatever may have been the exceſs in the expences, or the hidden views of men of influence, the expedition had a deſirable effect in regard to all good citizens; an adherence to the meaſures of government, and an attachment to the conſtitution, were generally expreſſed; they were manifeſted ſtrongly and ſincerely by the federaliſts and anti-federaliſts; and although the oppoſite party accuſed ſome of the latter with being the promoters of the inſurrection, not one among them could be found that was in the ſmalleſt degree implicated in it. Men of different political opinions marched as volunteers in the militia of their ſtate, leaving their buſineſs and their fa-

miles,

milies, in order to promote the public welfare. All proved that the maintenance of order and a reſpect for the laws were unanimouſly conſidered as the duty, as the intereſt of every good citizen. Not a ſingle drop of blood was ſpilt, and the general good wiſhes of the different parties in the United States, attended this expedition throughout its whole duration of four months.

I had been a few days at Philadelphia, when the militia of that city marched in from this expedition; and I find in a journal that I then kept of the impreſſions I received from all the new objects which ſtruck me, that which was cauſed by the arrival of this militia. I inſert it here.

"The battalions did not come back from this expedition till the beginning of December; their return was a real *fête* for the city; not one of thoſe *fêtes* which we have often ſeen ordered in Europe by the governments, and which are ſure to be attended with great expence, tumult, and diſorder; but of thoſe which the public mind can alone give and receive, and perhaps only on a ſimilar occaſion.

"The day of their arrival was announced; their brother ſoldiers, who had remained at Philadelphia, or had already returned from the expedition, went in a body to meet them, three miles

miles without the city; almoſt all the inhabitants came out of their houſes, either to go and meet the troops, or to place themſelves where they were to paſs; moſt of them had to ſee a ſon, a brother, a couſin, a friend, or ſome intereſting perſon: all ſaw in them the defenders of the law, the object of public gratitude. The militia that had left the city, in meeting the others, formed their advanced and rear guards; thoſe who were coming back continued their march. The crowd that preſſed upon them did not diſturb their order; their battalions marched by columns in ranks at five or ſix paces aſunder. The men who compoſed them were moſtly young, had a good appearance and marched well: they were clothed alike, and carried a large knapſack, with which none of them ſeemed fatigued. Their looks ſought and received with ſatisfaction thoſe which affection and joy ſent them from all quarters; but they did not quit their ranks, and the regularity of their march was not interrupted. In this manner they croſſed the city amidſt the acclamations of the public.

"The preſident, whoſe houſe lay in their way, came out, received their ſalutes, and joined his applauſe to that of the other citizens; and this applauſe alone was more gratifying to the battalions than that of all the others. Being arrived before

before the ſtate-houſe, they returned their colours, and were diſbanded.

"Then their relations and friends, both male and female, got hold of theſe ſoldiers who were reſtored to them. The recollection of the fear that was entertained at their departure of the dangers they were about to run, augmented the pleaſure of ſeeing them again, although they had not incurred any; they were hugged, kiſſed, and led to their homes; every one had about him a little groupe compoſed of perſons to whom he was the moſt dear; and thoſe citizens, who feelingly exulted in the peace and happineſs which theſe children of the country were about to find again in the boſom of their families. Europeans or Americans, nobody was inſenſible to this ſpectacle, which was equally affecting and ſublime. Tears fell from ſeveral eyes.

"Such is the exact account of this *fête*, where thoſe who were preſent felt more happineſs than gaiety, and where public welfare muſt have received the aſſurance of finding again, whenever there was a neceſſity for it, the ſame attachment as that which had been thus recently rewarded."

CONNEXIONS WITH THE INDIANS.

The law whoſe object is to regulate the intercourſe between the citizens and the United States with

with the Indian tribes by whom they are ſurrounded, was enacted in May 1796. It is to continue in force during the ſpace of only two years, as was the caſe with the former laws on the ſame ſubject; but it contains regulations more ſtrongly marked with liberality and juſtice, and more explicitly laid down, than any of thoſe which preceded it.

By this law it is provided that the preſident ſhall cauſe the boundaries between the territory of the United States and that occupied by the different tribes bordering on them, to be aſcertained and marked as clearly as poſſible.

All inhabitants of the United States are forbidden to hunt in or carry off cattle from any part of the territories acknowledged by the treaty as the property or poſſeſſion of the Indians, on pain of a hundred dollars fine and ſix months' impriſonment.

They are prohibited on pain of fifty dollars fine and ſix months' impriſonment, to enter the territory of the Indians ſouth of the Ohio without a paſſport from the governor of ſome one of the ſtates, or from the military commandant of ſome of the poſts adjoining to that territory.

Every robbery, fraud, or other crime of what nature ſoever, committed againſt an Indian by an inhabitant of the United States and within the

the territory of the United States, is puniſhed by a fine of a hundred dollars and twelve months' impriſonment, beſides a reſtitution of the property taken or deſtroyed, or its value.

If the delinquent be unable to pay the value, the United States become reſponſible for it; provided however that the aggrieved Indian have not himſelf taken vengeance for the injury; in which caſe, the reſtitution is not to be made.

Any inhabitant of the United States who forms or endeavours to form a ſettlement for himſelf in the Indian territory, is to be recalled from it by the preſident of the United States, to pay a fine of a thouſand dollars, and ſuffer twelve months' impriſonment.

Any inhabitant who kills in the Indian territory an Indian belonging to any tribe in amity with the United States, is to ſuffer capital puniſhment.

All trade with the Indians is prohibited without permiſſion from the principal agent of the United States on the frontier of the Indian territory where ſuch trade is to be carried on: and thoſe who have obtained permiſſion for that purpoſe, are forbidden to purchaſe from the Indians any of the implements of houſehold economy, hunting or agriculture.

They muſt not, either from the Indians or from

from any white man reſiding among them, purchaſe any horſe, without expreſs permiſſion from the principal agent.

This law ſubjects the Indians to the ſame prohibitions with reſpect to the white people.

An Indian guilty of any crime may be apprehended within the territory of the United States.

If he eſcape, the inhabitant who has been injured by him is to lay his complaint, accompanied by a circumſtantial detail of particulars, before the agent of the United States, who is to demand reparation of the nation or tribe to which the offending Indian belongs, and to acquaint the preſident with the reſult of his demand.

If reparation is not made, the injured party is indemnified from the treaſury of the United States; and the ſum thus applied is deducted from the ſubſidies granted by the United States to that tribe.

The courts of the United States, and alſo, when the cauſe is not capital, the courts of the individual States, take cognizance of all thoſe offences, even when they have been committed within the territories belonging to the Indians.

The troops of the United States ſtationed on the Indian frontier are bound to arreſt delinquent white men even in the Indian territory; and ſuch

ſuch delinquents are to be apprehended in any part of the United States where they may be found.

This law, which is wiſe and juſt in its proviſions, is far from being punctually executed. The extremity of the United States bordering on the territory of the Indians is inhabited by a ſet of men who are in hoſtility with them. Avidity, and the deſire and intention of plundering them, are the motives which induced them to chooſe the frontier as the place of their ſettlement, and the ſources of that conſtant enmity which they bear to the Indians.

This claſs of inhabitants are, by the report of every individual who is not one of themſelves, the very worſt ſet of men in all America, and perhaps in the whole univerſe. The ſentiments and even the very idea of honeſty and humanity are unknown to them. They are all plundering ferocious banditti; and none but very ſlight ſhades of diſcrimination are obſervable between them in this reſpect: it therefore moſt commonly happens that neither accuſers nor witneſſes nor juries can be found for the proſecution of a white man guilty of a treſpaſs or crime againſt an Indian.

The Americans, eſpecially thoſe on the frontier, no more conſider an Indian as a man than certain

certain Weſt-Indian planters believe a negro to belong to the human ſpecies.

The oppreſſions, the uſurpations, the crimes committed by the whites againſt the Indians are therefore never puniſhed: at leaſt the inſtances of puniſhment are ſo rare that it would be difficult to quote even a ſingle one.

The Indian on the other hand, haraſſed and plundered, contracts the habit of robbery and pillage, of which he ſees the example and is himſelf the victim: and as, according to the practice among ſavages, he extends his vengeance to every individual of the ſame colour with the perſon who has injured him,—the whites, even if there were any leſs inclined than others to plunder and hatred of the Indians, would aſſume that diſpoſition through hatred, or as a meaſure of ſafety. The Indians likewiſe ſay that it is the worſt claſs of their tribes who habitually continue near the frontiers.

The government of the United States does not poſſeſs ſufficient ſtrength to repreſs thoſe irregularities; the governments of the individual ſtates do not attend to them: every perſon ſpeaks of this dreadful ſtate of things as principally and originally ariſing from the lawleſs aggreſſions of the whites: but as the evil is habitual, and ſo

inveterate, that it is not eaſy to diſcover a remedy for it, people ſpeak of it without horror.

Thus it is impoſſible even to foreſee any end to the cruel oppreſſions exerciſed over the Indians by the avidity of the American frontier ſettlers. I muſt add, that there are few Americans who do not entertain a wiſh, and even the deſign, if they were able to accompliſh it, of driving the Indians acroſs the Miſſiſippi, and even to the South Sea, which to the unreflecting ambition of many among them, appears the only boundary that ought to limit the extent of the United States.

Another law, enacted in April of the ſame year 1796, and whoſe duration is in like manner confined to two years, eſtabliſhes a trade with the Indians in the neighbourhood of the United States, under the authority of the preſident.

A hundred and fifty thouſand dollars are appropriated to the trade, of which the objects are to furniſh the Indians with ſuch ſupplies and implements as their wants require, and to purchaſe from them ſkins and furs.

The law directs that the prices of the articles ſold to the Indians be ſo regulated as barely to prevent the United States from loſing any part of their capital. It reſtrains the agents employed

in

in this trade from trafficking directly or indirectly on their own account; it forbids them to cheat the Indians; and ſubjects them to fines of different magnitude in proportion to the nature of the offences by which they tranſgreſs theſe regulations. The diſtrict courts of the ſtates where the ſtore-houſes are eſtabliſhed for their commerce, take cognizance of theſe offences.

Whoever is acquainted with the temper of thoſe who treat with the Indians, may be aſſured that the liberal proviſions of this law are not punctually reduced to practice.

Here a word may be ſaid concerning the civilization of the Indians.

Whether civilization be a good or an evil to thoſe who live in the immenſity of woods neceſſary to their ſubſiſtence, is a queſtion entirely metaphyſical, which I have no intention to diſcuſs.

But that Indians, deſpoiled of nineteen parts out of twenty of their territory, and confined amidſt white people in a ſoil incapable of ſupplying the wants of their ſavage life, ſhould be civilized, is an inconteſtible truth, for in ſuch a ſituation it is neceſſary either to attempt their civilization or their deſtruction, and the latter alternative cannot yet be openly avowed.

It is an eſtabliſhed opinion in America, even

among thoſe who appear the moſt exempt from prejudices, that the Indians can never be civilized; that the ſtricteſt education, the moſt aſſiduous and perſevering cares, cannot deſtroy their ſavage habits, to which they recur with the moſt ardent paſſion, from the tranquillity and from the manners of the white people; and an infinite number of examples are cited of Indians who, brought up at Philadelphia, at New York, and even in Europe, never ceaſed to ſigh after their tribe, and quitted every thing to go and rejoin it whenever a favourable opportunity offered itſelf. So that aſſertion, ſupported by ſo many examples, becomes a received truth.

Yet there is no reaſoning which can enforce the belief of this pretended truth, and the proofs of the facts which are brought to ſupport it are not of a nature to ſilence inquiry. The Indians whoſe education has been attempted, or ſaid to be, had already paſſed ſome years of their life in the tribe to which they belonged; tranſported alone from their ſpecies into the midſt of white people, different in language, habits and in colour, and often even in clothing, they became as it were iſolated, they were regarded by the whites as a different ſpecies of men; they did not attempt even to make them forget that they were from a nation ſtill exiſting, whoſe manners and habits

had

had rivetted their firſt attention and made the deepeſt impreſſion upon them; if when arrived at the age of manhood, they ſhould have imbibed for a white woman that affection which naturally created the deſire of an union with her, the difference of colour became almoſt an inſurmountable obſtacle. Is it to be wondered then that theſe Indians ſhould wiſh to return to their tribes of which they had ſtill the moſt lively memory, and where alone they were able to find companions of ſimilar manners to their own, and thoſe pleaſures which cauſe in man an attachment to life.

The reſult then of theſe examples ſo often quoted is, that an Indian educated in an American college, three hundred miles from his native place, cannot but with difficulty throw off his original habits and ceaſe to have a preference for them; this is the whole deduction. There are in Connecticut, in the State of New York, a conſiderable number of Indians, both men and women, who ſerve as domeſtics in European families, and in thoſe who are become Americans, who perform their duty as well and as faithfully as thoſe of another ſpecies.

But this is nothing to the civilization of whole nations, which is the only object from which any real advantage can be derived either to them-

ſelves or to ſociety in general. The great difficulty which attends the reformation of the moſt trifling habits of a poliſhed people, of a family, and even of an individual, ſufficiently demonſtrates the obſtacles which attend the civilization of a ſavage race; and yet in the midſt of our great ſocieties, the lights ſurrounding a poliſhed people, families and individuals, afford an ample and powerful aid to the buſineſs of reform.

It is only then by continual aſſiduities, applied according to circumſtances, and prolonged for many ſucceſſive generations, that this entire civilization can be effected, and even then only gradually.

The conviction of the utility of ſuch a work is neceſſary to the ſurmounting the obſtacles which oppoſe it, and to triumph with certainty. It neither belongs to my ſubject nor to the intention of this work, to ſhow the particular means by which this event may be accompliſhed; the underſtanding and courage of the friends of humanity will eaſily point them out; but individuals, and even ſocieties, will ever be unable to work this uſeful change, unleſs the governments of the territories which Indian tribes inhabit will contribute all in their power to effect it. But this can only be the reſult of their firm conviction of the advantages of ſuch efforts, and hitherto

hitherto none of the American governments have appeared to be penetrated with this conviction; on the contrary, every one regards the lands left to theſe poor Indians as an appendage of their own ſovereignty, as a kind of loan which their kindneſs has made with this miſerable race; they are in their eyes only travelling gueſts, which ought not to remain a long time in their territory.

Such ideas, more or leſs avowed, nurſed by a thirſt for gain, caſt at a diſtance the project of civilization, and give conſiſtence to the prejudices upon which the belief is founded, that it is impoſſible to civilize the Indians.

Nevertheleſs ſome tribes, the *Oneidas*, for example, in the ſtate of New York, and ſome others in Canada, are conſiderably advanced towards a ſtate of civilization; they labour, cultivate the earth, traffic, and are ſenſible of the neceſſity of civilization. The Quakers and Moravians carry the principles of reform among the fartheſt tribes; but their reſpectable efforts cannot be very uſeful, or at moſt not completely ſo, without the influence and direction of government. The civilization of theſe people ought to be the work of the legiſlature and general adminiſtrations; it is above the efforts of particular charity and aſſiſtance The beneficent ſocieties juſt mentioned might be

uſefully employed in it, having been for ages ſuſceptible of long patience and unalterable courage, ſo neceſſary to ſucceſs; but, as was ſaid before, they can only be employed as inſtruments for this purpoſe by enlightened governments, who, convinced that the civilization of the Indians living near the frontiers is a benefit to humanity, a means of augmenting the ſale of the productions of their territory, of increaſing the riches of their citizens and the power of the ſtates, will unceaſingly purſue the means of accompliſhing this laudable end.

It is this revolution in the ſpirit of the American governments which is ſo deſirable, without which even a hope cannot be conceived that this work will be effected; it claſhes too much with particular intereſts, which, contrary as they are to the general intereſt, ſpeak as loud, and are attended to as much.

NATURALIZATION.

The right of a citizen, or naturalization, which populous ſtates, with narrow limits, may find it political to grant with difficulty, ought to be obtained upon more eaſy terms in a country of great extent and thinly inhabited, where the capitals and labour of ſtrangers are neceſſary.

In 1790 the congreſs fixed two years reſidence in

in the territories of the United States, one of which to be in the ſame ſtate, as a ſufficient condition to become a naturalized citizen. The oath made before ſome court of juſtice to be faithful to the conſtitution, and to defend it, was the only formula required; and this naturalization of the father imparted the ſame right to ſuch of his children as were under the age of twenty-one when the oath was taken, even if they were born in a foreign country.

In 1798 the conditions were made more difficult. The inſurrection of Pittſburg had taken place a little before, which the government attributed to the ſtrangers recently arrived from Ireland, who, it was ſaid, formed the greateſt number of the inſurgents, and who, ſo readily to be miſled by the factious, ſhewed the certain danger of appointing men to places, who had abuſed in ſuch a dangerous manner, the truſt repoſed in them. To avoid this evil in future, it was thought neceſſary to make the right of voting at elections more difficult to be obtained, which could only be done by raiſing the conditions of naturalization: ſo the government party reaſoned; the oppoſition party favoured the ſame meaſure, but from different motives. The fate of the French revolution was not then fixed; it appeared probable that more than one European ſtate was deſtined

deſtined to undergo revolutions. The richeſt claſſes, which in Europe are called the moſt diſtinguiſhed, were, according to appearances, likely to become the victims of theſe revolutions; many individuals would in that caſe ſeek an aſylum in America, and carry with them whatever they could ſave of their fortunes; they would alſo bring with them their habits and their prejudices, abſolutely contrary to that republican ſpirit which this party were ſo deſirous to nurture and reanimate, but bearing a ſtrong analogy to that ariſtocratic ſpirit which it accuſed the other party of endeavouring to introduce. A higher price being put upon the right of naturalization, would render this danger more diſtant, and probably diminiſh the number of emigrants of this claſs.

The new law of naturalization, therefore, had its origin in the combination of the views of two parties. It was good in intention, as was proved by the long and warm debates which took place upon diſcuſſing it in detail, and was deſired by both ſides.

By this law, the time required for becoming a citizen of the United States is extended to five years reſidence in their territory, of which one muſt have been in the ſtate where the candidate for citizenſhip had taken the oath. Three years, at leaſt, before he be admitted to this definitive

oath,

oath, he muſt have preſented himſelf before one of the federal courts of juſtice, and have there declared upon oath that he had a ſincere intention of becoming a citizen of the United States, and to renounce all dependence and fidelity upon any prince, ſtate, or ſovereignty whatever, particularly upon the prince, ſtate, or ſovereignty of which he was actually a ſubject. His definitive oath, made alſo before a federal court, ought to expreſs the ſame poſitions and renunciation. He is alſo required to renounce his titles of nobility, if he had belonged to that claſs in the country where he was born, or from whence he arrived.

It is alſo required that he ſhould take an oath of fidelity to the conſtitution of the United States. Theſe two oaths are regiſtered in the courts where they were taken.

In order to confer the title of naturalization upon the children who were under the age of twenty-one years at the naturalization of their father, the law of 1793 requires the ſame conditions as that of 1790.

This reſidence of five years, required by the latter law, to become a citizen of the United States, is not impoſed upon thoſe who arrived in America before its promulgation, ſuch may become ſo two years afterwards; but the oath required by the new law is indiſpenſably neceſſary.

OF

OF NUMBERING THE PEOPLE AND POPULATION.

The American conſtitution, when it ordained the general enumeration of the inhabitants of the United States within the three years ſucceeding its acceptation, enacted alſo that the ſame enumeration ſhould be renewed every ten years; and left it to the congreſs to make a law for regulating the manner of performing it. A law was paſſed for this purpoſe, on the firſt of March, 1790.

The marſhal of every diſtrict* was ordered to ſuperintend the enumeration of the ſtate where he exerciſed his functions. In this work he was authorized to call in what aid and aſſiſtance he might judge proper. He was ordered to make a return to the preſident of the United States, diſtinguiſhing, in the table of population, the number of free males under and over the age of ſixteen years, the free women and girls of every age, and the ſlaves. The Indians who might live in the diſtricts were not to be included in the liſt of population.

* This office is the ſame in the courts of juſtice of the United States as that of ſheriff in thoſe of particular ſtates; the diſtrict being conſidered as nothing but a ſtate ſubject to judicial orders, it is the extent and bounds of a judge of a diſtrict, and we have ſhewn, under the article of the judicial order, that there is one of theſe in every ſtate.

Every

Every aſſiſtant in enumerating the people ought, before he ſends his account to the marſhal, to affix it in two or three of the moſt frequented places of aſſembly within his bounds, that it may receive the corrections which the inhabitants may ſuggeſt, giving an account of the reaſons why they ought to be made. Every head of a family who refuſes to give to the aſſiſtant, when he is taking his account, the number of his or her family, or gives in an incorrect one, incurs a fine of twenty dollars. The aſſiſtant, himſelf, incurs a fine of two hundred dollars if his account be incorrect, or if it was not returned to the marſhal of the diſtrict at the time required. The marſhal is puniſhed by a fine of eight hundred dollars if he alters the accounts of his aſſiſtants, or omits ſending his own to the preſident of the United States at the time appointed.

Every marſhal receives as a reward for his labour, from two to five hundred dollars, according to the extent of his diſtrict. The aſſiſtant, for his particular trouble, receives a dollar for every hundred and fifty perſons in the country, and the ſame for every three hundred perſons in towns, the inhabitants of which are contiguous. Sometimes he receives the ſame for every fifty perſons, when the account is taken in places where the inhabitants are much ſcattered. The judges of the

performed in nine months; it is eſtimated at forty thouſa it is made.

The enumeration of the p by virtue of law, announced millions nine hundred and ſand three hundred and tw of which three millions two one thouſand ſix hundred a free; among whom were ſeven hundred and ſeven n colour, and ſix hundred an ſand ſix hundred and ninety

The inhabitants of the are not included in this n pulation there is ſo inconſid added, it would make no in the total number.

It is believed, upon a ſeri

varies annually, and is at preſent much leſs than it was ſome years ſince; but the exact number cannot be known, becauſe there is no regiſter kept of them at the different places where they arrive at; this emigration conſiſts principally of Iriſh. But not to exaggerate the increaſe of population in the United States, I do not ſuppoſe it is doubled in leſs than twenty years, that is five in the hundred every year.

The population was in 1791, four millions; in twenty years it will be augmented to eight millions; in forty years to ſixteen; in ſixty years to thirty-two; in eighty years to ſixty-four; and in eighty-five years to eighty millions; then the territory of the United States will be peopled in the ſame proportion that France was before the revolution. The extent of the territory poſſeſſed by the United States, after the war, was ſix hundred and forty millions of acres, from which fifty-one millions ought to be deducted for lakes and rivers, and then there will remain five hundred and eighty-nine millions of acres.

Beſides, they have granted to the Indians, whoſe rights they have acknowledged, two hundred and twenty millions, which reduced their poſſeſſions to three hundred and ſixty-nine millions.

But by the treaty with Great Britain in 1795, their

their territory has been increaſed twenty-three millions of acres; ſo that their actual territory is three hundred and eighty-two millions of acres.

In theſe calculations I have neglected odd numbers; the American geographers and land-ſurveyors eſtimate the extent of the territory at three hundred eighty-two millions four hundred twenty-one thouſand ſeven hundred and fifty acres.

France, when the enumeration of the people was taken by order of the conſtituent aſſembly, contained twenty-ſeven millions one hundred and ſixty-nine thouſand inhabitants, and its extent was, at the ſame time, (anterior to its conqueſts) twenty-ſix thouſand nine hundred and ſixty ſquare leagues, at the rate of two thouſand two hundred and eighty toiſes to a league, of which the total is a hundred and thirty-one millions two hundred twenty-two thouſand and ninety-five acres. Her extent of territory was to that of the United States as nine to twenty-ſix, very nearly. The United States, therefore, muſt have a population of nearly eighty millions of inhabitants to be peopled in the ſame proportion as France; and it has been ſhewn, that according to the leaſt favourable calculations, they may arrive at that ſtate in 1870.

What an enormous fund, a great and inexhauſtible ſource of proſperity, muſt ſuch a population

lation afford, particularly when deſtined to be ſpread over lands eaſy to be made fertile, over a country watered by the fineſt rivers, with the means of extending the interior navigation to almoſt every ſpot.

It is true that this increaſing progreſſion of population may be diminiſhed by ſeveral circumſtances; and even that this progreſſion may become leſs in proportion as population arrives to a great number; for then marriages will become leſs frequent, leſs early, and probably leſs fruitful. But it is not neceſſary for the United States to arrive at this high degree of population before they profit by the abundance and richneſs of their ſoil, maintain an active induſtry, and nouriſh with their produce a ſolid and rich commerce; and ſhould they never reach ſo high as to the two-thirds, or at leaſt to one-half of the population to which it appears by calculation they may attain in twenty-five years, they may be more numerous than is neceſſary for them to become a rich and reſpectable nation. Bad laws, illiberal or weak principles in the legiſlature or government, can alone oppoſe the proſperity and the greatneſs deſtined for them.

OF THE COIN OF THE UNITED STATES.

The United States have a mint; the law which ordered its eſtabliſhment was made in the month of April 1792. It regulates the diviſion, the value, and the ſtandard of the money of the United States.

The diviſion and value of theſe monies are as follow:

GOLD COIN.

The eagle, value ten dollars.

The half-eagle, value five dollars.

The quarter-eagle, value two dollars and a half.

SILVER COIN.

The dollar, value a hundred cents.

The half-dollar, value fifty cents.

The quarter-dollar, value twenty-five cents.

The tenth of a dollar, value twelve cents and a half.

The half-tenth, value ſix cents and a quarter.

COPPER COIN.

The cent, value the hundredth part of a dollar.

The half cent, value the two hundredth of a dollar.

The weight of theſe is as follows:

The eagle ought to contain two hundred and forty-ſeven grains and a half of pure gold, or two hundred and ſeventy grains of ſtandard gold, which is thus regulated; eleven parts of pure gold in twelve, and a twelfth of alloy, of which nearly one-half ought to be of ſilver.

The half eagle ought to contain one hundred and twenty-three grains and three-fourths of pure gold, or one hundred and thirty-five grains of alloy gold.

The quarter eagle ought to contain ſixty-one grains of pure gold, or ſixty-ſeven grains and half of alloy gold.

The dollar ought to contain three hundred and ſeventy-one grains one-fourth of pure ſilver, or four hundred and ſixteen grains of alloy ſilver.

The ſtandard of ſilver is one thouſand four hundred and eighty-five parts of pure ſilver, and one hundred and ſeventy-nine parts of alloy, which is of pure copper.

The half dollar ought to contain a hundred and eighty-five grains and five-eighths of pure ſilver, or two hundred and eighty grains of ſtandard ſilver.

A quarter dollar ought to contain ninety-two grains thirteen-ſixteenths of pure ſilver, or one hundred and four grains of ſtandard ſilver.

The tenth of a dollar ought to contain thirty-

ſeven grains one-eighth of pure ſilver, or fifty-two grains of ſtandard ſilver.

The half-tenth ought to contain eighteen grains one-ſixteenth of pure ſilver, or twenty-ſix grains of ſtandard ſilver.

The cent ought to contain eleven penny-weights of copper.

The half-cent ought to contain five and a half.

The gold and ſilver coin ought, according to law, to bear on one ſide an emblematical figure of Liberty, and upon the other the eagle of the United States, with the words "United States."

The copper coins, inſtead of the American eagle, bear an inſcription denominating their value.

The proportional value between gold and ſilver when coined, to the coin of the United States, is determined by comparing one pound of the one to fifteen of the other; that is to ſay, one pound of coined gold is equal to fifteen pounds of coined ſilver.

This law contains alſo all other regulations neceſſary for the eſtabliſhment of the mint, and charges the preſident to order and overſee the expences of buildings, machines, &c.

All the counties of the United States are required to make uſe of theſe coins.

The Spaniſh dollar is the only piece of foreign

coin

coin which is current in the United States as money, all others, which had received a valuation by the law, are only received by weight ſince 1795.

A report of a committee of the houſe of repreſentatives ſtated, at the beginning of 1795, that the mint, ſince its eſtabliſhment, had not ſtruck off in copper coin more than one million eighty-ſeven thouſand five hundred cents, equal in value to ten thouſand eight hundred and ſeventy-five dollars; and in ſilver coin no more than thirty-four thouſand one hundred and ſixty-five dollars. This paucity of the produce of the mint is attributed to different embarraſſments and delays which it has experienced in the completion of its eſtabliſhment, of which the expences then amounted to fifty-eight thouſand three hundred and ninety-four dollars.

The director of the mint, when he entered into office at the end of the year 1795, in his report of its ſtate, at the beginning of his adminiſtration, after ſearching the regiſter, reports, that the pieces of money which had been fabricated ſince the foundation of the eſtabliſhment, and ſent to the treaſury of the United States, on the 1ſt of December, 1796, were as follow:

Eagles - - -	8,875
Half-eagles - - -	12,106

Quarter-eagles	66
Dollars	272,941
Half-dollars	323,144
Quarter-dollars	5,894
Tenths	22,135
Half-tenths	96,649
Cents	2,140,732
Half-cents	258,014

Total value 414,175 dollars 70 cents.

The greateſt part of this money was ſtruck in the year 1796. This eſtabliſhment has hitherto been more expenſive than uſeful to the finances of the United States.

After deducting the value of the money coined and ſent to the treaſury, it had coſt, at the end of 1796, more than twenty-one thouſand dollars; and the ſecretary of the treaſury, in his eſtimation of the expences of the year 1797, reckons thoſe of the mint to amount to fourteen thouſand dollars.

The money in circulation in the United States is eſtimated at eight millions of dollars in value.

A SHORT ACCOUNT OF THE CLIMATE AND MANNERS OF THE UNITED STATES.

The whole length of the territory of the United States is biſected by one chain of mountains, under

ler different names: ſome other mountains en-
:wine themſelves with this chain at ſeveral points
in its extent, but their bounds are not extenſive.
The long chain which divides the United States,
uns from north-eaſt to ſouth-weſt. The plains
between theſe mountains and the ſea are very
narrow in the provinces of the north; and the
and there is generally ſtony, though very fruitful
n many places.

From Pennſylvania to North Carolina the
plains become larger, and the ſoil is fat, ſandy,
:layey, and fertile; but they are yet much more
:xtenſive from South Carolina to Florida; the
and then becomes low, flat, covered with water,
nd appears to have been quitted by the ſea at a
eriod not very diſtant.

To the weſt of this long chain of mountains,
he vaſt country which extends to the Miſſiſippi
s of the greateſt fertility, and watered by the
ineſt rivers, which flow either into this great
iver, or into the Ohio, which, after a courſe of
ifteen hundred miles, falls into it itſelf.

It is this long chain of mountains which divides
he waters which run into the Atlantic, from
hoſe which, throwing themſelves into the Miſ-
iſippi, and into the rivers which diſcharge them-
:lves there, gain the gulf of Mexico; in the
ame manner as the yellow mountains, at eight or

nine hundred miles beyond the Miſſiſippi, divide the waters which flow into this river from thoſe which fall into the South Sea.

The great difference of latitude produces a proportional change in the climates of different ſtates. The ſnow covers Vermont and the province of Maine during five or ſix months of the year, and the winter there laſts ſeven; while there is hardly any winter in South Carolina, and ſtill leſs in Georgia; and ſhould any ſnow fall there, it does not remain two days upon the ground.

The ſudden variations of the temperature is a common characteriſtic of the climate of the different ſtates. It is uſual to ſee the thermometer fall or riſe twenty-five degrees in twenty-four hours, according to the ſcale of Farenheit, equal to eleven degrees one-ninth of Reaumur. I have ſeen it fall very often, and particularly in April 1796, in twelve hours, from the twentieth degree of Reaumur, equal to the ſeventy-ſeventh of Farenheit, to five of Reaumur, equal to forty-four and a half of Farenheit; and this obſervation has been made at Wilmington in Delaware, and at Baltimore.

The cold is incomparably ſtronger and more durable in America than in Europe in the ſame latitude, and the heat more intenſe, more oppreſſive, and more inſupportable. It may be remarked,

ed, that in the different latitudes of the continent of North America, the heat differs more in its duration than in its power; in 1795 I have ſeen, in Upper Canada, the thermometer of Farenheit riſe in July to the ninety-ſecond degree; in the month of Auguſt in the ſame year I have ſeen it at ninety-ſix at Albany. At Savannah, in Georgia, it ſeldom riſes beyond that; and from Newark, in Upper Canada, or Albany, in the ſtate of New York, to Savannah, there is a difference of fourteen degrees of latitude; but the thermometer remains, during a month or two at Savannah, at this height, and very ſeldom two days together in the northern ſtates.

This great variation of climate affects very ſenſibly the health of the inhabitants of the United States. People become old in America ſooner than in Europe; and it is more rare to ſee men of a great age there, eſpecially in the ſtates ſouth of New England.

The influence of the climate upon females is ſtill more ſenſible. When young they are generally beautiful, and more particularly ſo at Philadelphia; but after twenty years of age they ſoon begin to loſe their freſh colour; at twenty-five many of them might be taken for Europeans of forty; their bloom is no more, and their form has already ſuffered a change. If they have previouſly

previouſly been mothers, their alteration is ſtill more premature; yet neither nightly revels, the abuſe of ſpirituous liquors, the want of exerciſe, nor an exceſs of it, can be brought as a pretext for this early change. If in the eaſtern ſtates the period of their beauty ſhould be lengthened, it is but for a ſhort time.

The number of children which die in their infancy is proportionably much greater than in Europe. Colds, hooping-coughs, and diſorders of the throat, take off a great quantity. The moſt common diſeaſes in all the ſtates are flowings of the cheſt, conſumptions, and bilious and putrid fevers; I do not mention intermitting fevers, the moſt frequent of all, becauſe they are not mortal, though they ſometimes degenerate into bilious fevers.

An epidemical diſeaſe, during ſeveral of the laſt years, has made great ravages in the United States. From Boſton there is hardly a maritime town but what has felt its fatal effects during five or ſix years. Philadelphia, in 1793, loſt by this malady one-tenth of its population. At the moment I am quitting America, this city is ſtill deſolated by this ſcourge; and if the number of her victims be leſs conſiderable than it has been during four years, it is becauſe nine-tenths of the inhabitants took flight at the firſt appearance of this dread-

ful

ful diſorder; for among thoſe who remained the proportion of death appears yet greater. This diſeaſe does not manifeſt itſelf till near the cloſe of the ſummer, and does not ceaſe till the cold ſeaſon ſets in. I will not undertake to ſpeak of its ſymptoms, which appear to be very curious; nor of its treatment, upon which the opinions of almoſt all the phyſicians of the United States vary. Since 1793, a great number of writings upon this diſeaſe have appeared, which ſome phyſicians believe to have been imported from the Antilles, while ſome contend that it is indigenous; ſome ſtate it to be of the moſt communicative infection, and others maintain that it is not even epidemic; and there are who ſay, that it is only a malignant fever of a ſerious ſpecies.

However it may be, the dread of this diſorder is ſuch, that it is often believed to have taken place when it has not, and that many ſimple putrid fevers receive the name and the treatment of the yellow fever.

It is generally remarked, that this diſeaſe has not yet made its appearance in any towns in the interior parts; that in the maritime towns where it has raged ſo cruelly, it has hardly ever extended beyond the ſame quarters; and laſtly, that of all the inhabitants of theſe unfortunate places, the French are among thoſe who have been

danger, while it was almoſt

We read almoſt every w
genous ſpecies, men and an
America than in the ancie
neceſſary to have ſeen more
had an opportunity of ſeein
more perſonal obſervations
firm opinion upon this grea
have ſeen of indigenous an
panthers, foxes, &c. have c
to me than thoſe of the far
world: it is alſo acknowled
leſs ferocity in each of thei
are found, as I have already h
ſerve, bones which appeare
mals of much greater dimen
to exiſt at preſent.

The domeſtic animals in

England, and in many other parts of the United States, as fine cows as in any other part of the world; but they are ſcarce, becauſe the great pains taken in the different branches of agriculture are not ſo well known and practiſed; and it is alſo true, that the milk given by theſe cows is nearly equal in quantity to that given by others in Europe, and yet produces a fourth part leſs butter; and that though the beef be as fine in America as in Europe, it is not ſo ſubſtantial. This inconteſtible truth extends to the vegetable productions; and it is acknowledged, for example, that the beſt American flour, ground in the beſt mills, and made of the beſt corn, does not equal either in quantity or in quality the European flour; particularly that known in commerce by the name of flour of *moirſac*, which for that reaſon is always dearer than American flour, and preferred to it by the inhabitants of the Antilles.

As to the Indians, thoſe whom I have ſeen, without being remarkably tall, are of an ordinary ſtature, and appear to be ſtrong, and of a good conſtitution. The uſe of rum weakens and enervates them—brings on a premature old age, and death; but this is not to be attributed to either nature or the climate. Travellers who have ſeen many more Indians than I, and particularly Indians at a greater diſtance from the habitations

tions of whites, have aſſured me that they have found tribes of men very tall, and always, like the reſt of mankind, ſtronger in proportion to their ſobriety.

The vegetable kingdom, in America, is admirably rich and abundant; and particularly ſo in the ſouthern ſtates, where the plants, in great abundance, have a quick and ſtrong growth; and in the more northern parts, where their growth is not ſo ſpeedy or their odour ſo great, have generally an agreeable exhalation. M. de Caſtiglioni, an Italian traveller, who appears to have ſeen America with a penetrating eye, and to have carried his profound reſearches into the vegetable kingdom in particular, ſays, that the vegetables which grow in the United States have a great reſemblance to thoſe which grow under the ſame latitudes in the ancient continent. After the moſt minute inquiry into the different natures of the ſoil, of the climates, of the various vegetable productions in the United States, it evidently appears, that there is not any productions, except ſugar, of which the ſoil of the United States is not capable of producing, by the aid of an appropriate culture. Perhaps as to ſome of them the country may not yet be quite congenial; but the number of thoſe is, I believe, very inconſiderable.

There

There is a great variety of birds in America, and for the moſt part their plumage is exceedingly rich and brilliant. There are but few of them which entirely reſemble thoſe of the ſame ſpecies in Europe, if there be a ſpecies in exiſtence abſolutely alike. Except the mocking-bird, which counterfeits the cries of all the other birds, there are few of them which have a varied ſong, or even a charming note; and on this account a walk in the woods is much leſs delightful than in Europe.

The ſtriking difference there is between the animal and vegetable productions of the two hemiſpheres is far from being applicable to the mineral kingdom. The form of mountains, rocks, and beds of different minerals in North America, are the ſame as thoſe of the old world. There are found there different ſpecies of granite, combined and varied as in the mountains of Europe; innumerable kinds of ſchiſtes; of lime-ſtones, more or leſs perfect, and more or leſs fine; and minerals of almoſt every ſpecies. Upon the eaſt coaſt of the Atlantic, from the bay of Penobſcot, as far as Georgia, and, I am aſſured, from thence as far as the mouth of the Miſſiſippi, there are not any ſtones found of a ſecondary ſpecies, or ſuch of which any traces of the mode of their formation can be diſcovered; they are all of the granite

granite kind, containing in them veins of quartz, calcareous ſpar, marble, and different ſorts of minerals; but none of them ſhew any traces of vegetable or animal productions enveloped in their beds.

The mountains of Canada, thoſe of Lakes George and Champlain, and of the Alleghanies excepted, the ſummits of all the others are flat, and appear evidently to have been formed upon the ſame horizontal level. In ſhort, every thing in the mineral kingdom exhibits ſigns of a country more recently quitted by the waters than the three other parts of the world.

The characters of the inhabitants of the different ſtates may be expected to be as diſſimilar to each other as the climates of the countries they inhabit are various. The climate itſelf, the original formation of theſe colonies, their ancient governments, and the diverſity of nations of which the population of the United States is compoſed, has in reality impreſſed this difference between them. The poſſeſſion and uſage of ſlaves alone muſt have introduced a great difference in their manners. While paſſing through the different ſtates, I have tried to give a ſketch of this diverſity. Yet there are traits almoſt common to all the inhabitants of the United States; and the cauſe of this parity may be found

in

in the recent origin of all theſe people, in the great difficulties which they experienced in their eſtabliſhments, and even in the actual conſtitution of the United States.

The traits of character common to all, are ardour for enterpriſe, courage, greedineſs, and an advantageous opinion of themſelves. The title of *the moſt enlightened nation of the whole world*, which the committee of the houſe of repreſentatives appointed to propoſe the anſwer of the houſe to the addreſs of the preſident, in December 1796, has given to the people of the United States, will be of itſelf a proof of that good opinion they have of themſelves, which I give as a common characteriſtic, eſpecially if it be known with what labour, and after what long diſcuſſions, the houſe determined to make the ſacrifice of this ſuperlative, with which the modeſty of the majority of the United States had not been embarraſſed. I quote this example as the moſt ſtriking and the moſt national; but, to tell the truth, almoſt all the books printed in America, and the individual converſations of the Americans, furniſh proofs of it daily. This character, which none of thoſe, I believe, who have ſeen America will deny to be that of the United States, is an exaggeration proceeding from the newneſs of their eſtabliſhments, and will wear out in time. Their courage will

moſt eaſy circumſtances;
joy the eaſe and ſweets o
them as abſolute wants;
penſe with them, and to
the woods whenever thei
can forget them, whenc
takes them away; and
after fortune when ſhe
have often ſaid before, th
ruling paſſion, and indee

The ridiculous aſſert
writers, that the new w
genius and talents like
to be abſurd by the me
of ſome inhabitants of t
genius and brilliant tale
any country whatever;
that ſhe will produce otl

particularly in mechanics, worthy of the beſt workmen in Europe. It is nevertheleſs certain, that the number of men diſtinguiſhed for ſcience and literature there, is much leſs than in the nations of Europe, though, as Mr. Morſe ſays in his Geography, there muſt be a reaſon for this difference: the means of inſtruction are leſs complete, and not ſo extenſive—doubtleſs this is one reaſon; but I regard it as only a ſecondary cauſe; and that this ſtate of imperfection of the public education is itſelf only the conſequence of a cauſe of more general influence, I mean, that continual occupation of getting money, common to all orders and profeſſions. The ſtudy of the ſciences and of letters requires, to make much progreſs, that the mind ſhould be diſengaged from all other predominant employments; it demands the exertion of all our faculties; and it is known, that the paſſion for money is that, of all others, which keeps the moſt conſtant poſſeſſion of the mind of him who is tainted with it, and that it renders the mind leſs ſuſceptible of all diſtraction, at leaſt from all other purſuits.

In Europe, where the cultivation of the ſciences and of letters is the principal occupation of thoſe who diſtinguiſh themſelves in them, and is, for that reaſon, a particular order, it will be found that no profeſſion has furniſhed fewer learned and

literary men than thoſe which employ the mind in calculations of loſs and gain: and in America it will be found, that thoſe who have been, and thoſe who can now be reckoned among learned men, are or were, by character or by ſituation, the moſt exempt from this common diſpoſition of their fellow citizens.

A better and more complete ſyſtem of inſtruction than that which is now generally followed in the colleges of the United States, would augment but little the number of men who give themſelves up to the ſciences and to letters, ſo long as the manners of the people continue to direct the deſires and thoughts towards the acquirement of wealth. The term of education in America is too ſhort; a young man hardly arrives at the age of ſixteen years, before his parents are deſirous of placing him in the counting-houſe of a merchant, or in the office of a lawyer. He has not yet been able to acquire at college that degree of inſtruction which would give him the means of reſigning himſelf to the ſciences and to letters, if he had a taſte for them. He ſoon loſes every other idea than thoſe which can prepare the way and hurry him on to the acquiſition of a fortune; he ſees no other views in thoſe around him, or in ſociety; he ſees his profits, and his whole conſideration is attached to ſucceſſes of this kind;

kind; how can he preſerve any other views? It is therefore this general diſpoſition which oppoſes the perfectability of the public inſtruction, which, of whatever kind it might have been, could not have prevailed over the impatience of parents to put their children into the road of acquiring riches, and over that excluſive paſſion to follow this career, which the latter imbibe with the milk from the breaſts of their mothers.

They complain in the United States, and doubtleſs with great reaſon, that a conſiderable number of American citizens, forgetful of the country to which they belong, are now arming privateers in France, for the purpoſe of taking American ſhips, which the French government deem lawful prizes; and theſe complaints are certainly well-founded, ſince there are but few greater crimes of which a citizen can be guilty. But whence aroſe the principles of this horrid crime, if not from that paſſion ſo openly avowed in America, of getting money, and becoming rich—a paſſion which leads to an indifference about the means, when it has become ſo general. This is what makes ſociety connive at unjuſt payments, at fraudulent bankruptcies, and encourages the lending of money at an enormous intereſt, which the law condemns.

This diſpoſition is natural to a new people,

and the United States wi
the ancient nations their r
in the ſciences, as well as
indubitable, that the rapi
theſe important improvem
the ſpeed with which a re
in this branch of the natio

I have ſpoken of the inf
inſtruction in the United
of ſcience; and though I
cauſe of that inſufficiency
which enforce it, there is
ing the ſtate of it known.

The phyſical or natura
of the Americans is excell
from their tendereſt age,
out precaution to the ri

There are few American children who cannot ſwim boldly, and at ten years of age manage a gun and hunt, without meeting with an accident; and not one who does not ride with great courage, nor any who fear fatigue; and the children in towns are not brought up with more delicacy. This liberty given to children teaches them to take care of themſelves; and, bold as they are, they have the prudence to avoid dangers, which children brought up with much greater care would not avoid. They become ſtrong and enterpriſing men, whom no difficulties diſhearten, and produce a growing generation, which will be as invincible in its territory as that which preceded it proved itſelf to be.

The inſtructive part of education has not attained the ſame perfection. I have ſaid, that in New England the free-ſchools were open to all the children; and that the laws, as well as the manners of the country, impoſed it upon the parents as a duty almoſt indiſpenſable, to profit by the advantages of this public inſtitution. New England is ſtill the only part of the United States where theſe excellent eſtabliſhments have taken place. But the obſtacles which hitherto and do ſtill oppoſe ſimilar eſtabliſhments in the other ſtates, will vaniſh. All the legiſlatures are already more or leſs ſtruck with the neceſſity of theſe in-

of the United States, im
ments the duty of increaſ
the number of thoſe to v
In the free-ſchools are t
and arithmetic, together
religion and morality. F
academies and colleges
different ſtates. The aca
nerally meant in France
ſmall colleges; and the
called there, or rather w
land univerſities. They a
cation; it is in theſe colle
in America the higher
degrees conferred, &c.

The education of youtl
after that of England; a
well-informed Engliſhm

ſome orations of Cicero, are almoſt all the books which are read in them. Virgil and Horace are read in the colleges, but a very little of them. The Roman hiſtorians, as Titus Livius, and Tacitus, are ſeldom uſed there. Suetonius, Eutropius, and Cornelius Nepos, are preferred, and the laſt is one of the beſt authors which are put into the hands of youth. Greek is but little taught; and the New Teſtament is generally the *ne plus ultra* of inſtruction in this language, if Homer be excepted, which is read in the high claſſes of ſome colleges. But the Greek tragedies, and the comedies of the celebrated Latin author Terence, and even the eaſieſt poets, and almoſt as famous, ſuch as Pindar, Anacreon, Heſiod, and Theocritus, are not read there. As to more modern authors, ſuch as Plutarch, Lucian, &c. the ſtudents know nothing more of them than what curioſity and a love of inſtruction, very rare among them, may enable them to know, by the tranſlations of them which they procure. The Orations are the only work of Cicero taught in the academies or in the colleges, at leaſt entirely, and in the original language. His Offices, his Tuſculan, his Dialogues, his Tracts upon the Laws, upon Friendſhip, and upon Oratory, are not read, or ſeldom ſo at leaſt, otherwiſe than by tranſlations.

The

The Elements of Euclid, and the Firſt Principles of Conic Sections, are the complement of mathematical inſtruction. The mechanics, hydroſtatics, and hydraulics, are taught after the works of Nicholſon, oftener after thoſe of Ferguſſon, and the moſt often after thoſe of Enfield. The name of Newton is revered in America, and where can it not be ſo? But his works are little taught, and too little time is allowed for them to be generally comprehended.

The few practical inſtructions which are given in ſome particular ſchools upon the manner of finding the height of the ſun, for the purpoſe of knowing the longitude, excepted, there is hardly any other branch of this ſpecies of information cultivated in any of the colleges of the United States; and the very ſmall number of mariners who wiſh to be inſtructed only in the practice of taking obſervations for computing the longitude, cannot find any means of doing it in America, and are induced to ſearch for this information in England. Yet the tonnage of American veſſels, navigating every ſea in the world, may be eſtimated for ſome years paſt at ſeven hundred thouſand tons annually; and improvements in navigation are the certain means of augmenting the profits ariſing from the commerce of the ſeas.

There are in moſt of the colleges ſome philoſophical

ſophical inſtruments, of various degrees of perfection; and the youth receive more inſtruction in experimental philoſophy than in the more exact ſciences. I do not believe that there is any particular profeſſor in chemiſtry in any other colleges than in thoſe of New York, Prince's-town in New Jerſey, and at Cambridge in Maſſachuſetts. The little which is taught of this ſcience in other places, is by profeſſors who teach philoſophy and mathematics together.

I will not take upon myſelf to decide upon medical inſtruction, but I have been informed that in many colleges it is excellent; and I believe it may not be doubted but that this excellence will extend over all America; and if we reflect, that in a country where the love of money is ſo predominant, the profeſſion which procures the moſt of it by the extenſion of acquaintance, which captivates without abſorbing the whole mind in ſtudy, muſt produce many well-informed men; and it will be eaſy from thence to deduce the reaſons why the claſs of medicine produces in America more learned men of almoſt all kinds than all the others, and why the ſcience of medicine is better, longer, and more completely taught.

The ſtudy of theology is very confined in the American colleges, but I do not pretend to repreſent

preſent the total want of this inſtruction as an injury.

But the ſtudy of common right, of the municipal laws, of thoſe of particular ſtates, or of the United States, make no part of the inſtruction received in the colleges. This circumſtance excites aſtoniſhment, in a republic where each individual may aſpire to become a legiſlator, and where every one, as an elector, ought to be capable of judging himſelf the qualifications and conduct of the candidates, the acts and ordinances of government, and where, above all, he ought to know his duties, in order to fulfil them.

It is not leſs extraordinary, that the hiſtory of the United States, of their revolution, of the events which preceded and forced it; of the obſtacles of every nature which they had to overcome; of the ſacrifices of eaſe, of the money and blood of their fellow-citizens which they had to make; of the mutual ſuccours which the different ſtates afforded in theſe important and perilous circumſtances, ſhould not be taught in the colleges or academies of America, where the hiſtory of England is the only modern one which the youth read. Liberty is dearer to thoſe who know how much it coſt to obtain it; and in a free country, the love of liberty, obedience to the laws, and reſpect for the conſtitution, are the baſis

baſis of public morals. The hiſtory of every people who have fought for their liberty, abounds in traits of devotedneſs, of courage, and of diſintereſtedneſs, in which that of the American war is very fertile. The tranſmiſſion to poſterity of the names of thoſe who have honoured the American revolution, not only in the higheſt offices, but alſo in inferior ſtations, is a ſacred duty of the governments, and that can never be completely fulfilled, but by inculcating it in the public ſchools. Can it be feared leſt this kind of inſtruction ſhould have the effect of eternalizing the antipathy or preference of the American nation to ſuch or ſuch European nation? No; it would only prolong the ſweet remembrance of the acquiſition of liberty, and this remembrance is the peculiar property of youth, and of future ages. This remembrance is the hiſtory of the United States; their citizens cannot neglect making themſelves familiar with theſe great events without committing an injury, and, I will ſay, further, without incurring the ſhame of being ignorant of what it is the firſt duty of every man belonging to a free people to know. But this remembrance cannot engage them in any ſteps contrary to the duties of a moral and wiſe policy; it confirms them in the reſolution of keeping themſelves for ever independent of any foreign nation;

ſion to ſpeak of learned ſo
ficiently numerous in An
obſerved, they are not direc
can make them of that deg
they are capable, and of
ſo much in need. Theſe
ouſly attended by their me
venience belongs to that g
ſtant application to gain ſ
leaves no leiſure for any ot

There are ſome medic
in America, which are m
where ſome obſervations
haps leſs perfect, and wi
might be deſired. The n
York appears to be that w
the greateſt diligence to t

periodical work publiſhed in America of any importance; there was one publiſhed during four years at Philadelphia, under the title of the American Muſeum, really intereſting, on account of ſome pieces which it contained upon politics, literature, ſome extracts from good Engliſh works, and for the details which it gave of the principal matters relative to commerce and navigation, and of the adminiſtration of the United States. This journal ceaſed to appear in 1792, becauſe the ſubſcriptions for it had ceaſed to be abundant enough to reimburſe the editor for the expences attending it. This was certainly for America one of the moſt intereſting works worthy of ſupport; but reading has hitherto been the occupation of only a few Americans, and that of political pamphlets, or rather thoſe of party, engages the attention of the greater part of thoſe few; ſo that while there are in the cities, and even in the villages of the United States, more printing offices in proportion than in any city in Europe, the preſſes there are principally employed on ſome books of religion, ſermons, ſome claſſical books, ſome geographical dictionaries, upon reprinting Engliſh works, and, above all, upon a great number of newſpapers. Many works of merit, however, had their birth in America; ſuch as the Hiſtory of the Revolution of the United States,

and

and that of South Carolina, by Dr. RAMSAY, of Charleſton; the hiſtories of certain ſtates, among which that of New Hampſhire, by Dr. BELKNAP, of Boſton, holds a diſtinguiſhed rank; the American Encyclopedia, which, though partly extracted from the Engliſh Encyclopedia, has a great number of original articles, and is a work of great utility; in ſhort, there are many other tracts, general or particular, upon the United States, and doubtleſs many which, while I did not name, I did not intend to exclude, any farther than I was not acquainted with them, or which had eſcaped my memory. If I have not included in this liſt the Defence of the American Conſtitution, by John Adams; the Obſervations upon Virginia, by Mr. Jefferſon; the Letters of General Waſhington during the War; it is becauſe I ſpeak here only of the employment of the American preſſes, and that theſe celebrated works were printed originally in England.

Numerous as the newſpapers in America may be, they do not ſupply the want of journals, or periodical publications. Few foreign political articles of moment find a place in them; indeed they are nothing more, at leaſt, in the larger towns, than the *Camp Liſt*, or the *Common Advertiſer*, in which parties attack each other, and deal out ſcandal; and as it often happens, when the parties

parties arrive at a certain point of exaltation, the moſt vehement are thoſe who find the moſt ſubſcribers, even among thoſe who blame them moſt.

In the debates of congreſs, ſpeeches full of reaſon, drawn from a knowledge of things, and remarkable for good logic, are often heard; indeed there are but few men there who ſpeak upon ſubjects which they do not underſtand. It is alſo ſaid, but I am not capable of deciding, that the members there expreſs themſelves in the beſt language. But prolixity is, in ſome meaſure, the common fault of American orators, who, like the writers of the new world, are not deſirous of leaving any thing to be interpreted by the underſtandings of their auditors or readers.

The moſt common vice of the inferior claſs of the American people, is drunkenneſs. The uſe which they make of ſpirituous liquors, in preference to thoſe of beer, cyder, and wine, greatly aids this diſpoſition. This excepted, there are, without doubt, fewer crimes committed in America than among an equal number of people in Europe; and the cauſe of it may be found in the eaſy circumſtances of the people, the firſt ſource of the morality of nations. Aſſaſſinations are not unknown there, but they are very rare; and theſts, eſpecially in the country, are not frequent,

though public confidence be the only ſafeguard of property. They are, as in Europe, more frequent in cities, and for the ſame reaſon.

The crime of counterfeiting bank bills is pretty common, and becomes more ſo every year. This offence is alſo frequent in thoſe countries where bank notes paſs as the current money; it is alſo, without doubt, the moſt dangerous to the public confidence. On this account there are men in America, humane in other reſpects, who contend that the puniſhment of death ought to be inflicted upon thoſe who have been pronounced guilty of counterfeiting the legal currency. But independently of every conſideration of conveniency, or even of right, to inflict the pain of death there is, in this opinion, more of political reſentment than of exact juſtice. If ſevere laws were made, and rigorouſly executed, to prevent fraudulent tranſactions from becoming ſo often the means of accumulating riches, and which, at the ſame time, ſhould have a ſufficient influence upon the manners of the people, as to deſtroy that reſpect and high conſideration, which is too often paid to men merely becauſe they are opulent, they would certainly reduce the number of crimes more than the fear of death, which experience proves to have but little effect in this reſpect.

If

If I have been ſeverely exact in repreſenting exceſſive avidity of becoming rich, as the common characteriſtic of the American people, and eſpecially in the inhabitants of cities, I ſhall be as exactly juſt in adding that this diſpoſition does not hurry them on to avarice. Without being profuſe, or forgetting the intereſt of their families, they know how to be at proper times expenſive, even with oſtentation, and they do not refuſe to aſſiſt the unfortunate, when proper opportunities for it occur. The unfortunate ſufferers by the fires at Charleſton and Savannah, and by the dreadful diſeaſe which raged at Philadelphia and New York, &c. &c. have been relieved by the abundant ſubſcriptions of the citizens of almoſt all the American towns where thoſe diſaſters did not take place; and it is certainly the duty of a Frenchman to do homage to that generoſity ſo liberally extended to the unfortunate inhabitants of the French iſlands, whom burnings and the threats of death had thrown deſtitute upon the ſhores of America. Though I have taken great pains to procure a particular account of the amount of theſe ſuccours given by almoſt all the American towns to theſe unfortunate people, I have only been able to obtain it in part, and have conſigned the account to the archives of the town where I have been able to

collect them, and ſhould have been glad to have been able to have preſented the ſtate with the grateful thanks of my countrymen. I do not doubt but the total of theſe benefactions is more than two hundred thouſand dollars; and I do not include in this ſum the relief afforded by individuals to individuals, offered with ſincerity, a feeling for misfortune, and, I may add, with fraternal affection. The wants of theſe French coloniſts, driven from their country, and deſpoiled by barbarity, were ſooner felt, ſooner ſuccoured in the towns of the United States, where theſe unfortunate victims arrived, than expreſſed by themſelves; and theſe ſuccours have hardly had any other term applied to them than neceſſaries; theſe ſufferers ſtill abide, and have continued to abide, in ſome of the towns during the laſt four years. I know examples of whole families being admitted for two years to the intimacy and comforts of American families. I have alſo known ſome to whom houſes have been let, of which the expences have been defrayed, and who would ſtill receive the ſame hoſpitality, if they themſelves had not refuſed to profit by theſe kindneſſes any longer. I know maſters of boarding houſes, who, learning that theſe French gueſts quitted their houſes, becauſe the ſmallneſs of the ſum of money which they were able to ſave in their flight

flight was not ſufficient to defray their expences, have cordially ſolicited their further abode with them as friends, and have at length prevailed over their delicacy to accept the offered kindneſs. I know Frenchmen who having had a great diſtance to travel before they arrived at a convenient port, from whence they could depart for their own country, have been with their families lodged and nouriſhed gratuitouſly, becauſe they were Frenchmen and unfortunate. Similar examples abound, and certainly ſo many of theſe facts are greatly honourable both to the nation and to the individuals to whoſe beneficence they belong.

Every private individual in all the United States of America, has an entire liberty of conſcience; and almoſt all the religions known in Europe are thoſe of the ſectaries there. But there are ſome ſtates where the conſtitution requires of every citizen entering upon the legiſlative or executive function, to ſwear "that he believes in one God, in the future rewards and puniſhments of another life, in the holineſs of the Old and New Teſtament, and that he profeſſes the Proteſtant religion." In ſhort, with individuals, and even with ſome ſocieties, religion is one of the objects which occupies the leaſt of the attention of the American people; and it is affirmed that

in thoſe ſtates where Preſbyterianiſm has preſerved the moſt of appearance, of influence, and of rigidity, it is exerciſed in general only for the ſake of form.

There are in almoſt all the towns of America, at leaſt in the principal cities of the ſtates, ſocieties for agriculture, ſocieties for the encouragement of arts, and for the formation and maintenance of public libraries; theſe laſt excepted, few among them attain the end propoſed, and but few of them can ever be able to attain it in the preſent ſtate of America. The expences which theſe laſt ſocieties incur in ſmall pamphlets, are paid by voluntary ſubſcription, in which the inhabitants of the United States, in eaſy circumſtances, are more liberal when the public good is the object of them, than they are in beſtowing their time in reading them.

There are alſo a conſiderable number of charitable ſocieties, ſome of which are marine ſocieties, whoſe purpoſe is, in ſome towns, to provide a ſubſiſtence for the wives and children of captains, or maſters, who die at ſea; or for providing aſſiſtance to all veſſels wrecked upon their coaſts. There are alſo ſocieties for the aſſiſtance of emigrants; that is to ſay, for aſſiſting with advice and ſuccours thoſe ſtrangers who arrive from Europe, with an intention of eſtabliſhing themſelves

themſelves in America. Others ſubſcribe for the ſupport of hoſpitals and ſchools, and for the diſtribution of proper medicines; there are ſome for the purpoſe of ameliorating the ſituation of priſoners; ſome alſo for the civilization of the Indians; and, laſtly, others unite themſelves for the purpoſe of accelerating in America the epoch of the deſtruction of ſlavery. In all theſe different charitable ſocieties, compoſed of men of all claſſes, of all profeſſions, and of all religions, there is not one in which ſome of the people called Quakers are not to be found; they are the agents of a great many of them, and of ſome they are the promoters and almoſt the only members; ſuch as thoſe who have the liberty of the negroes for their object.

Without becoming on this account an extravagant enthuſiaſt of the Quakers, it is impoſſible not to remark, that in every place where any beneficent plan is formed for the good of humanity, there they are always ready viſitors. They are perhaps, as is ſaid of them, as much engaged in the occupation of amaſſing riches, as thoſe who do not belong to their ſociety; but granting it to be ſo, this does not prevent them from applying themſelves, upon every occaſion, to acts of kindneſs and beneficence. Their tenets, their principles, and their laws, rigorouſly preſcribe this

duty; and their conſtant inſpection over their ſocieties inures them to it. And though there may be hypocrites among them, which is unfair to preſume, this pretended hypocriſy, which would be a vice in thoſe whom it might ſway, ought yet to be reſpected, ſince the good which may reſult from it, may cauſe it to be turned to the public advantage, and would even become a credit to their ſociety. There muſt, without doubt, be found among the great number of members of their communion, ſome bad men, but they cannot be notoriouſly ſo without being excluded the ſociety. If there be among the American citizens ſome Quakers whom falſe or hazardous ſpeculations have drawn into proceedings which delicacy and equity condemn, their number is but ſmall; and the quantity of Quakers engaged in commerce is nearly equal to that of the men who compoſe their whole ſociety. Their private manners are regular and pure, and the luxury of thoſe who reſign themſelves the moſt to it, does not exceed the eaſe and conveniences of life. The courts of juſtice are never engaged in deciding the differences which take place among them, and the number of law-ſuits between the Quakers and other citizens is but ſmall, in compariſon of their multitude, and the quantity of their property. Submiſſive to the laws

laws of the country where they live, no ſtate, whatever its conſtitution may be, has more quiet and more faithful ſubjects. Their wiſhes for the freedom of ſlaves, and their efforts to haſten the period of its accompliſhment, has created them violent and irreconcileable enemies in every part of the world. It may be, that the exalted zeal of ſome individuals may have drawn them beyond the bounds of a juſt convenience, and from a well digeſted prudence, and thoſe are certainly blameable. But have they ever been even accuſed of having excited the negroes to rebellion? It has been by pleading and petitioning for them, as unhappy beings and as men; it has been by riſing againſt ſlavery that they have ſhewn themſelves their friends; and the Quakers are not the firſt men in whom a deſire to diſſipate errors and to procure redreſs for the injured has produced hatreds, and even perſecutions.

Perhaps it may not be delicate to diſcuſs the queſtion of negro ſlavery, at a period when ſo many crimes and ſo many unparalleled atrocities have been committed under the pretext of their emancipation; whence ſo many miſeries, either irremediable, or at leaſt difficult to repair, have reſulted to the ſtate, to proprietors, and to the negroes themſelves. This queſtion however is foreign to my ſubject. But the Quakers had no hand

hand in cauſing theſe calamities; and their adherence to the cauſe of ſuffering humanity, and their frequent petitions in favour of the negroes, do them honour, as well as their vigilance, as citizens, in executing the laws which are favourable to this claſs of men. How honourable to them are thoſe perſevering cares and aſſiduous attentions to the hoſpitals and priſons, in which they expoſe themſelves to the danger of catching the dreadful yellow fever when it appears! I am ſpeaking of them as citizens, without any regard to their opinions, to their rules and orders, or to the auſterity of their manners; in this reſpect, I believe that a nation which has really at heart the good of mankind, cannot have better or more uſeful ſubjects.

The inferior claſſes of workmen, down to thoſe who labour in the ports, do not appear to me to be ſo ruſtic in America as they generally do in the old world. The reaſon of this is, without doubt, that they are treated with more civility, and conſidered by thoſe who employ them as free men with whom they have contracted, rather than as workmen, whom they compel to labour. They are like the workmen of every claſs, both in town and country, much better paid than in Europe, by which they are enabled to live well. There is not a family, even in the moſt miſerable hut in the

the midſt of woods, who does not eat meat twice a day at leaſt, and drink tea and coffee; and there is not one who drinks pure water; the proverbial wiſh of *having a chicken in the pot*, is more than accompliſhed in America. The ſhopkeeper and the artizan live much better here than in Europe; and the table of a family, in eaſy circumſtances, living upon their income, is not better ſerved in England and France, than a great many of thoſe of tailors, hair-dreſſers, &c. of Philadelphia, of New York, or of all other large towns in America.

Though there be no diſtinctions acknowledged by the law in the United States, fortune, and the nature of profeſſions form different claſſes. The merchants, the lawyers, the land-owners, who do not cultivate their land themſelves (and the number, which is ſmall from the ſtate of Delaware to the north, is great in the ſtates of the ſouth), the phyſicians, and the clergy, form the firſt claſs. The inferior merchants, the farmers, and the artizans, may be included in the ſecond; and the third claſs is compoſed of workmen, who let themſelves by the day, by the month, &c.

In balls, concerts, and public amuſements, theſe claſſes do not mix; and yet, except the labourer in ports, and the common ſailor, every one calls himſelf, and is called by others, a *gentleman*;

man; a ſmall fortune is ſufficient for the aſſumption of this title, as it carries men from one claſs to another. They deceive themſelves very much who think that pure republican manners prevail in America.

The white Americans, by a pride which cannot be blamed, and which proceeds from the negroes being generally employed in the ſervice, is aſhamed of the ſituation of a domeſtic; ſo that there cannot be reckoned throughout the whole extent of the United States, twenty native Americans in the ſtate of domeſtic ſervants. The claſs of domeſtics in America is compoſed of poor prieſts, Germans, and of negroes and mulattoes; and as ſoon as the firſt have acquired a little money, they quit that ſtation, regarded with a ſort of contempt, and eſtabliſh themſelves upon land, which they clear and till, or in a ſmall trade. In ſhort, they become independent of a maſter. Hence it may eaſily be inferred, that good ſervants are not readily found in America.

The prejudice which cauſes the men in America to have ſo great a repugnance to the ſtate of domeſtic ſervitude, does not influence the women in the ſame degree; nothing is more common than to ſee young women of good families, in the ſituation of ſervants, during the firſt years of their youth. Even their parents engage them in this

ſituation

ſituation without ſhocking any idea. I have been told by M. de FAUBONNE, a Frenchman, formerly a captain in the regiment of Auvergne (and whom the pride of independence induced to take up the buſineſs of a gardener for the ſupport of his family, though he was forty-ſix years of age), that he had had in his ſervice, as maid-ſervant, the niece of the Mayor of the city of New York, a young woman very honeſt, and well brought up. Similar examples are very common.

In a country which has belonged to England for a long time, of which the moſt numerous and neareſt connections are yet with England, and which carries on with England almoſt all its commerce, the manners of the people muſt neceſſarily reſemble, in a great degree, thoſe of England. To the American manners particularly, thoſe relative to living are the ſame as in the provinces of England. As to the dreſs, the Engliſh faſhions are as faithfully copied, as the ſending of merchandiſe from England, and the tradition of taylors and mantua-makers will admit of. The diſtribution of the apartments in their houſes is like that of England, the furniture is Engliſh, the town carriages are either Engliſh, or in the Engliſh taſte; and it is no ſmall merit among the faſhionable world to have a coach newly arrived from

from London, and of the neweſt faſhion. The cookery is Engliſh, and, as in England, after dinner, which is not very long, the ladies withdraw, and give place to drinking of wine in full bumpers, the moſt prominent pleaſure of the day, and which it is, conſequently, very natural to prolong as late as poſſible.

There are great dinners, numerous tea parties, invited a long time in advance, but no ſocieties. So that theſe tea aſſemblies are every where a fund of amuſement for the ladies. Balls and plays are much frequented. It is generally underſtood that theſe kinds of diſſipation belong only to the towns, and particularly to large cities. Luxury is very high there, eſpecially at New York and Philadelphia, and makes a dangerous progreſs every year; but eaſily to be conceived, ſince luxury is, in ſome degree, the repreſentation of riches, and that wealth there is the only diſtinction.

There are ſome perſons who ſurpaſs their neighbours, already too far advanced, in luxury; theſe injure the manners of the country, but while the people cenſure, they purſue theſe ſeductive paths; and frequent and ſumptuous dinners are held in as high conſideration in the new as in the old world; and this cuſtom has its advantages very often. It has been ſeen that this

conſideration

conſideration has raiſed to the place of temporary preſident of the ſenate of the United States, a man who was not eſteemed by any of thoſe who elected him, or by any other, either for his talents, his qualities, or for his character, but he entertained his friends with ſumptuous dinners. In the other towns, and eſpecially in the country, luxury is leſs prevalent, but it continually increaſes, and often out of proportion with wealth.

The women every where poſſeſs, in the higheſt degree, the domeſtic virtues, and all others; they have more ſweetneſs, more goodneſs, at leaſt as much courage, but more ſenſibility, than the men. Good wives, and good mothers, their huſbands and their children engage their whole attention; and their houſehold affairs occupy all their time and all their cares; deſtined by the manners of their country to this domeſtic life, their education in other reſpects is too much neglected. They are amiable by their qualities and their natural diſpoſition, but there are very few among them who are ſo from any acquired accompliſhments. What they eſteem to be virtue in wives is the virtue of the whole ſex; and if in the United States malice may throw out her ſuſpicion upon twenty, there are certainly not above ten of them who can be accuſed juſtly, and all the reſt treat theſe with great rigour. I have heard

heard ſome huſbands complain, that the urgency of their wives makes this irreproachable virtue coſt them dear. But where in the world is there a place where evil is not found by the ſide of good?

The young women here enjoy a liberty, which to French manners would appear diſorderly; they go out alone, walk with young men, and depart with them from the reſt of the company in large aſſemblies; in ſhort, they enjoy the ſame degree of liberty which married women do in France, and which married women here do not take. But they are far from abuſing it; they endeavour to pleaſe, and the unmarried women deſire to obtain huſbands, and they know that they ſhall not ſucceed if their conduct becomes ſuſpected. Sometimes they are abuſed by the men who deceive them, but then they add not to the misfortune of having engaged their hearts to a cruel man the regret of deſerving it, which might give them remorſe. When they have obtained a huſband, they love him, becauſe he is their huſband, and becauſe they have not an idea that they can do otherwiſe; they revere cuſtom by a kind of ſtate religion, which never varies.

I do not know whether there be many badly managed families in America; but none appear ſo, though indeed they do not bear the image of the

the moſt deſirable happineſs. In the inferior claſſes of ſociety, where the manners of the women are as exempt from reproach as in the more elevated claſſes, it is ſaid that thoſe of the young women are more eaſy. Yet according to all which I have been able to collect, it is the illuſion of a marriage, which they believe to be decided, which engages them to give further liberties than they otherwiſe would do without this falſe hope. The fault therefore lies entirely in the men who deceive the young women; without it can be juſt to accuſe thoſe of libertinage who have not the prudence to guard themſelves againſt it.

There formerly was a cuſtom in New England, and particularly in Connecticut, which various American travellers, in their accounts, attribute to vicious manners; but who, I confeſs, ought to accuſe me of dulneſs, becauſe it always appeared to me, on the contrary, to be the effect of the pureſt manners, and the moſt innocent intentions. A traveller arrived at the houſe of a friend, and the beds of the family were engaged. He was put to bed with the family—with the boys, if there were any, and with the girls, if there were no boys. It may be conceived, that it is eaſier for Europeans to compoſe pleaſant tales, and to draw merry inferences from this

trance into one of these
end of the day, was no
lodging near; their hos
not suffer him to be rej
disorder did not enter the
that of their daughters,
mitted into the hospitab
remarked that he arrive
part of the clothing wh
was rather a homage pa
sexes than a necessary me
next day the traveller d
next evening another h
custom, known by the n
in proportion as houses
more frequented, and
the day when the idea

the ſlighteſt attempt which they had ever made to abuſe this reception had been received with violent repulſes, and had cauſed them ſometimes to be turned out of bed, and ſometimes even out of the houſe; and no one ever told me that he had ever ſucceeded in attempting to take advantage of this cuſtom; but their delicacy had not prevented them from deſiring it, and would not have hindered them from avowing it.

There probably may have been examples to the contrary; but they could only be reckoned as exceptions, and too few to have authoriſed writing travellers to have played ſo much upon this cuſtom, which, when it is conſidered at what period it took place, and with what intention it was eſtabliſhed, is a credit to the manners of the country, and to the times in which it was practiſed. Be this as it may, the cuſtom has ceaſed long ago, ſo that there is no more truth in the account of thoſe writers who repreſent it to exiſt at preſent, than there is of juſtneſs and goodneſs in their judgment when they attack the morality of it, or pervert the intention.

But the cuſtom which exiſts ſtill, and which may ſhock the manners of an European, is that of being admitted to ſleep upon mattreſſes and upon blankets in the ſame chambers where the huſband and wife ſleep in their bed, and the

than once found myself
I have been travelling a
of my journey, and w
vellers to whom I was
bers are very ſmall; an
bed of young and han
plicity is not ſufficient
change in their cuſtor
ſtranger ſo lodged has h
by the ideas ſuggeſted b
is ſo little accuſtomed,
intention of his good a
As to the large town
mercial ones, the mean
perhaps more numerou
hear ſay that a great m
theſe means. As in E
of dreſs are the datum

without ſure means of ſubſiſtence, particularly the wives of ſeafaring-men, are, if not abſolutely the only ones, the moſt frequently accuſed of this illicit practice.

I ought to add farther, that the condition of the girls who are kept in the houſes ſet apart for proſtitution, is viewed by the lower orders of the American people with weaker prepoſſeſſions than in Europe, and is looked upon merely in the ſame manner as every other trade: there are many examples of this deſcription of women, who leave thoſe ſituations, place themſelves as ſervants, or are married, and make faithful domeſtics and honeſt wives. The municipal police connives at this kind of houſes; but if the neighbours complain of any exterior ſcandal, they are inſtantly ſhut, and the inhabitants carried to the houſe of correction.

The Americans marry young, eſpecially in the country: the occaſion which the young men, who generally eſtabliſh themſelves very early either in ſome new lands or in ſome trade, have for a wife to aſſiſt them in their labours, conduces to theſe early marriages as much as the purity of manners.

In the villages, marriages are leſs frequent and not ſo haſty, eſpecially ſince the introduction of luxury renders an acquired fortune more neceſ-

ſary; and the young men hardly feel the neceſſity of loving, with the project of marriage, till they have already ſatisfied, or are in the way of ſatisfying, the more imperious neceſſity of gaining money. But however good the marriages may be, the wife who dies is readily replaced by another. In the country ſhe is, as in Europe, a neceſſary friend to the management of domeſtic affairs—ſhe is the ſoul of the family. In town ſhe is ſo too. She is an indiſpenſable reſource for domeſtic affairs, while her huſband is engaged in his own affairs, as every one is in America; ſhe is an aſſiduous companion, and a ſociety ever ready to be found in a country where there are no other but that of the family, and where the children ſoon quit their paternal abode.

To the ſketch which I have juſt given of the manners of the people of the United States, I could add ſome features more, but which would augment but little the knowledge which I have tried to give of them collectively, or of them *enſemble*; beſides, I am preſſed to finiſh this article, which appears too long already.

An European coming into the new world, and bringing with him the need of the uſage of the politer attentions of that which he has quitted; he, above all, who brings with him the need of what we call in France the charms of

ſociety,

ſociety, which we know ſo well how to appreciate, of which we know how to participate, and which affords us ſo many moments of happineſs, —ſuch a man will not find himſelf ſatisfied in America, and his recollections will be continually ſprinkling his life with melancholy. He cannot, if his heart has an occaſion for a friend, hope to find there the ſweetneſs of a conſtant and avowed friendſhip. The inhabitants of the United States have been hitherto too much engaged in their reſpective occupations for the enticements of poliſhed ſociety, to be able to withdraw their attention from them; they have not leiſure to conſecrate to friendſhip.

Such an European ought to have for a long time forgotten Europe, in order to live quite happy in America. But if he can readily loſe the remembrance of it, or take with him there the deareſt objects of his affection, he will lead in America a happy and tranquil life. He will there enjoy the bleſſing of liberty in the greateſt extent which it is poſſible to deſire in any poliſhed country. He will ſee himſelf with an active people, eaſy in their circumſtances, and happy. Every day will bring him to obſerve a new progreſs of this new country. He will ſee it every day take a ſtep towards that ſtrength and greatneſs to which it is called; towards that real in-

to labour hard, is ſure t
time, the means of maki
a man of property, and
eaſy and honeſt compete
Some of the reflectio
accompanied the account
part of my journal, of t
government, of the laws,
of the manners of the
accuſed of ſeverity. W
make to this reproach, i
It was my duty to ſay v
thought. I have ſpared
the truth, and to keep n
the influence of all prej
ſpirit; I am inwardly con
leſs nothing obliged me
nothing could make me
writing it, to diſguiſe, o

verning party in America with a French partiality. I will not attempt to exculpate myſelf from a ſtrong attachment to my country, and to all its intereſts; I believe I do not yield to any one in this ſentiment, ſo general among the French; it is in me, independent of all the governments which my nation can give herſelf, as it is of all the misfortunes of which I have been, and of which I may ſtill be the victim. But I ſhould have reproached myſelf for having yielded to be guided in my judgment by ſentiments for which I honour myſelf; I ſhould then have run the riſk of not ſeeing the truth; and it is the truth after which I have been ſearching, and for the ſake of which I wrote. I think, therefore, that I have preſerved myſelf from the influence of national prejudice, and I hope that the majority of my readers will think the ſame.

May America, ſtrengthened by all the advantages which nature has beſtowed upon her, and with thoſe which a happy concurrence of circumſtances has added to them, already rich in her own experience, enjoy with a long proſperity!

May the people of America employ, without remiſſion, all their vigilance and all their firmneſs to preſerve their liberty and independence, which they have ſo glorioufly acquired! None of

political, as in private
uſeful and the moſt hono

I add here a brief vie
and differences between t
United States of North A
Union, as well as of thoſe
which compoſe it.

Theſe tables are the lite
publiſhed laſt year by Mr
at that time member o
Carolina, at preſent miniſte

Tariff of the Duties which the various Articles of Merchandize imported into the United States pay, ſince the 1ſt of July 1797.

Merchandize Imported.	In American Bottoms.	Upon Foreign Bottoms.
Fire-arms and bayonets, not otherwiſe ſpecified	10 per cent of their value	16½
Philoſophical apparatus imported for the uſe of ſchools, &c.	free	free
Aniſeed	15 p. cent of value	
Articles produced or manufactured in the United States, liquors excepted	free	free
Anchors	10 p. cent of value	11
Starch	15 ditto	16½
Slate	15 ditto	16½
Steel	100 *cents* p. quintal	110
Beer, ale, and porter, in caſks or in bottles	8 *cents* per gallon	8½
— upon the value of the bottles	10 p. cent of value	11
Bricks and tiles	15 ditto	16½
Bonnets, hats, and all kinds of head-dreſſes	15 ditto	16½
Boots	75 *cents* per pair	82½
Buttons of all kinds	15 p. cent of value	16½
Buckles for ſhoes, &c.	15 ditto	16½
Bruſhes	10 ditto	11
Coin, or ſilver	free	free
Cambrick	10 p. cent of value	11
Stockings	15 ditto	16½
Wax, and ſpermaceti candles	6 *cents* per pound	6½
Wood unwrought	free	free
Wood wrought (except cabinet wares)	12½ p. cent of value	13¾
Braſs cannon, and articles made of copper	15 ditto	16½
Coaches, or parts of coaches	20 ditto	22
Cards for gaming	25 *cents* per pack	27½

Merchandize imported.	In American Bottoms.	In Foreign Bottoms.
Cards for cotton and wool	50 *cents* per dozen	55
Cables and tarred cordage	180 *cents* p. quintal	198
Candles made of tallow	2 *cents* per pound	2½
Spikes	1 ditto	1 1/10
Capers	15 p. cent of value	16½
Canes and whips	10 ditto	11
Cinnamon, gooſeberries, comfits, &c.	15 ditto	16½
Chintz, callicoes, muſlins, and all merchandize of cotton and wool in colour	12 ditto	13¼
Cocoa-nut	2 *cents* per pound	2½
Chocolate	3 ditto	3 3/10
Coſmetics	15 p. cent of value	16½
Coals	5 *cents* per buſhel	5½
Colours	15 p. cent of value	16½
Copper wrought	15 ditto	16½
— in ſheets, pigs, and bars	free	free
Compoſition for the teeth and gums	15 p. cent of value	16½
Coffee	5 *cents* per pound	5½
Cotton	3 ditto	3 3/10
— manufactured without die or colour	10 p. cent of value	11
Cutlaſſes and hangers, either whole or in pieces	15 ditto	16½
Hemp	100 *cents* p. quintal	110
Leather tanned, and all manufactures of leather, or where the leather is the eſſential article	15 p. cent of value	16½
Citrons	15 ditto	16½
Nails	2 *cents* per pound	2½
Paſteboard and parchment	10 p. cent of value	11
Types for printing	10 ditto	11
Dates and figs	15 ditto	16½
Drugs (of the apothecary) except thoſe uſed in dyeing	15 ditto	16½
Drugs and wood (for dyeing)	free	free

Merchandize imported.	In American Bottoms.	In Foreign Bottoms.
Lace and lawns - -	10 p. cent of value	11
Lace for edges, fringes, lacets, &c. uſed by coach-makers, ſaddlers, &c. - -	15 ditto -	16½
Malt - - -	10 *cents* per buſhel	11
Cabinet ware -	15 p. cent of value	16½
Eſſences, powder, and perfumery	15 ditto -	16½
Fans, whole or in parts	15 ditto -	16½
Tin, wrought - -	15 ditto -	16½
— old - - -	free - -	free
Artificial flowers, feathers, and other ornaments for ladies	15 p. cent of value	16½
Copper wire, &c. -	free - -	free
Cheeſe - -	7 *cents* per pound	7⅞
Fruits of all kinds -	15 p. cent of value	16½
China ware - -	15 ditto -	16½
Furs unwrought -	free - -	free
Iron wire -	free - -	free
Packthread -	400 *cents* p. quintal	440
Gauze - -	10 p. cent of value	11
Ginger - - -	15 ditto -	16½
Girandoles, whole or in pieces	20 ditto -	22
Gloves and mittens of all kinds	15 ditto -	16½
Lace of gold or ſilver	15 ditto -	16½
Glue - - -	15 ditto -	16½
Clothes ready made -	10 ditto -	11
— liveries, furniture, and utenſils of profeſſion, belonging to perſons coming to reſide in the United States -	free - -	free
Oil - - -	15 p. cent of value	16½
Indigo - - -	25 *cents* per pound	27½
Jewellery, and artificial ſtones	15 p. cent of value	16½
Play-things for children, not otherways ſpecified	10 ditto -	11
Blank books - -	10 ditto -	11
Diſtilled liquors from corn.		
— of the firſt proof -	28 *cents* per gallon	30¾

Merchandize imported.	In American Bottoms.	In Foreign Bottoms.
— second	29 *cents* per gallon	31 1/2
— third	31 ditto	34 1/2
— fourth	34 ditto	37 1/2
— fifth	40 ditto	44
— sixth	60 ditto	55
From other matters.		
— first proof	25 ditto	27 1/2
— second	25 ditto	27 1/2
— third	28 ditto	30 1/2
— fourth	32 ditto	35 1/2
— fifth	38 ditto	41 1/2
— sixth	46 ditto	50 1/2
Liquors distilled in the United States, imported in the same vessels in which they have been exported from the United States, viz.		
From molasses.		
— first proof	13 ditto	13
— second	14 ditto	14
— third	15 ditto	15
— fourth	17 ditto	17
— fifth	21 ditto	21
— sixth	28 ditto	28
From matters the produce of the United States.		
— first proof	7 *cents* per gallon	7
— second	8 ditto	8
— third	9 ditto	9
— fourth	11 ditto	11
— fifth	13 ditto	13
— sixth	18 ditto	18
Wool unwrought	free	free
Woollen yarn	225 *cents* p. quintal	247 1/2
Watches and clocks, in whole or in pieces	15 p. cent of value	16 1/2

Merchandize imported.	In American Bottoms.	In Foreign Bottoms.
Merchandiſe imported directly from China, or from the Eaſt Indies, in veſſels which do not belong to the United States, (except tea, porcelain, and all other articles ſubject to the higher duties)		12½
— which ſhall be re-exported in the ſame ſhips in which they have been imported	free	free
— not ſpecifically ſpecified in this tariff	10 p. cent of value	11
Looking-glaſſes	20 ditto	22
Manufactures of tin, compoſition, and copper	15 ditto	16½
— of iron and ſteel, not otherwiſe ſpecified	15 ditto	16½
— of copper	15 ditto	16½
— of lead	1 *cent* per pound	1⅛
— of cotton and wool, dyed or coloured	12½ p. cent of value	13¾
— ditto, without being dyed or coloured	10 ditto	11
Marble, ſlate, ſtones, bricks, tiles, tables, mortars, and other utenſils of marble or ſlate, and in general all work in ſtone or pottery	15 ditto	16½
Mace (a ſort of ſpicery)	15 ditto	16½
Merchandiſes of mode	15 ditto	16½
Molaſſes	4 *cents* per gallon	4½
Muſkets and fire-arms, with bayonets, whole or in pieces	15 p. cent in value	16½
— without bayonets, ditto	15 ditto	16½
Muſtard in powder	15 ditto	16½
Muſlins dyed, coloured, &c.	12½ ditto	13¾
— without dye or colour	10 ditto	11
Nutmegs	15 ditto	16½

Merchandize imported.	In American Bottoms.	In Foreign Bottoms.
Goldſmiths' ware	15 p. cent of value	16½
Oranges	15 ditto	16½
Olives	15 ditto	16½
Porcelain	15 ditto	16
Dolls for children	15 ditto	16½
Gun-powder	10 ditto	11
Powder for the hair	15 ditto	16½
Raw hides	free	free
Calaminare ſtone	free	free
Lead and bullets	1 *cent* per pound	1 1/10
Paper, painted for tapeſtry	15 p. cent of value	16½
— for writing and wrappery	10 ditto	11
— ſtrong	15 ditto	16½
Plaſter of Paris	free	free
Pepper	6 *cents* per pound	6½
Piſtols, whole or in parts	15 p. cent of value	16½
Paintings and engravings	10 ditto	11
Alſpice	4 *cents* per pound	4½
Prunes	15 p. cent of value	16½
Naval proviſions	free	free
Wafers	15 p. cent of value	16½
Raiſins	15 ditto	16½
Glauber's ſalt	200 *cents* p. quintal	220
Salt weighing more than 56 lbs. per buſhel	12 *cents* for 65 lbs	13½
— weighing 56 lbs. per buſhel or leſs	12 *cents* per buſhel	13
Saltpetre	free	free
Saddles, whole or in parts	10 p. cent of value	11
Satin, and other ſilk ſtuffs	10 ditto	11
Shoes and pumps of ſilk, for women	25 *cents* per pair	27½
— for men or women	15 ditto	16½
Sabres and cutlaſſes, in part or whole	15 p. cent of value	16½
Soap	2 *cents* per pound	2½
Sulphur	free	free
Sugar, brown	2 *cents* per pound	2½

Merchandize imported.	In American Bottoms.	In Foreign Bottoms.
Sugar, white clayed - -	3 *cents* per pound -	3 3/16
— powdered - -	3 ditto -	3 3/16
— all other refined, and in powder - - -	1½ ditto -	1 3/16
— *(Linnpeugas)* - -	6½ ditto -	7 3/10
— in loaves - -	9 ditto -	9 3/16
— refined - -	6½ ditto -	7
— candy - - -	9 ditto -	9 3/16
Carpets and matts - -	15 p. cent of value	16
Tobacco in powder - -	22 *cents* per pound	24
Sail-cloth - -	10 p. cent of value	11
Tea, China and Indian.		
— bohea - - -	12 *cents* per pound	17½
— ſouchong and other black teas	18 ditto -	27
— hyſon imperial - -	32 ditto -	50
— other green teas - -	20 ditto -	30
Tea coming from Europe.		
— bohea - - -	14 ditto -	17½
— ſouchong, and other black teas	21 ditto -	27
— hyſon imperial - -	40 ditto -	50
— other green teas - -	24 ditto -	30
Tea coming from any other place.		
— bohea - - -	17 ditto -	18 7/16
— ſouchong - -	27 ditto -	29 7/16
— hyſon imperial - -	50 ditto -	55
— other green teas - -	30 ditto -	33
Tobacco manufactured (otherways than in powder) -	10 *cents* per pound	11
Glaſs.		
— black bottles, containing a quart - - -	10 p. cent of value	11
— in panes - - -	15 ditto -	16½
— all other manufactures of glaſs	20 ditto -	22
Velvet - - -	10 ditto -	11

— London, or brought from Ma-
deira -
— other Madeira -
— Burgundy and Champagne -
— Sherry -
— Saint Lucar -
— Liſbon and Oporto -
— Teneriff, Royal and Malaga -
The duties upon all other wines
ought not to exceed 30 *cents* per
gallon in American veſſels, and
33 *cents* in foreign veſſels; not
to be leſs than ten *cents* in Ame-
rican veſſels, and eleven in fo-
reign veſſels -
Upon the value of the bottles
All ſorts of fruits preſerved in
vinegar -
All other merchandiſe not other-
wiſe ſpecified -

FIN

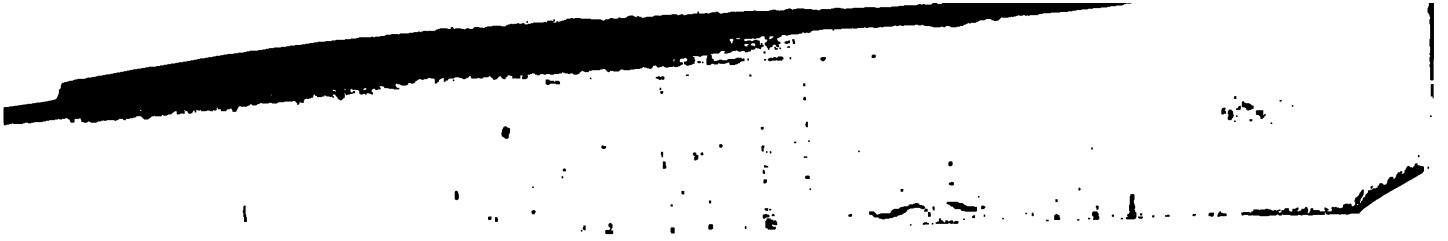
No. I.

EPOCH OF ACCEPTATION.	NUMBER OF BRANCHES
THE UNITED STATES. In Convention the 17th of September, 1787. Began to act the 4th of March 1789.	Two houſes: the ſenate and the houſe tatives, called the Congreſs. The former, members; the latter, five hundred membe
NEW HAMPSHIRE. 1792.	Two branches: the ſenate and houſe of tives, called the General Court. The members; the latter, from one hundred an one hundred and thirty.
TENNESSEE. 6th of February, 1796.	Two branches, called the General ſenate, eleven members; the houſe of twenty-two.
NORTH-WEST TERRITORY OF THE OHIO. 13th of July, 1787.	The governor and the judges make t

THE TABLE (

F DURATION OF THE FUNCTIONS.

E SENATE.	OF THE REPRESENTATIVES.	
- six years.	United States .	d every
- five years.	South Carolina . two years.	ars.
	Tenneſſee . . .	
.		:h every
.	New Hampſhire.	
. four years.	Maſſachuſetts .	
.	Vermont	every
.	New York . . .	ars.
	New Jerſey . .	
. three years.	Pennſylvania . .	rd every
. two years.	Delaware . . . . a year.	
	Maryland . . .	
re.	Kentucky . . .	tion.
.	Virginia	
	North Carolina .	
Council. a year.	Georgia	
	Connecticut . .	
	Rhode Iſland . . six months.	
a .		
.		



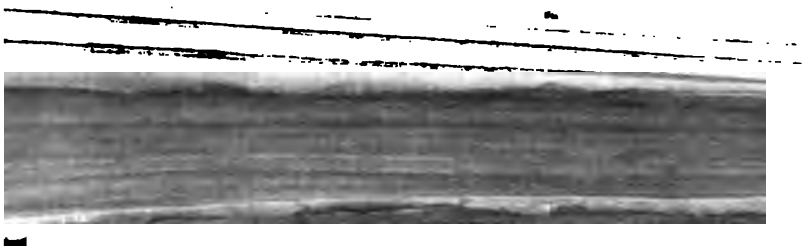
No. VI.

'EST TERRITORY OF THE OHIO.	By the president and States.

No. VI.

STATES.

New Hampshire.
Massachusetts M
Connecticut.
Rhode Island.
Vermont.
New York.
New Jersey.
Pennsylvania.
Delaware.
A ryland.
Kentucky.
Virginia.
North Carolina.
South Carolina.
Georgia.
Tennessee.



INDEX

TO THE FOURTH VOLUME.

A.

ADAMS, John, declared Preſident of the United States, 362.
Agriculture, ſtate of, near Philadelphia, 102; at Germantown, 116; at Quakerſtown, 125.
mboy, in the ſtate of Jerſey, 189; one of the beſt ports in the United States, ib.; value of its exports, 190.
mericans, drunkenneſs the moſt common vice of the inferior, 577; fondneſs of riches the prevalent characteriſtic of the, 579; few natives in domeſtic ſervice, 588.
nimals, wild, leſs fierce than in other parts of the globe, 586.

B.

elvidere, account of, 161; its houſes, ib.; ſituation, 162; price of land, ib.
ethlehem, town of, 133; its population, ib.; all Moravians, ib.
radford, William, Attorney-general of Pennſylvania, 44.
urlington, town of, 176; a ſmall port, 191.
urr, Colonel, his friendſhip for the Author, 245.

C.

hatham, village of, 173.
heſnut Hill, account of the village of, 120.
hew, Benjamin, at Philadelphia, Author's reſpect for, and his family, 105; his houſe at Germantown the ſeat of an important action in 1777, 117.
hriſtianbrown Farm, account of, 154; its produce, ib.
lement's Tavern, account of, 121; the boundary of the counties of Montgomery and Bucks, ib.

Dollar, value of, in the Sta
New York, ib.
Drayton, Mr. Speaker of t
greſs, 163.

Eaſton, city of, capital of th
ſituation, ib.; extent, ib.
Germans, ib.; conſideral
ſhipping, 158.
Eddy, Thomas, of New Yorl
Elſworth, Mr. Chief Juſtice o
Ernheim, Mr. a Moravian, Bi

Faubonne, M. de, account of,
Flanders, townſhip of, 170; i
Fortifications, of the United S
ſituated, ib.
Franklin, Doctor Benjamin, h
of the conſtitution, 289, 29C

Galatin, Mr. his opinion on t
396, 397.
Genet, M. recalled by France

Gnadenthal Farm, account of, 154; its produce, ib.
Governor's Iſland, account of its fortifications, 230; expence of, ib.
Granite, very common near Paterſon, 193.

H.

Hacketſtown, deſcription of the village of, 165; its produce, 166; iron forges, ib.
Hamilton, Mr. a federaliſt and eminent barriſter at New York, character of, 245.
Heſſian fly, great damage done by the, in the State of Jerſey, 170.
Hope, Major, at Belvidere, account of his eſtate, 163; formerly proprietor of all the lands near there, ib.; price of his purchaſe, ib.
Hudſon, Henry, firſt diſcovered Long Iſland, 195.

I.

Jefferſon, Thomas, declared Vice Preſident of the United States, 362.
Jerſey, State of, hiſtorical account of the, 175, 176, 177; its conſtitution and laws, 177 to 184; taxes, 184 to 187; expences of government, 187; public debt, ib.; population, ib.; extent, 188; education, ib.; character of its inhabitants, 189; freedom of religion, ib.; commerce, 189, 190; exports, 191.

K.

Koſcioſko, General, employed in the army of General Gates, at Saratoga, 247; Author's opinion of, and reſpect for, 248.

L.

Labour, price of, at Philadelphia, 101; near Germantown, 119; near Eaſton, 158; at Hacketſtown, 166.
Land, price of, at Germantown, 116; at Springhouſe, 121; at Quakerſtown, 125; between Bethlehem and Eaſton, 156; at Eaſton, 158; in the neighbourhood of Belvidere, 162; at Hacketſtown, 166; at Morriſtown, 172; at Chatham, 174.
——, produce of, at Philadelphia, 102; at Gnadenthal, 154; at

Chriſtianbrown, ib.; near Hacketſtown, 166; at Morriſtown, 172.

Laræner, Richard, diſtributor of the relief at New York to the coloniſts of St. Domingo, 238.

Lehigh Mountains, account of, 126.

Livingſton, Edmund, one of the moſt enlightened and eloquent members of the oppoſition in Congreſs, 246.

Long Iſland, account of, 243; its extent and population, ib.

Lowns, Caleb, of Philadelphia, character of, 43, 44.

M.

Maſſachuſetts, inſurrection in the State of, on account of the payment of taxes, 518.

Mintſmill, account of, 165.

Montgomery, General, killed at the ſiege of Quebec, 231; a monument erected to his memory at St. Paul's Church in New York, ib.

Moravians, their origin, 127; ſettled in the diſtrict of Bethlehem in 1741, ib.; their numbers, ib.; details reſpecting them, 127 to 130; in 1762 change the ſyſtem of the conſtitution, 130; preſent ordinances, ib.; government of the ſociety, 130 to 135; revenues, 135; an oligarchical republic, 137; pay of their biſhops, 139, 140; ſchools, 143; religion, 144; their marriages, 145 to 150; practice of worſhip, 151; all Germans, or deſcendants of Germans, ib.

Morriſtown, the capital of Morris county, 171; deſcription of the village of, 172; its houſes, ib.; court of juſtice, ib.; churches, ib.; a ſociety for the encouragement of Agriculture, ib.; a library, ib.

Muſkinigunk Creek, 168.

N.

Nazareth, a Moravian ſociety, account of, 153; its population, ib.; an academy, ib.; its ſituation, 154.

New Jerſey, *vide* Jerſey.

New York, State of, 194; its hiſtory, 194, 195, 196; its preſent conſtitution, formed in 1777, 196 to 201; taxes, 201 to 205; civil law, 206 to 209; criminal law, 209 to 211; ſchools, 211 to 214; ſlavery, 214 to 218; militia, 219, 220, 221; finances,

NNER OF NG THEM.	DURATION.	VING WHE VE.
s - - - - By the electors.	United States - - Three years.	United
	Kentucky - - - Three years.	New H: Negative
		Maſſach power under
hire	New York - - Ditto.	Connect certain
s -	Pennſylvania - Ditto.	Rhode I modifica-
- -	Delaware - - - Ditto.	Vermon tions.
l -		
- - By the people.	South Carolina Two years.	New Yc
- -	Georgia - - - - Two years.	New Je
-	Tenneſſee - - - Two years.	Kentuck
- -		Georgia
- -	New Hampſhire A year.	
	Maſſachuſetts - A year.	Pennſyl
- -	Connecticut - - A year.	
- -	Rhode Iſland - A year.	Delawar No
- -	Vermont - - - A year.	North C negative.
ina By the legiſlature.	New Jerſey - - A year.	
ina	Maryland - - - A year.	Marylar
- -	Virginia - - - - A year.	Virginia
	South Carolina A year.	South C
		Tenneſſ

courts of judicature, 15, 16; laws in general, 18, 19; code of civil laws, 19 to 27; criminal laws and priſons, 28, 29, 30; labour and management of priſoners, 31 to 42; priſons ſubject to a committee, 43; of whom conſtituted, ib.; table of numbers and claſſes of convicts, 48; obſervations thereon, 49, 50; police laws, 51 to 54; military laws, 54, 55, 56; the ſtate contains twenty-three counties, 56; numbers of the militia, ib.; laws relative to the adminiſtration, 57 to 60; relative to finance, 60 to 66; reſpecting the ſtate of public lands, 66 to 74; commerce of Pennſylvania, 74.

Philadelphia, city of, its foundation, 5; its population in 1684, and 1685, ib.; its freedom of religion, ib.; commerce, 75; exports, 76 to 80; to where exported, and value, 81; duties paid at the cuſtom-houſe, 82; account of veſſels arrived and ſailed from the port of, 83; prices of freight, 84; rates of inſurance, 85, 86; price of ſhip-building, 87; the moſt conſiderable port in the United States, ib.; its banks, 88 to 90; capitals and dividends, ib.; deſcription of the city, its hoſpitals, markets, &c. 91 to 99; its taxes, 99; price of labour, 101; of houſe-rent, ib.; of land, 102; its produce, 103; manners of its inhabitants, and amuſements, 103 to 110; places of public worſhip, 110; ſchools, ib.; Author quits Philadelphia, 114; account of the return of its militia from Pittſburg, 522, 523, 524.

Piſqueſi Creek, account of, 159; its falls and rapids, 160.

Pittſburg, ſeven rows of townſhips near, ordered for ſale by Congreſs, 495; quantity and price of, per acre, 496.

Q.

Quakers, Author's high opinion of, 583 to 586.

Quakerſtown, account of the village of, 123; its population, ib.; produce, ib.; price of land, 125; cultivation, ib.

R.

Rariton River, 169,

Reynhard, Mr. a tavern-keeper, 169; account of his farm, and price of purchaſe, ib.; culture of his land, 170.

Rochefoucault, M. de la, character of, 111, 112.

Ruſh, Doctor, of Philadelphia, character of, 96.

S.

Sedgewick, Mr. Commiſſioner of the Senate, 359.
Ship-building, price of, at Philadelphia, 87.
Shippen, Edward, and others, received a grant from William Penn, in 1701, of the counties of Newcaſtle, Kent, and Suſſex, which now form the State of Delaware, 8.
Smith, William, Miniſter of the United States, 602; his tariff of duties payable on imports, 603.
Springs, mineral, near Hacketſtown, 166.
Suſſex, population of the county of, 169.

T.

Taxes, account of the, in the State of Pennſylvania, 62; at Philadelphia, 99; at Bethlehem. 133, 134.
Trees, ſpecies of, near Belvidere, 164.

U.

United States, ſituation of, previous to the year 1797, 250 to 252; its conſtitution, 253 to 275; ſtate of parties at the time of propoſing the new conſtitution to the convention at Philadelphia, and debates in the convention, 275 to 288; debates in the convention of the ſeveral ſtates on the adoption of the conſtitution, 292 to 302; table of the periods when the ſeveral United States accepted of it, and how it paſſed in the different conventions, 303; new articles propoſed to be added to the conſtitution, and ſubmitted to the ſtates, 304 to 307; general obſervations on the conſtitution, 308 to 318; ſtate of parties from the adoption of the conſtitution to the preſent period, 318 to 346; new ſtates added ſince, 346 to 348; election of preſident and vice preſident, 348; laws relative to the election, 350 to 355; ſtates in which the electors for preſident and vice preſident are named by the people, 356; and by the legiſlature, ib.; remarks on the ſame, 356, 357; ſummary account of the choice of preſident and vice-preſident, 358 to 365; ceremony of, 364; departments of the executive power in the government, 366; its judicature, 367 to 370; criminal juriſprudence, 370 to 373; civil juriſprudence, 373 to 375; departments of ſtate, 376 to 383; finances, their hiſtory and ſituation, 384 to 399; public debt, 400; banks, 401 to 403; Author's opinion of, 403

403 to 407; ſtatement of their affairs, 408; dividends and prices of funds, 409; table of tonnage, 410, 411; its duties and drawbacks in general, 412, 413; duties and drawbacks on wines and ſpirits, 418; on various articles, 419 to 422; taxes, 422 to 426; their produce, 426, 427; new duties, 429 to 433; Author's remarks thereon, 433 to 436; value of exports to England, 437; imports, 438; remarks on the commerce of the United States, 439 to 446; amount of the exports in general, 446 to 453; hiſtory of the rapid increaſe of its trade, 455 to 460; remarks thereon, 460 to 477; dealings in land, 478 to 497; numbers of emigrants who paſs the Alleghany Mountains annually, ib.; military eſtabliſhment, 498; of what it conſiſts, 499; pay of, 500 to 502; pay of the militia and cavalry, 504, 505; militia badly provided with arms, 506; fortifications, 507, 508; ſums raiſed for building frigates againſt the State of Algiers, 509, 510; enormous expence of, 511; make a preſent of a thirty-two gun frigate to the Dey of Algiers, 512; its coſt, ib.; expences of the war department, 513, 514; laws reſpecting their connexions with the Indians, 524 to 529; their trade with them and capital employed, 530; civilization of the neighbouring Indians, 531; remarks thereon, 532 to 536; naturalization in the United States, 536 to 539; enumeration and population, 540 to 543; extent of their territory, 543, 544; their coin and diviſion of monies, 546 to 548; quantity coined and of what deſcription, 549, 550; climate, 551; its effect on the conſtitution, 553; diſeaſes, 554, 555; its vegetable kingdom, 558; birds, 559; character of its inhabitants, 560; common traits of character, 561; obſervations on the culture of letters, 562, 563; education, 564 to 571; learned ſocieties, 574; medical ſocieties, ib.; freedom of religion, 581; charitable ſocieties, 582, 583; Engliſh cuſtoms and faſhions prevalent, 589; their amuſements and entertainments, 590; manners and cuſtoms, 591 to 598; obſervations by the Author, 598 to 602; tariff of duties payable on importation into the United States, 603.

W.

Waſhington, George, announces his reſolution of retiring from the preſidency, 358.

NEW AND INTERESTING BOOKS,

Juſt Publiſhed by R. PHILLIPS, *No.* 71, *St. Paul's Church-Yard.*

I. In one very large Volume Octavo, Price Half a Guinea,

THE UNIVERSAL, BIOGRAPHICAL, AND HISTORICAL DICTIONARY

Of all Ages and Countries, and containing FIVE HUNDRED more Names than are contained in the General Biographical Dictionary in ſixteen Volumes, or in any other Biographical Work extant in any Language.

By JOHN WATKINS, LL. D.

II. In two elegant Volumes, foolſcap 8vo. price 9s. in boards, (Embelliſhed with Two Vignette Titles, and with Fac Similes of the Hand-writings of Mr. Gray and Mr. Walpole)

WALPOLIANA,

Conſiſting of Bon Mots, Apothegms, Obſervations on Life and Literature, with Extracts from Original Letters of the late

HORACE WALPOLE, EARL of ORFORD.

Theſe Volumes are the Production of a Gentleman for many years in habits of intimacy with Mr. Walpole. The articles are none of them ſelected from publiſhed Works, but are partly drawn up from a Collection of Bon Mots, &c. in his own hand-writing; partly from Anecdotes written down with his approbation, after long converſations, in which he would diſplay thoſe treaſures of Anecdote with which his Rank, Wit and Opportunities had repleniſhed his memory; and partly from his original Letters to the Compiler, on Subjects of Taſte and Literature.

Prefixed is a Life of the Earl of Orford.

III. In one large Volume Octavo, (embelliſhed with Thirty outline Portraits) Price 8s. 6d. in Boards,

PUBLIC CHARACTERS of 1799-1800;

Conſiſting of authentic and circumſtantial BIOGRAPHICAL MEMOIRS of SIXTY of the moſt diſtinguiſhed and remarkable LIVING PERSONAGES, Natives of Great Britain and Ireland; and being the Second Volume of the Work which has already been honoured with univerſal approbation.

Alſo the former Volume for 1798-9; containing eighty Memoirs.

IV. The firſt Volume of

THE NECROLOGY.

Conſiſting of Memoirs of the Diſtinguiſhed Perſons who died in every Part of the World in the Courſe of the Years 1797 and 1798, of various Articles of neglected Biography, &c. &c. Price 10s.

New and intereſting Books publiſhed by R. PHILLIPS.

V. A NOVEL, intituled, ROMULUS;

OR,

A TALE OF ANCIENT TIMES.

Tranſlation from the German of AUGUSTUS LAFONTAINE, the moſt eſteemed of the German Noveliſts.

By the Rev. P. WILL,

Miniſter of the German Congregation, in the Savoy.

In Two Volumes duodecimo. Price Eight Shillings in boards.

VI. Volume I. Price 10s. in Boards, of

THE MEDICAL AND PHYSICAL JOURNAL,

Containing the earlieſt information on Subjects of Medicine, Surgery, Chemiſtry, Pharmacy, &c. &c. with original Correſpondence from the moſt eminent Practitioners in Great Britain;

Under the general Superintendance of

DR. BRADLEY,

Member of the Royal College of Phyſicians, London; Phyſician to the Weſtminſter Hoſpital, and to the Aſylum for Female Orphans, Lecturer on the Theory and Practice of Medicine, &c.

Of whom may be had,

The 6th, 7th, 8th, and 9th Numbers, publiſhed on the 1ſt of Auguſt, September, October, and November, Price 2s. each. One Number is regularly publiſhed on the firſt of every Month.

VII. A NEW AND VALUABLE SCHOOL-BOOK,

Price 4s. 6d. bound,

NATURAL HISTORY, for the Uſe of Schools;

Founded on the Linnæan Arrangement of Animals; with popular deſcriptions in the manner of Goldſmith and Buffon.

Illuſtrated by Forty-ſix accurate Engravings, repreſenting One Hundred and Fifty of the moſt curious Objects.

By WILLIAM MAVOR, LL. D.

Vicar of Hurling, Berkſhire, Chaplain to the Earl of Dumfries, and Author of the Britiſh Nepos, &c. &c.

"Natural Hiſtory is a ſtudy particularly ſuited to Children; it cultivates their talents for obſervation, applies to objects within their reach, and to objects which are every day intereſting to them." EDGEWORTH *on Practical Education.*

"It is to be regretted that Buffon, with all his excellencies, is abſolutely inadmiſſible into the library of a young Lady, both on account of his immodeſty and his impiety. Goldſmith's Hiſtory of Animated Nature has many references to a divine Author. It is to be wiſhed that ſome perſon would publiſh a new Edition of this Work purified from the indelicate and offenſive parts."

Miſs MORE's Strictures on Female Education.

VIII. A Second Edition, reviſed and corrected, price 4s. 6d. bound, with the uſual allowance to Schools, embelliſhed with a beautiful Frontiſpiece and with Portraits,

THE BRITISH NEPOS; or, Youth's Mirror:

Being ſelect Lives of illuſtrious Britons, who have been diſtinguiſhed by their virtues, talents, or remarkable progreſs in life, with incidental and practical reflections. Written purpoſely for the uſe of Schools, and carefully adapted to the ſituations and capacities of Youth.

By WILLIAM MAVOR, LL. D.

Vicar of Hurley, Berkſhire, and Chaplain to the Earl of Dumfries.

The following CRITICAL APPROBATIONS *cannot fail to ſatisfy Parents and Tutors of the Propriety of placing Dr. Mavor's Britiſh Nepos in the hands of their reſpective Child en and Pupils.*

"In preſenting this work to the Public, Dr. Mavor has made a valuable and much wanted addition to the School library. To Britiſh Hiſtory, Chronology, and Biography, the attention of Britiſh Youth ought to be awakened; and while we give Dr. Mavor the praiſe and credit which are due to him for this agreeable Biographical Manual, we would recommend it to the Maſters of all our reſpectable Schools. It is pleaſingly written, and the reflections interſperſed are calculated to inſpire a love of pure and generous principles. Embracing the moſt eventful and important periods of Engliſh Story, this rich variety of biographical matter muſt prove acceptable to young readers, and to ſuch as thirſt for knowledge. The example of the good and wiſe has always been conſidered as conducive to virtue, and Dr. Mavor's mode of ſtudying biography muſt give it peculiar efficacy."

Monthly Review, June.

"The Biography of illuſtrious men deſerves a more diſtinguiſhed rank than it has hitherto occupied in the ſyſtem of Britiſh education. We think Dr. Mavor's Nepos has many advantages to recommend it to extenſive circulation. It is compendious, and includes thoſe prominent characters of Britiſh excellence with which it is chiefly deſirable for our Youth to be acquainted. The ſtyle in which the Lives are written may juſtly be commended."

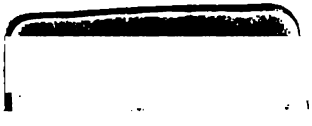
Critical Review, April.

From the plan and execution of this work, I am warranted in giving it a ſtrong recommendation, as being moſt admirably calculated to cheriſh the beſt and moſt tried principles in young minds. The perſons whoſe memoirs this judicious Biographer has ſelected for the improvement and entertainment of Young Perſons, are thoſe who have filled up the moſt important ſtations in Society, with the greateſt glory to themſelves and advantage to the State. The actions of theſe great men are told in a plain and pleaſing manner, and, what is no ſmall difficulty in a work adapted for juvenile capacities, the incidental reflections ſuggeſted by particular circumſtances or traits of character, are ſo naturally made, that the reader cannot but feel the effect of the example, with a force equal to the pleaſure excited by the ſtory."

Chriſtian Spectator, No. IX.

to it: the French
demi-official; a clain
tion. Van Braham
ſonally acquainted wi
of well-informed men
culars of their native
through that empire p
pally to fix his attentic
imperfectly known in
much light on a variet

"The work before
agriculture and manual
jects the author ſeems t
ſcribe every thing that
manufactures of that gr
does not appear to have
of his predeceſſors: on
aſſumes the appearance
veries, and diſſolves the
tion ſeems to be executed

X. BIOGRAPHIC
of the FOUNDERS of th
Perſons the moſt diſtingu
A new Edition, correct
cimo. Price 10s. in Boa

XI. THE MONTH
PARIS; containing from
Numbe